(12) INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(19) World Intellectual Property Organization
International Bureau

(43) International Publication Date
20 December 2018 (20.12.2018)

WIPO | PCT

(10) International Publication Number
WO 2018/232176 A1

(51) International Patent Classification:
A61K 39/00 (2006.01)

(21) International Application Number:
PCT/US2018/037631

(22) International Filing Date:
14 June 2018 (14.06.2018)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

(30) Priority Data:
62/521,270 16 June 2017 (16.06.2017) US

(71) Applicants: **THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO** [US/US]; 5801 S Ellis Ave, Suite 619, Chicago, Illinois 60637 (US). **ANOKION US INC.** [US/US]; 50 Hampshire Street, Suite 402, 4th Floor, Cambridge, Massachusetts 02139 (US).

(72) Inventors: **HUBBELL, Jeffrey A.**; 5801 S Ellis Ave, Suite 619, Chicago, Illinois 60637 (US). **WILSON, David Scott**; 5801 S Ellis Ave, Suite 619, Chicago, Illinois 60637 (US). **LORENTZ, Kristen Marie**; 50 Hampshire Street, Suite 402, 4th Floor, Cambridge, Massachusetts 02139 (US). **KONTOS, Stephan**; 50 Hampshire Street, Suite 402, 4th Floor, Cambridge, Massachusetts 02139 (US).

(74) Agent: **ALTMAN, Daniel E.**; Knobbe, Martens, Olson & Bear LLP, 2040 Main Street 14th Floor, Irvine, California 92614 (US).

(81) Designated States *(unless otherwise indicated, for every kind of national protection available)*: AE, AG, AL, AM, AO, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BH, BN, BR, BW, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CL, CN, CO, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DJ, DK, DM, DO, DZ, EC, EE, EG, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, GT, HN, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IR, IS, JO, JP, KE, KG, KH, KN, KP, KR, KW, KZ, LA, LC, LK, LR, LS, LU, LY, MA, MD, ME, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MY, MZ, NA, NG, NI, NO, NZ, OM, PA, PE, PG, PH, PL, PT, QA, RO, RS, RU, RW, SA, SC, SD, SE, SG, SK, SL, SM, ST, SV, SY, TH, TJ, TM, TN, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VC, VN, ZA, ZM, ZW.

(84) Designated States *(unless otherwise indicated, for every kind of regional protection available)*: ARIPO (BW, GH, GM, KE, LR, LS, MW, MZ, NA, RW, SD, SL, ST, SZ, TZ, UG, ZM, ZW), Eurasian (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, RU, TJ, TM), European (AL, AT, BE, BG, CH, CY, CZ, DE, DK, EE, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, HR, HU, IE, IS, IT, LT, LU, LV,

(54) Title: COMPOSITIONS AND METHODS FOR INDUCING IMMUNE TOLERANCE

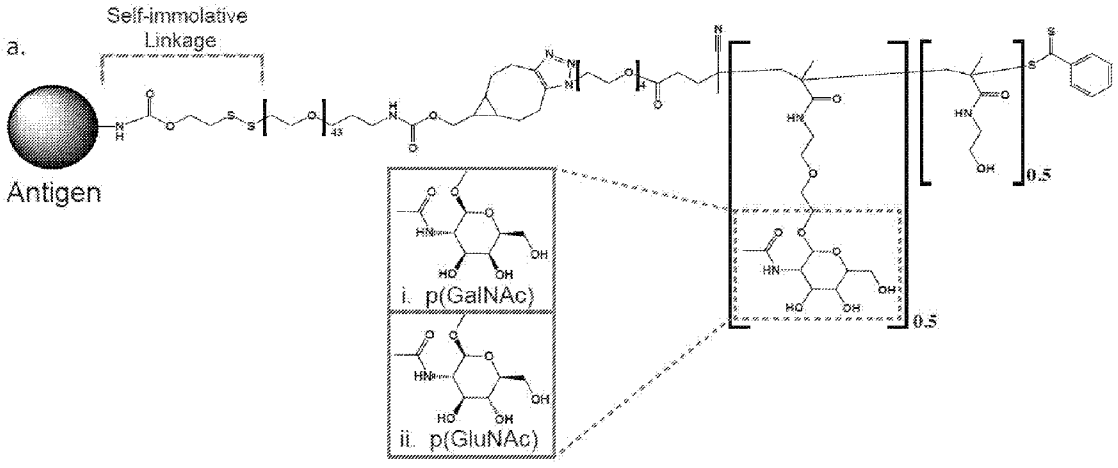


Fig. 13A

(57) Abstract: Several embodiments provided in the present disclosure relate to compositions that carry an antigen to which tolerance is desired, the antigen being coupled, bound, or otherwise joined to a targeting moiety, the targeting moiety configured to direct the composition to the liver of a subject. In several embodiments, the antigen in coupled to the targeting moiety by way of a polymeric linker. In several embodiments, the polymeric linker is configured to liberate the antigen in vivo. Methods of using the compositions to reduce and/or prevent unwanted immune responses against an antigen of interest are also provided.

WO 2018/232176 A1

[Continued on next page]

MC, MK, MT, NL, NO, PL, PT, RO, RS, SE, SI, SK, SM, TR), OAPI (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GQ, GW, KM, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

Published:

— *with international search report (Art. 21(3))*
— *before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of receipt of amendments (Rule 48.2(h))*
— *with sequence listing part of description (Rule 5.2(a))*

COMPOSITIONS AND METHODS FOR INDUCING IMMUNE TOLERANCE

CROSS REFERENCE TO RELATED APPLICATIONS

[0001] The present application claims the benefit of priority to U.S. Provisional Patent Application No. 62/521,270, filed June 16, 2017, the entirety of which is hereby incorporated by reference herein.

REFERENCE TO SEQUENCE LISTING

[0002] A Sequence Listing submitted as an ASCII text file via EFS-Web is hereby incorporated by reference in accordance with 35 U.S.C. § 1.52(e). The name of the ASCII text file for the Sequence Listing is ANOK019WO_ST25.TXT, the date of creation of the ASCII text file is June 6, 2018, and the size of the ASCII text file is 86 KB.

BACKGROUND

Field

[0003] Several embodiments disclosed herein pertain generally to pharmaceutically acceptable compositions for use in inducing immune tolerance to specific antigens of interest, methods of generating such compositions, and methods/uses of same for induction of antigen specific tolerance.

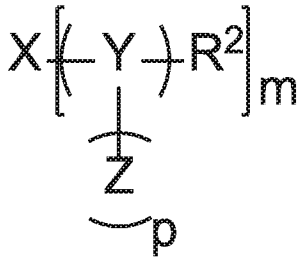
Description of Related Art

[0004] The liver is involved in a variety of tolerogenic processes, for example development of tolerance to harmless non-self-antigens absorbed into the blood draining from the gut or to newly formed antigens resulting from hepatic metabolic activities, such antigens failing to induce an immune response in healthy individuals. Antigen-specific tolerance and cross-tolerance induction towards CD4+ and CD8+ T cells, respectively, has been attributed to liver sinusoidal endothelial cells (LSECs), which as MHC-I- and MHC-II-expressing blood vessel-lining cells represent the first cells to interact with peripheral lymphocytes entering the hepatic circulation. LSECs efficiently scavenge, process and present soluble antigens found in the bloodstream to circulating lymphocytes, typically resulting in the induction of CD4+ regulatory T cells or anergic CD8+ T cells.

SUMMARY

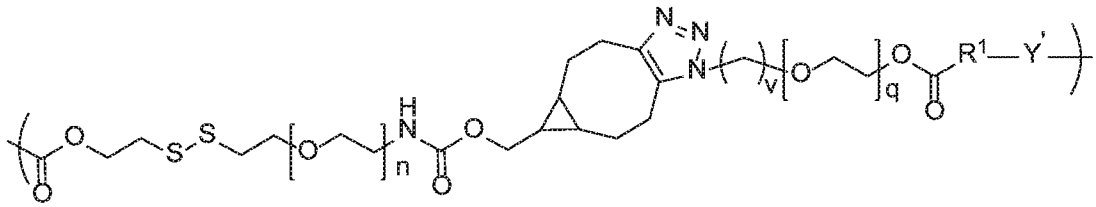
[0005] Some embodiments pertain to tolerogenic molecules and/or the use of tolerogenic molecules in methods of inducing immune tolerance in a patient. In some embodiments, the tolerogenic molecules comprise one or more antigens, fragments (e.g., immunogenic portions) thereof, mimotopes thereof, and the like. In some embodiments, the tolerogenic molecules comprise an antigen to which immune tolerance is desired. In some embodiments, the tolerogenic molecules comprise one or more liver targeting moieties. In some embodiments, the liver targeting moieties and antigens are bound to each other via a linking group. In several embodiments, the liver targeting moieties are covalently bound to the antigens to which tolerance is desired.

[0006] In several embodiments, the tolerogenic molecule comprises Formula 1:

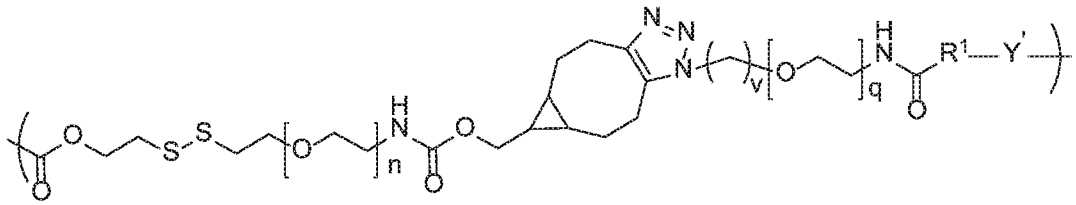


Formula 1

In several embodiments, m is an integer from about 1 to 100. In several embodiments, X comprises an antigen, a mimetic thereof, a fragment thereof, or a tolerogenic portion thereof. In several embodiments, Y is of a linker moiety having a formula selected from the group consisting of:

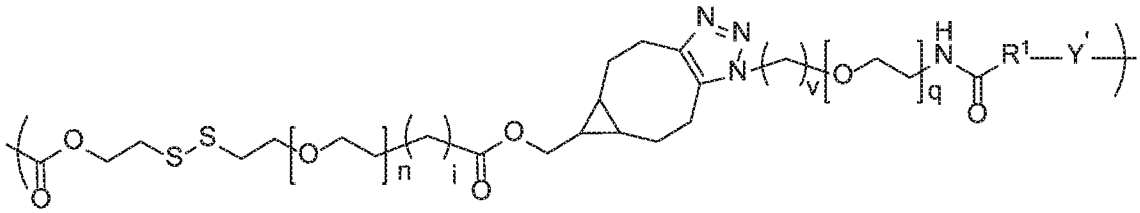


Yj'



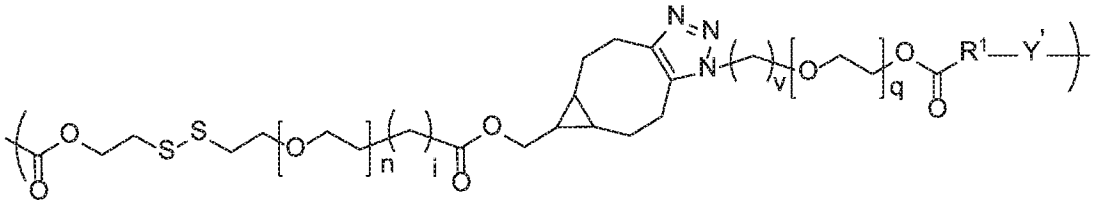
,

Yk'



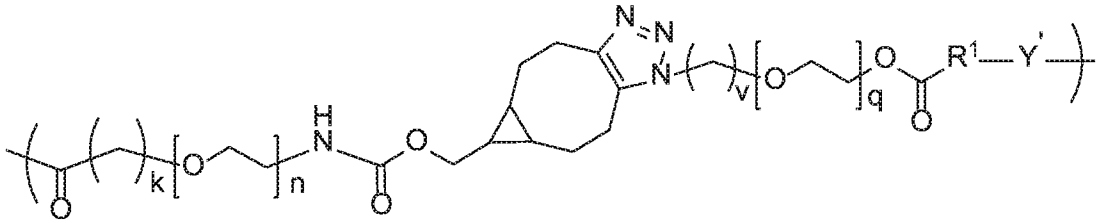
,

Yl'



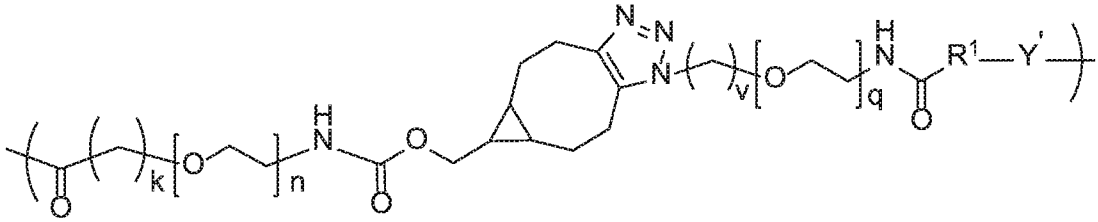
,

Ym'



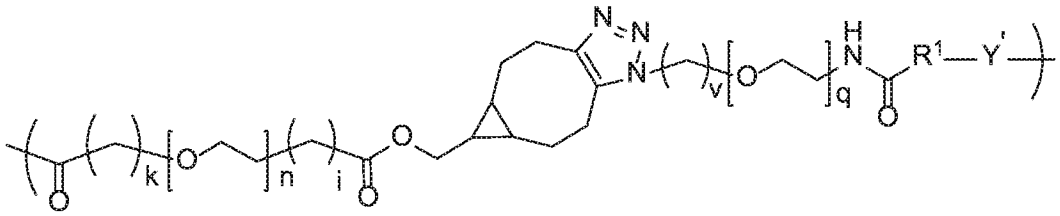
,

Yn'

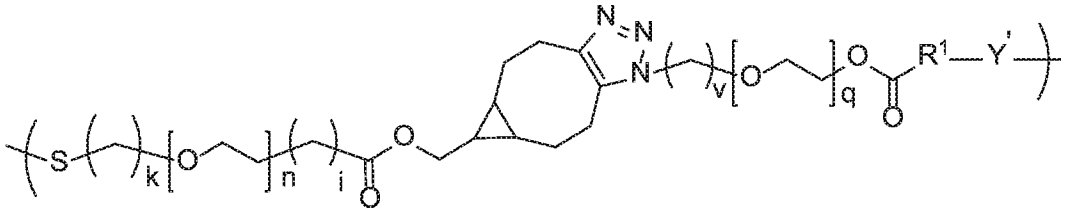


,

Yo'

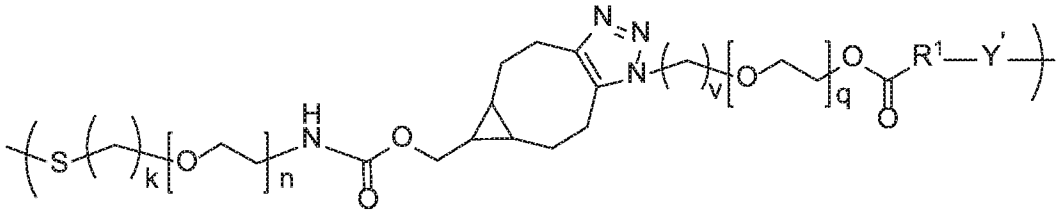


Yp'



, and

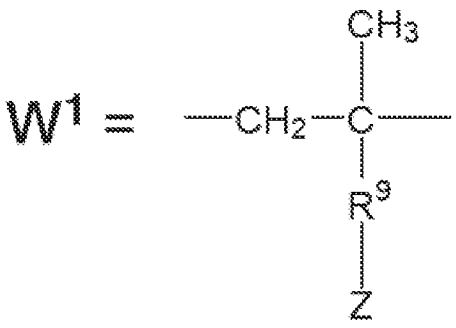
Yq'

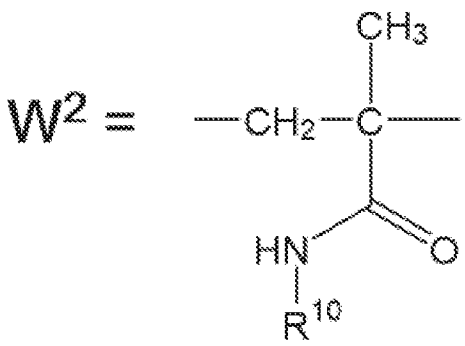


Yr'

In several embodiments, n is an integer from about 1 to about 100. In several embodiments, q is an integer from about 1 to about 100. In several embodiments, k is an integer from about 1 to about 12. In several embodiments, i is an integer from about 0 to about 20. In several embodiments, v is an integer from about 1 to about 4.

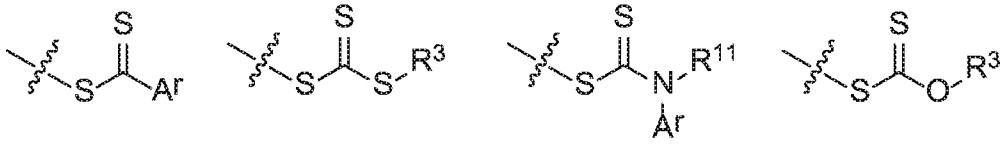
[0007] In several embodiments, R_1 is selected from the group consisting of $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, and $-CH(CH_3)-$. In several embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2. In several embodiments, W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:





In several embodiments, the number of repeat units of W^1 is denoted as p and wherein p is an integer of at least about 1. In several embodiments, the number of repeat units of W^2 is denoted as r and wherein r is an integer of at least about 1. In several embodiments, R^9 is a direct bond, -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-, or -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-$(O\text{-}CH_2\text{-}CH_2)_t$-.

[0008] In several embodiments, t is an integer from 1 to 5. In several embodiments, R^2 is selected from the group consisting of:



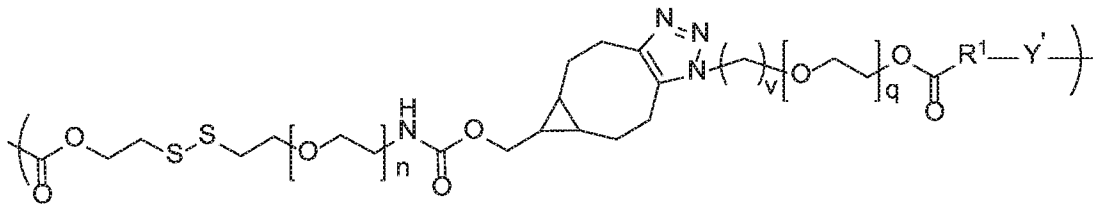
I II III IV

In several embodiments, Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group. In several embodiments, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety (e.g., optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl, etc.), and R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl.

[0009] In several embodiments, Z comprises a liver-targeting moiety. In several embodiments, Z is galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, Z is conjugated at its C1, C2 or C6 to Y.

[0010] In several embodiments, the ratio of p to r is about 1:1. In several embodiments, the ratio of p to r is about 4:1.

[0011] In several embodiments, Y is:



Yj'

[0012] In several embodiments, n is 43 or 44. In several embodiments, v is 2. In several embodiments, q is 3. In several embodiments, R^1 is -$(CH_2)_2$-C(CH_3)(CN)-. In several embodiments, Z is one or more of galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, Z is N-acetylgalactosamine or N-acetylglucosamine.

[0013] In several embodiments, Y is prepared using N-hydroxysuccinamidyl linkers, malaemide linkers, vinylsulfone linkers, pyridyl di-thiol-poly(ethylene glycol) linkers, pyridyl di-thiol linkers, n-nitrophenyl carbonate linkers, NHS-ester linkers, and nitrophenoxy poly(ethylene glycol)ester linkers.

[0014] In several embodiments, X induces an unwanted immune response in a subject.

[0015] In several embodiments, X is associated with an autoimmune disease. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is selected from the group consisting of Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, and Parkinson's disease.

[0016] In several embodiments, X comprises a self antigen. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65), GAD-67, insulinomaassociated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 213 (IA-213), ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin- A, HSP-60, caboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestinepancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein, regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6- phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5, and a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

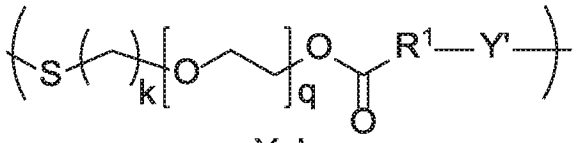
[0017] In several embodiments, X comprises a food antigen. In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1), a-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin, actinidin (Act c 1, Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5), ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme, livetin, apovitillin, vosvetin, 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 1 lS globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4), profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5), Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2

(Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1), profilin (Mus xp 1), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

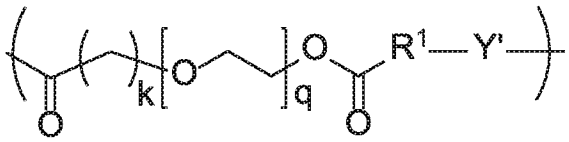
[0018] In several embodiments, X comprises a therapeutic agent. In several embodiments, the therapeutic agent is selected from Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0019] In several embodiments, X comprises a transplant antigen. In several embodiments, the transplant antigen is selected from the group consisting of subunits of the MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins, and minor blood group antigens RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss.

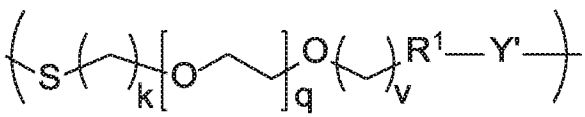
[0020] In several embodiments, Y is of a linker moiety having a formula selected from the group consisting of:



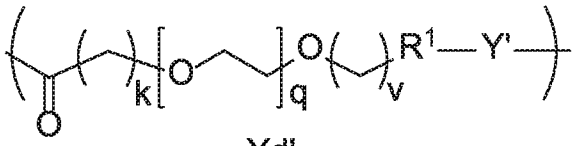
Ya'



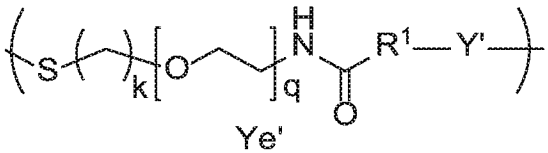
Yb'



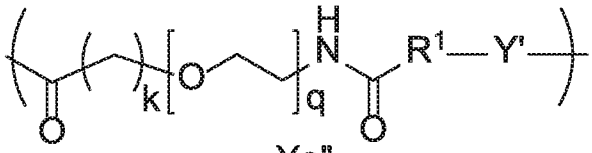
Yc'



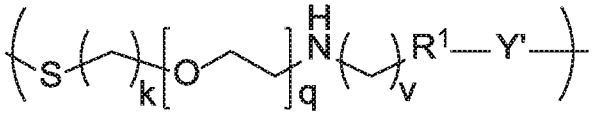
Yd'



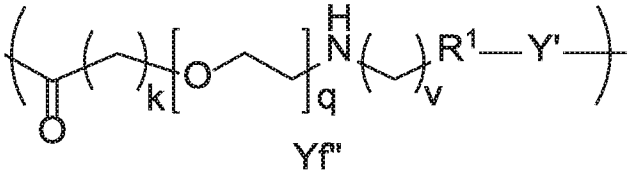
Ye'



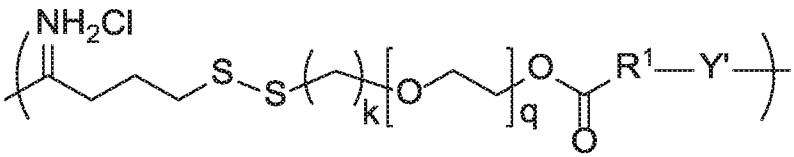
Ye"



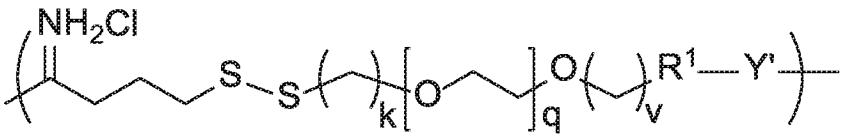
Yf'



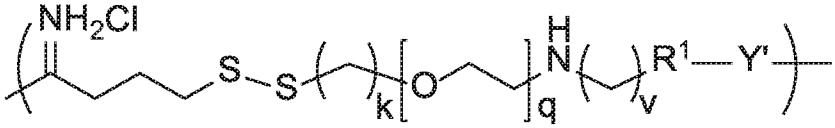
Yf"



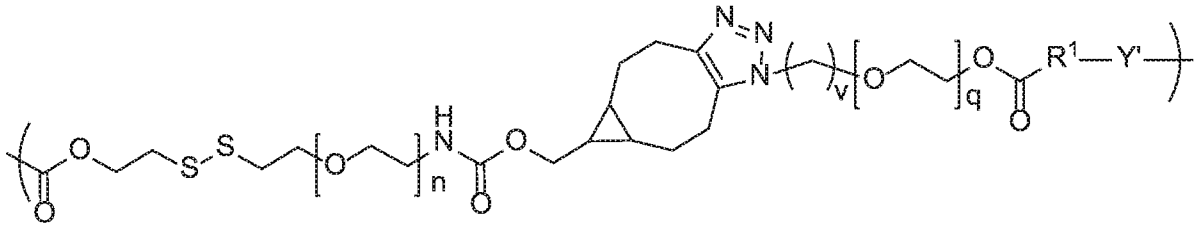
Yg'



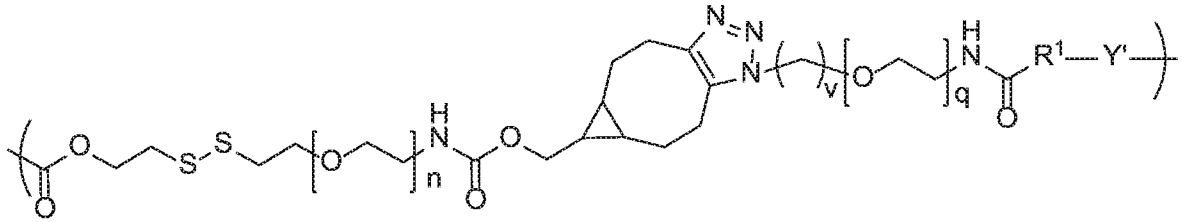
Yh'



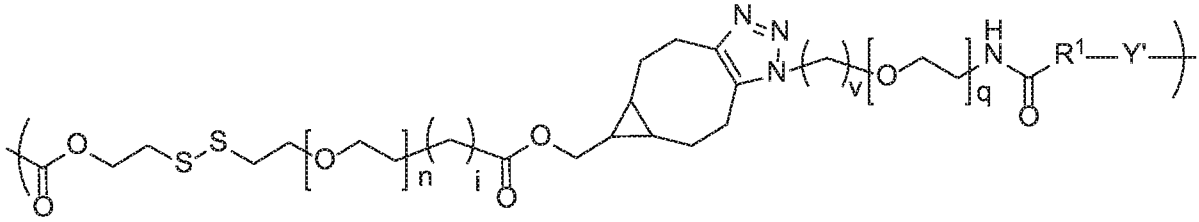
Yi'



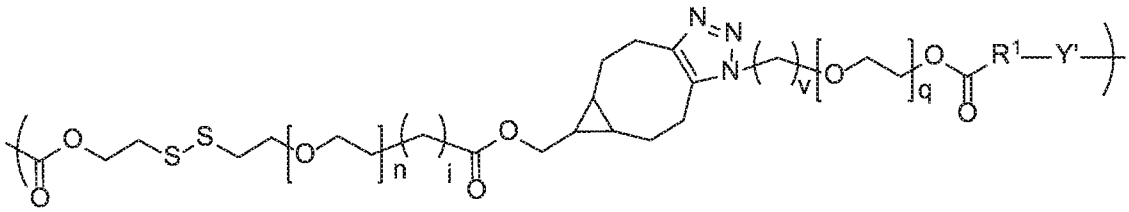
Yj'



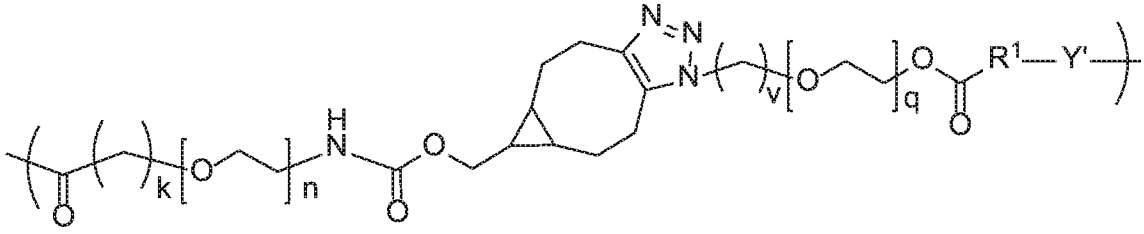
Yk'



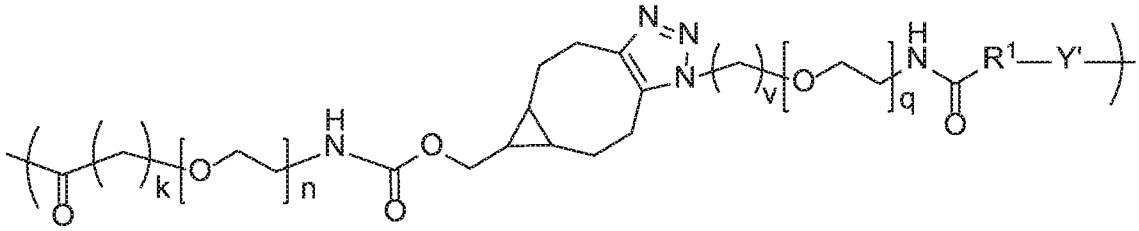
Yl'



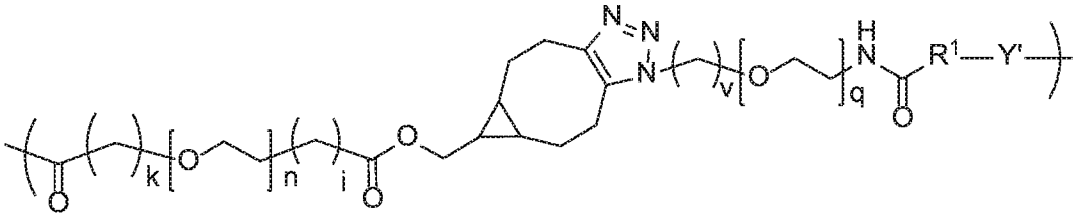
Ym'



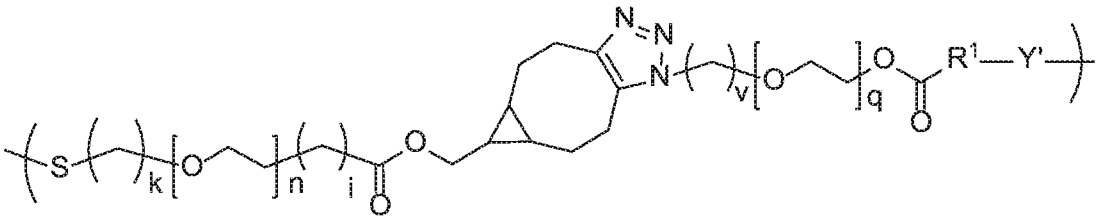
Yn'



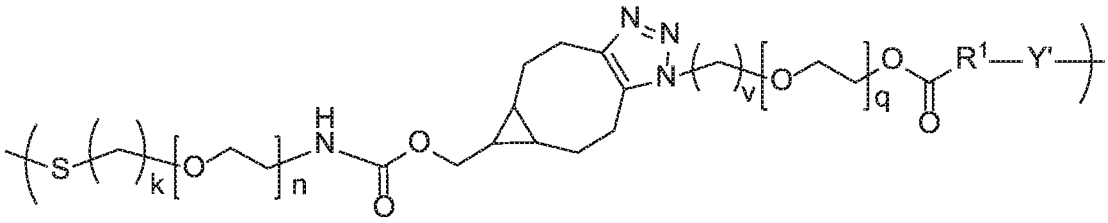
Yo'



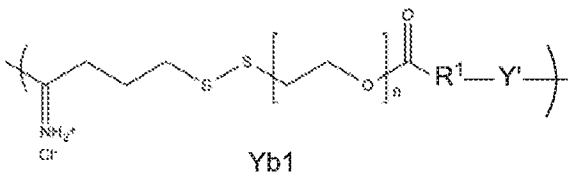
Yp'



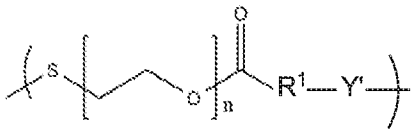
Yq'



Yr'

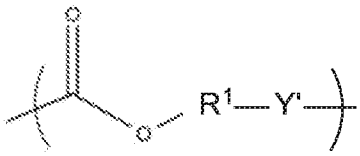


Yb1

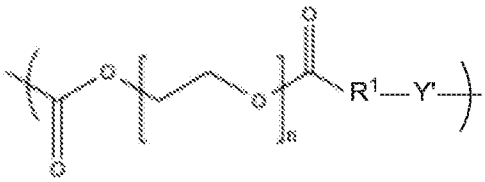


Yc1

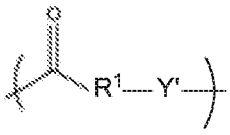
Yd1



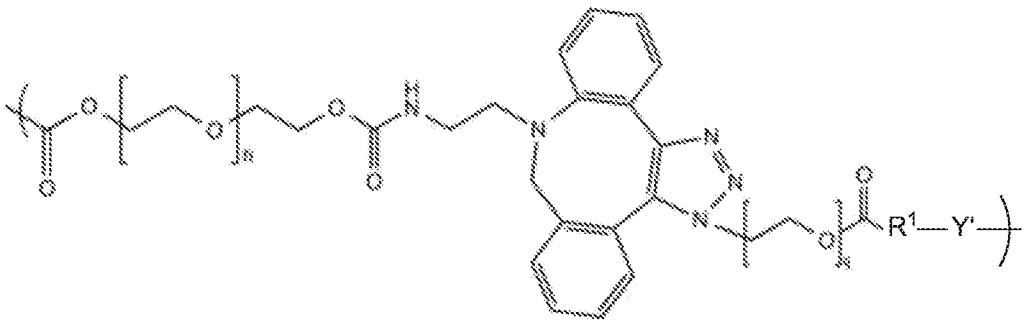
Ye1



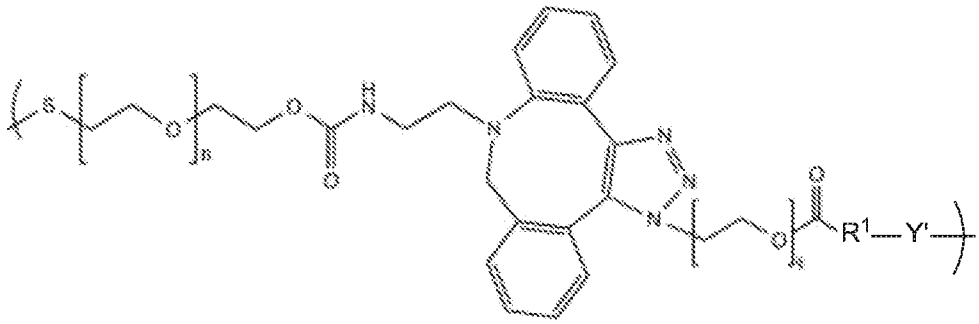
Yf1



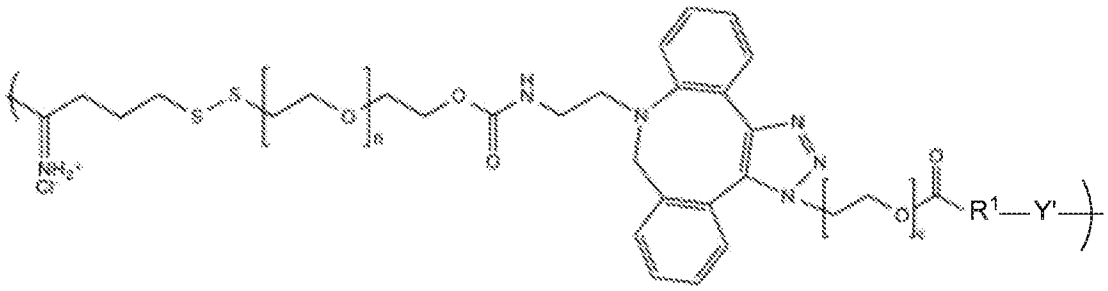
Yg1



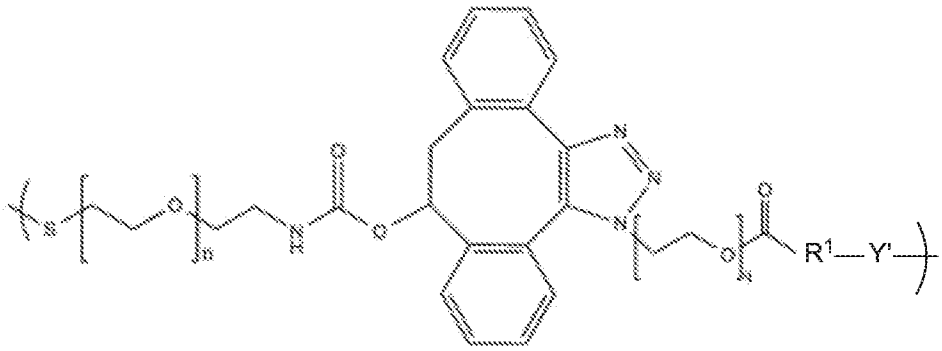
Yh1



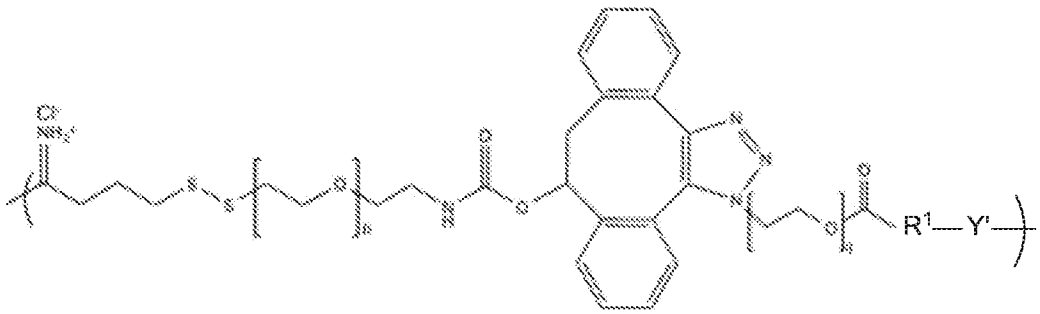
Yi1



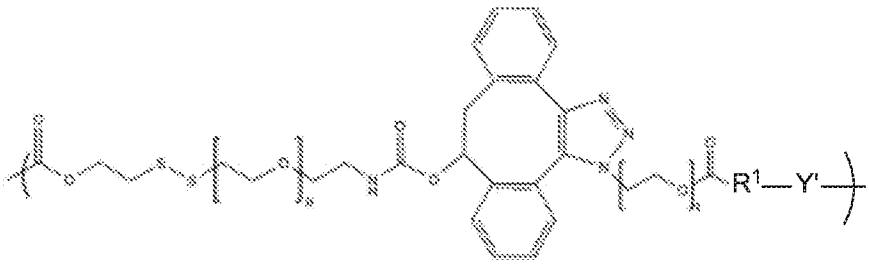
Yj1



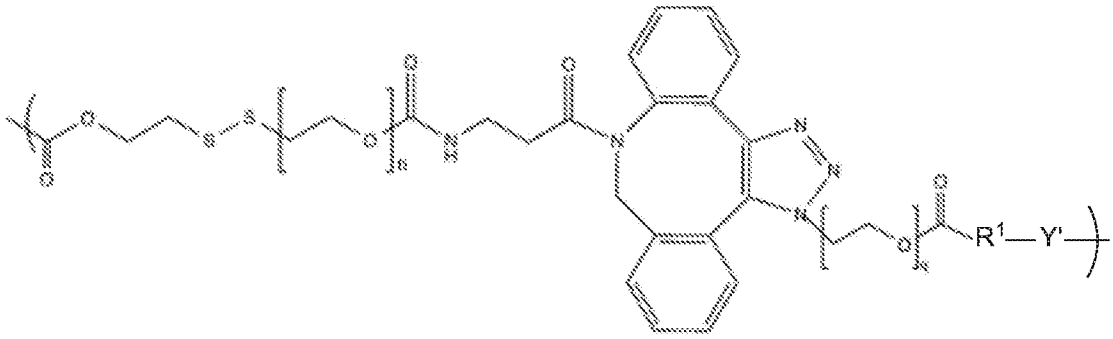
Yk1



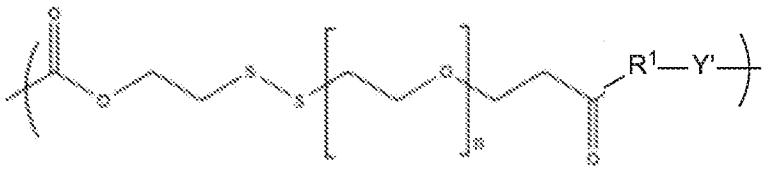
YL1



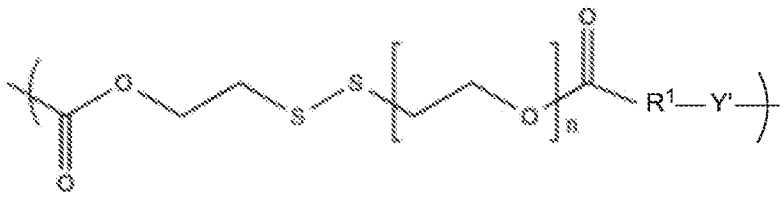
Ym1



Yn1



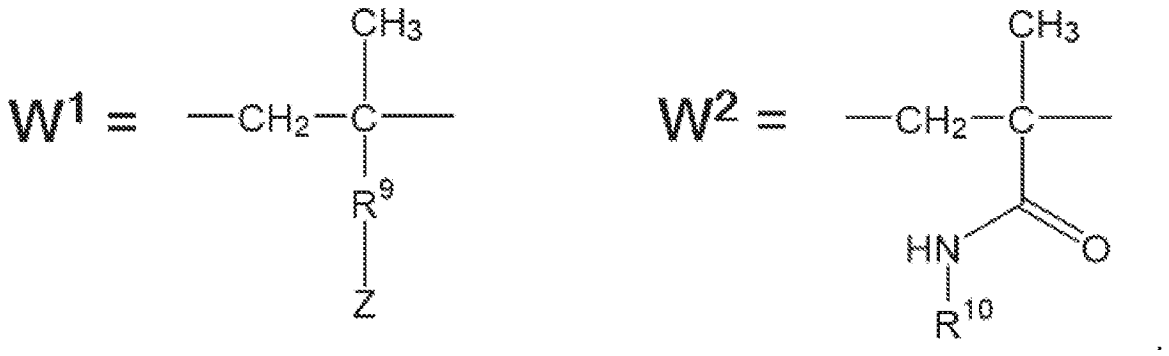
Yo1



Yp1

In several embodiments, n is an integer from about 1 to about 100. In several embodiments, q is an integer from about 1 to about 100. In several embodiments, k is an integer from about 1 to about 20. In several embodiments, i is an integer from about 0 to about 20. In several embodiments, v is an integer from about 1 to about 20. In several embodiments, R_1 is selected from the group consisting of $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, and $-CH(CH_3)-$.

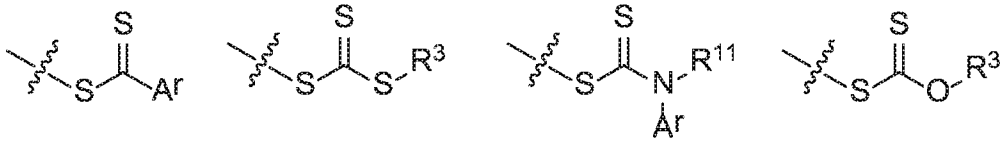
[0021] In several embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2, where W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:



[0022] In several embodiments, the number of repeat units of W^1 in Y is denoted as p and wherein p is an integer of at least about 1. In several embodiments, the number of repeat units of W^2 in Y is denoted as r and wherein r is an integer of at least about 1. In several embodiments, the sum of p and r is greater than about 170.

[0023] In several embodiments, R^9 is a direct bond, -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-, or -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-$(O\text{-}CH_2\text{-}CH_2)_t$-. In several embodiments, t is an integer from 1 to 5.

[0024] In several embodiments, R^2 is selected from the group consisting of:



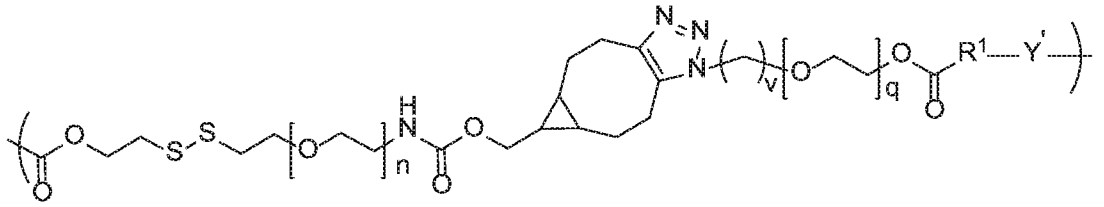
I II III IV

In several embodiments, Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety (e.g., optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl, etc.), and R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl.

[0025] In several embodiments, Z comprises a liver-targeting moiety. In several embodiments, Z is galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, Z is conjugated at its C1, C2 or C6 to Y.

[0026] In several embodiments, the ratio of p to r is about 1:1. In several embodiments, the ratio of p to r is about 4:1.

[0027] In several embodiments, Y is:



Yj'

where n is about 43 or about 44, v is 2, q is 3, R^1 is -$(CH_2)_2$-$C(CH_3)(CN)$-, and Z is one or more of galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, Z is N-acetylgalactosamine or N-acetylglucosamine.

[0028] In several embodiments, Y is prepared using N-hydroxysuccinamidyl linkers, malaemide linkers, vinylsulfone linkers, pyridyl di-thiol-poly(ethylene glycol) linkers, pyridyl di-thiol linkers, n-nitrophenyl carbonate linkers, NHS-ester linkers, and nitrophenoxy poly(ethylene glycol)ester linkers.

[0029] In several embodiments, X induces an unwanted immune response in a subject.

[0030] In several embodiments, X is associated with an autoimmune disease. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is selected from the group consisting of Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, and Parkinson's disease.

[0031] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises insulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises proinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises preproinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin basic protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic any of thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin proteolipid protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

[0032] In several embodiments, X comprises a self antigen. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65), GAD-67, insulinomaassociated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 213 (IA-213), ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin- A, HSP-60, caboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestinepancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein, regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6- phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5, and a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0033] In several embodiments, X comprises a food antigen. In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1), a-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin, actinidin (Act c 1, Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5), ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme, livetin, apovitillin, vosvetin, 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 1 lS globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4), profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5), Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1), profilin (Mus xp 1), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, food antigen is selected from the group consisting of gluten, gliadin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0034] In several embodiments, X comprises a therapeutic agent. In several embodiments, therapeutic agent is selected from Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VII, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, therapeutic agent is selected from the group consisting of aspariginase, uricase, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0035] In several embodiments, X comprises a transplant antigen. In several embodiments, the transplant antigen is selected from the group consisting of subunits of the MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins, and minor blood group antigens RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0036] Several embodiments pertain to a composition comprising a compound as disclosed elsewhere herein. Several embodiments pertain to the use of a compound as disclosed elsewhere herein for inducing tolerance to X.

[0037] Several embodiments pertain to a method of inducing tolerance to an antigen to which a subject is capable of developing an unwanted immune response, comprising administering a compound as disclosed elsewhere herein to the subject. In some embodiments, the compound is administered prior to the subject being exposed to the antigen. In several embodiments, the compound is administered after the subject has been exposed to the antigen. In several embodiments, the administration comprises at least one intravenous administration of the compound.

[0038] Several embodiments pertain to a use of the compound as disclosed herein for the preparation of a medicament for inducing tolerance to an antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof to which a subject develops an unwanted immune response.

[0039] In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign transplant antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response. In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic

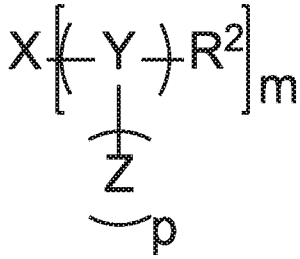
of any of thereof against which induces patients develop an unwanted immune response. In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign therapeutic agent, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which patients develop an unwanted immune response. In several embodiments, X comprises a self-antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises an antibody, antibody fragment or ligand that specifically binds a circulating protein or peptide or antibody, which circulating protein or peptide or antibody is causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, hypersensitivity and/or allergy.

[0040] Several embodiments pertain to a pharmaceutically acceptable composition for inducing tolerance to a therapeutic protein in a subject having a deficiency in production of a functional analogous native protein.

[0041] Several embodiments pertain to the use of a compound or composition as disclosed herein for treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

[0042] Several embodiments pertain to methods for manufacturing a medicament for use in treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

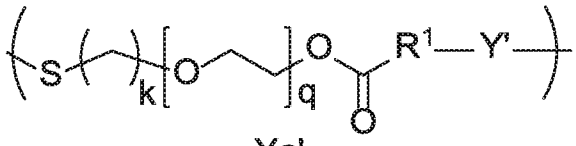
[0043] Several embodiments pertain to a composition comprising Formula 1:



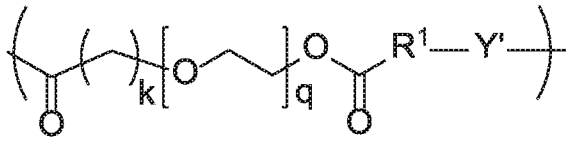
Formula 1

[0044] In several embodiments, m is an integer from about 1 to 50. X comprises an antigen, a fragment thereof, or a tolerogenic portion thereof.

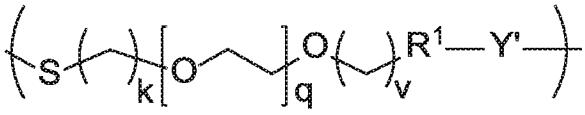
[0045] In several embodiments, Y is of a linker moiety having a formula selected from the group consisting of:



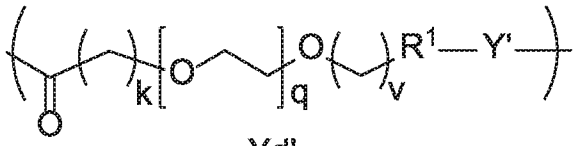
Ya'



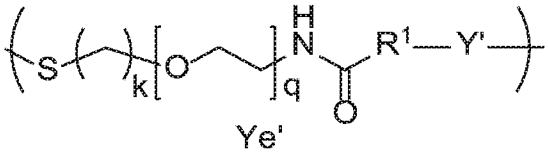
Yb'



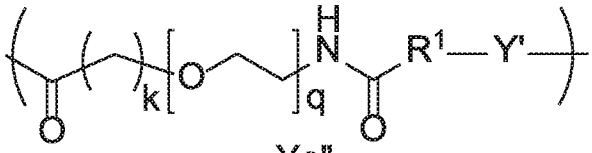
Yc'



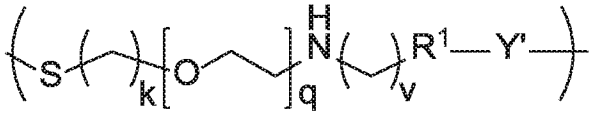
Yd'



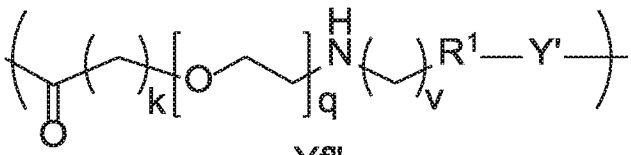
Ye'



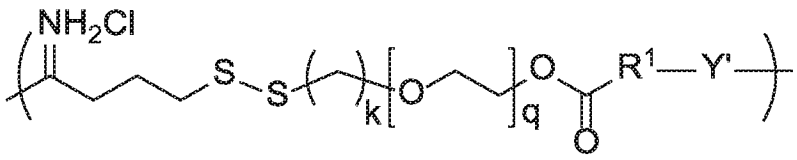
Ye"



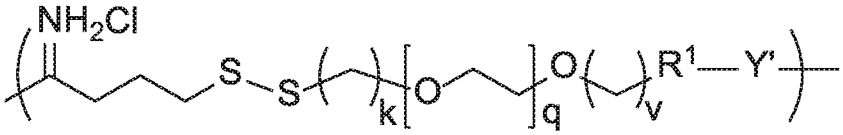
Yf'



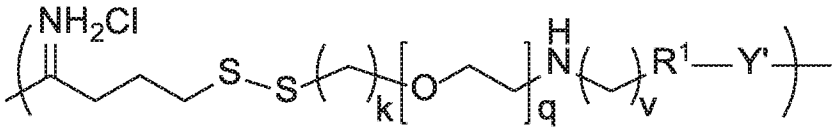
Yf"



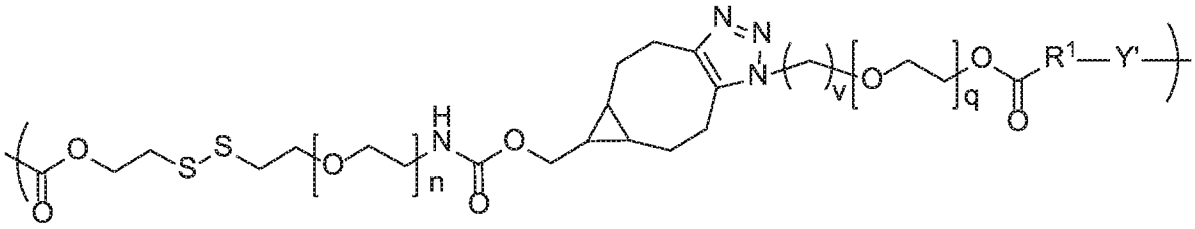
Yg'



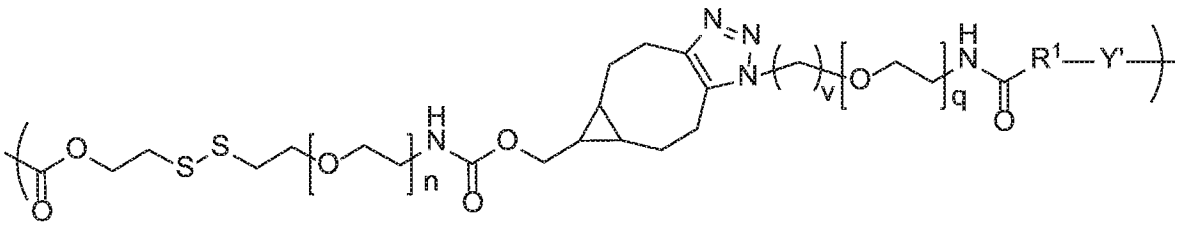
Yh'



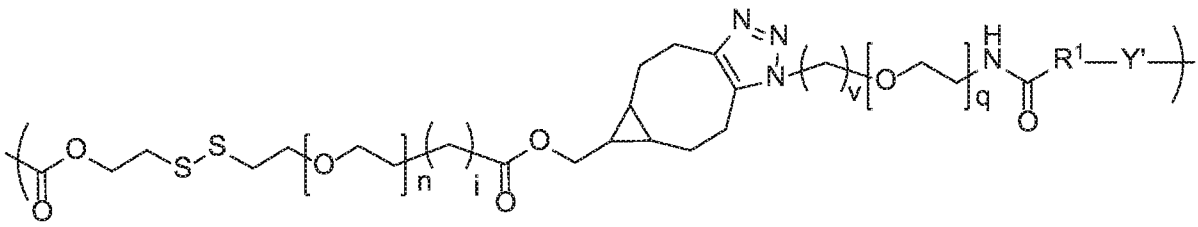
Yi'



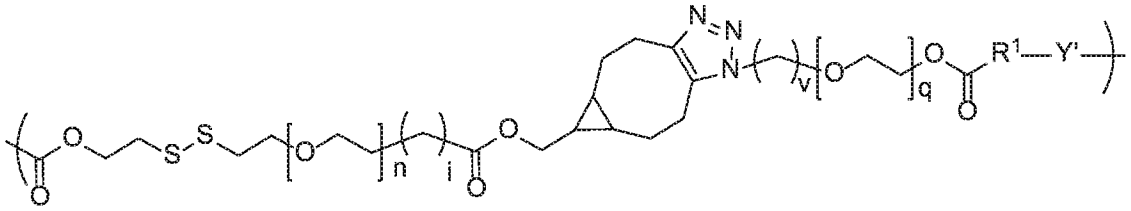
Yj'



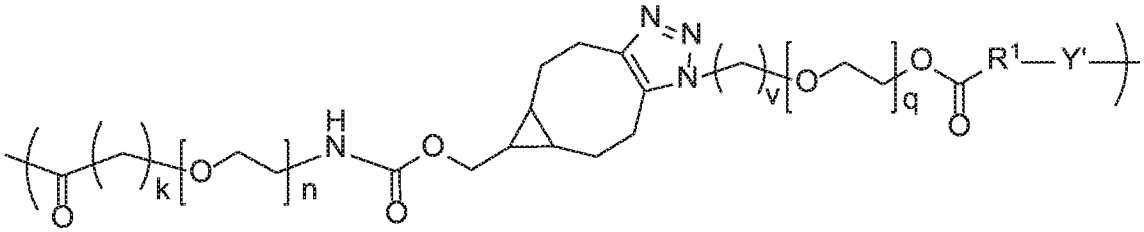
Yk'



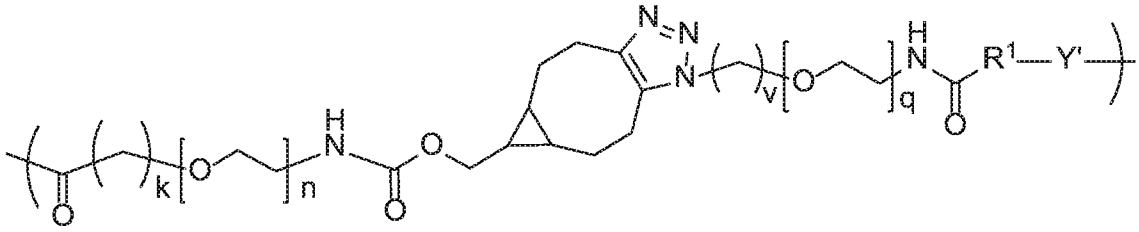
Yl'



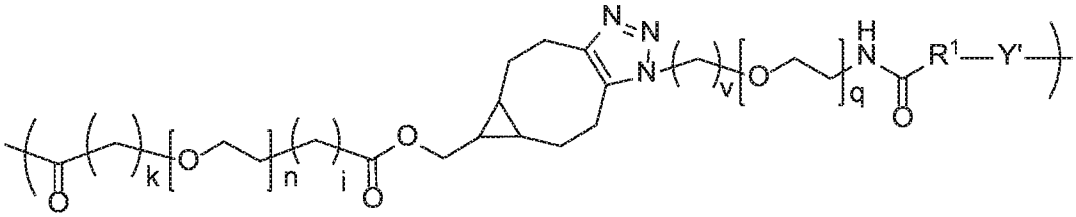
Ym'



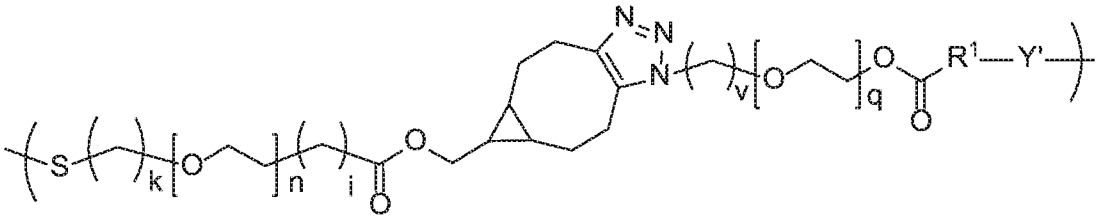
Yn'



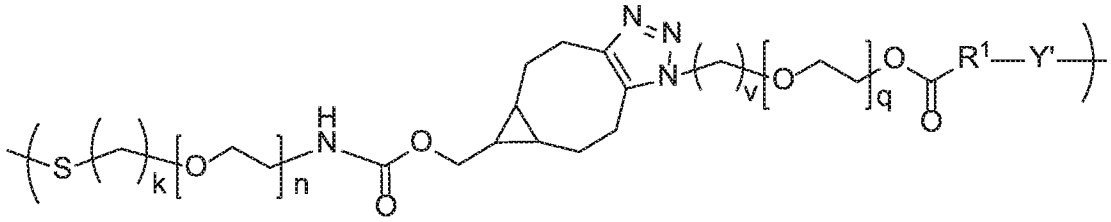
Yo'



Yp'



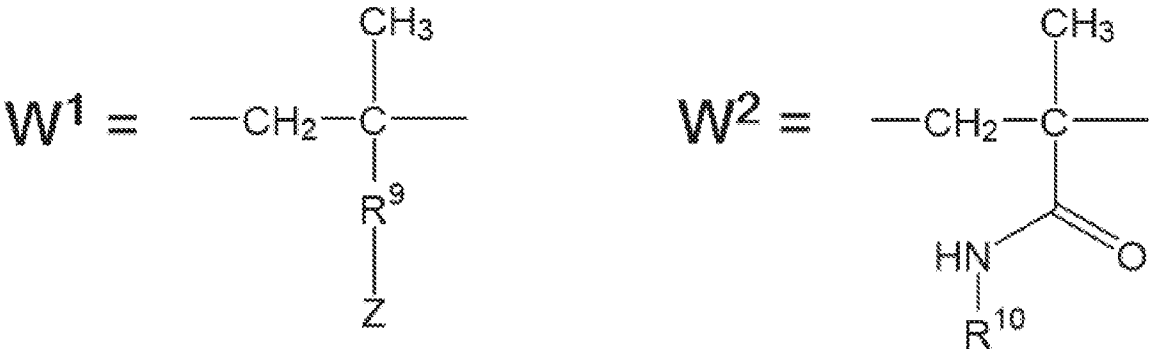
Yq'



Yr'

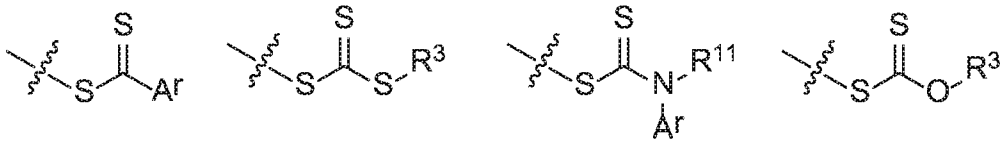
In several embodiments, n is an integer from about 1 to about 100. In several embodiments, q is an integer from about 1 to about 100. In several embodiments, k is an integer from about 1 to about 20. In several embodiments, i is an integer from about 0 to about 20. In several embodiments, v is an integer from about 1 to about 20. In several embodiments, R_1 is selected from the group consisting of $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, and $-CH(CH_3)-$.

[0046] In several embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2, where W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:



[0047] In several embodiments, the number of repeat units of W^1 in Y is denoted as p and wherein p is an integer of at least about 1. In several embodiments, the number of repeat units of W^2 in Y is denoted as r and wherein r is an integer of at least about 1. In several embodiments, sum of p and r is greater than about 170. In several embodiments, R^9 is a direct bond, $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-$, or $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-(O-CH_2-CH_2)_t-$. In several embodiments, t is an integer from 1 to 5.

[0048] In several embodiments, R^2 is selected from the group consisting of:



I II III IV

[0049] where Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety (e.g., optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl, etc.), and R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl.

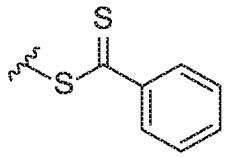
[0050] In several embodiments, Z comprises a liver-targeting moiety.

[0051] In several embodiments, n is about 30 to about 50, v is 2, q is 3, and R^1 is -$(CH_2)_2$-$C(CH_3)(CN)$-. Z is one or more of galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine.

[0052] In several embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer. In several embodiments, Y' is a block copolymer.

[0053] In several embodiments, Y comprises Formula Ya' or Formula Yj'.

[0054] In several embodiments, R^2 is the following group:

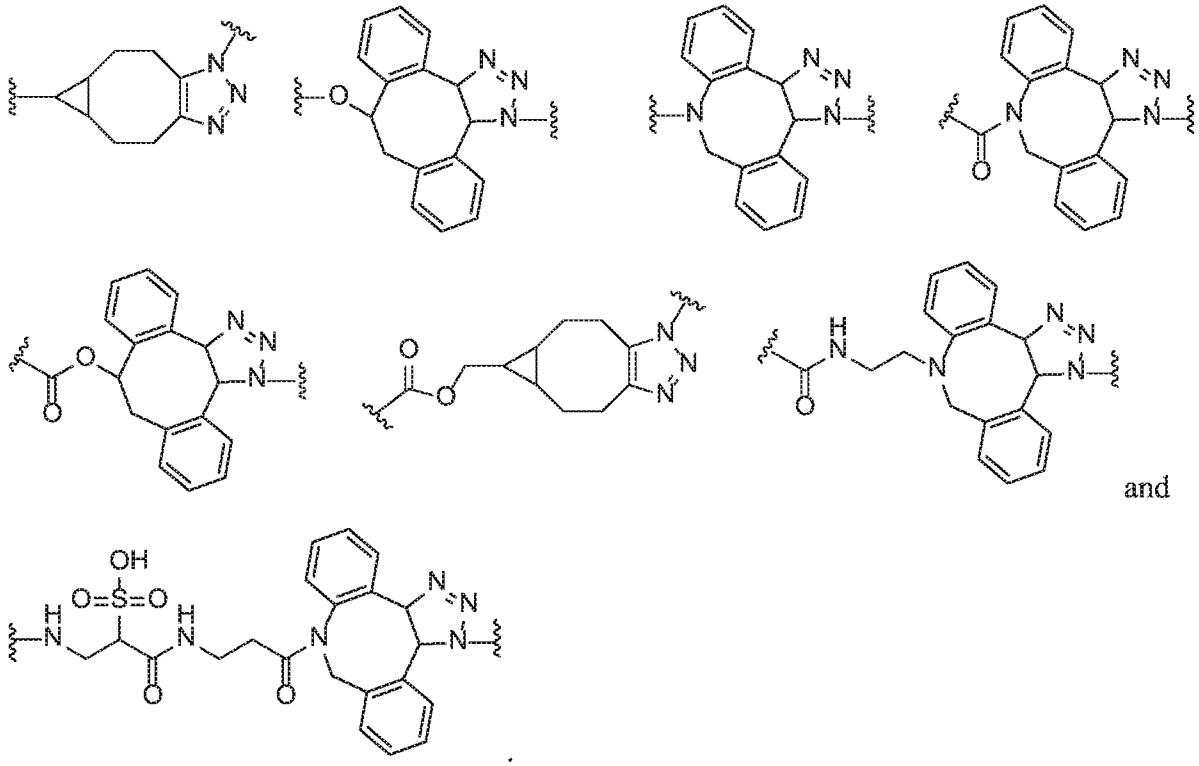


[0055] In several embodiments, X comprises: a foreign transplant antigen against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response; a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen against which patients develop an unwanted immune response; a foreign therapeutic agent against which patients develop an unwanted immune response; or a synthetic self-antigen against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response, or a tolerogenic portion thereof.

[0056] Several embodiments pertain to a composition comprising a pharmaceutically acceptable excipient and a compound as disclosed herein. Several embodiments pertain to the use of the composition as disclosed herein for treatment for an unwanted immune response.

[0057] Some embdoiments pertain to a tolerogenic molecule comprising: an antigen, a mimetic of an antigen, or a tolerogenic portion of an antigen; a liver targeting

moiety; and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen. In several embodiments, the linking group comprising any one of the following functional units:



and

.

[0058] In several embodiments, the linking group comprises a disulfanyl ethyl ester or a sulfide of a disulfide bond.

[0059] In several embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is selected from the group consisting of galactose, galactosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, glucose, glucoseamine and N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, liver targeting moiety is conjugated to the linker at a C1, C2 or C6 position of the liver targeting moiety.

[0060] In several embodiments, the linking group further comprises a hydrophilic polymer chain. In several embodiments, the hydrophilic polymer chain comprises a polyethyleneglycol region.

[0061] In several embodiments, X induces an unwanted immune response in a subject.

[0062] In several embodiments, X is associated with an autoimmune disease. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is selected from the group consisting of Type I

diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, and Parkinson's disease.

[0063] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises insulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises proinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises preproinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin basic protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic any of thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin proteolipid protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

[0064] In several embodiments, X comprises a self antigen. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65), GAD-67, insulinomaassociated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 213 (IA-213), ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin- A, HSP-60, caboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestinepancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein, regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6- phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5, and a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0065] In several embodiments, X comprises a food antigen. In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1), a-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin, actinidin (Act c 1,

Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5), ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme, livetin, apovitillin, vosvetin, 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 1 lS globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4), profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5), Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1), profilin (Mus xp 1), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, food antigen is selected from the group consisting of gluten, gliadin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0066] In several embodiments, X comprises a therapeutic agent. In several embodiments, therapeutic agent is selected from Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VII, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens. In several embodiments, therapeutic agent is selected from the group consisting of aspariginase, uricase, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0067] In several embodiments, X comprises a transplant antigen. In several embodiments, the transplant antigen is selected from the group consisting of subunits of the MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins, and minor blood group antigens RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0068] Several embodiments pertain to a composition comprising a compound as disclosed elsewhere herein. Several embodiments pertain to the use of a compound as disclosed elsewhere herein for inducing tolerance to X.

[0069] Several embodiments pertain to a method of inducing tolerance to an antigen to which a subject is capable of developing an unwanted immune response,

comprising administering a compound as disclosed elsewhere herein to the subject. In some embodiments, the compound is administered prior to the subject being exposed to the antigen. In several embodiments, the compound is administered after the subject has been exposed to the antigen. In several embodiments, the administration comprises at least one intravenous administration of the compound.

[0070] Several embodiments pertain to a use of the compound as disclosed herein for the preparation of a medicament for inducing tolerance to an antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof to which a subject develops an unwanted immune response.

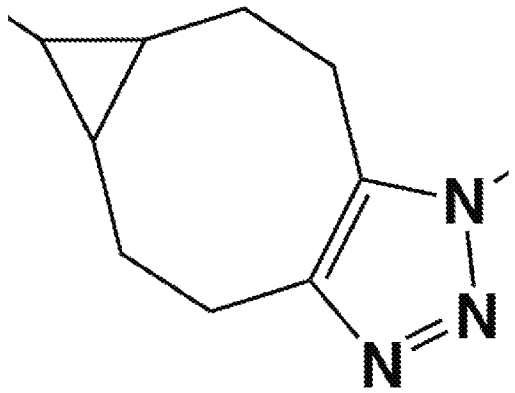
[0071] In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign transplant antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response. In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic of any of thereof against which induces patients develop an unwanted immune response. In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign therapeutic agent, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which patients develop an unwanted immune response. In several embodiments, X comprises a self-antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises an antibody, antibody fragment or ligand that specifically binds a circulating protein or peptide or antibody, which circulating protein or peptide or antibody is causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, hypersensitivity and/or allergy.

[0072] Several embodiments pertain to a pharmaceutically acceptable composition for inducing tolerance to a therapeutic protein in a subject having a deficiency in production of a functional analogous native protein.

[0073] Several embodiments pertain to the use of a compound or composition as disclosed herein for treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

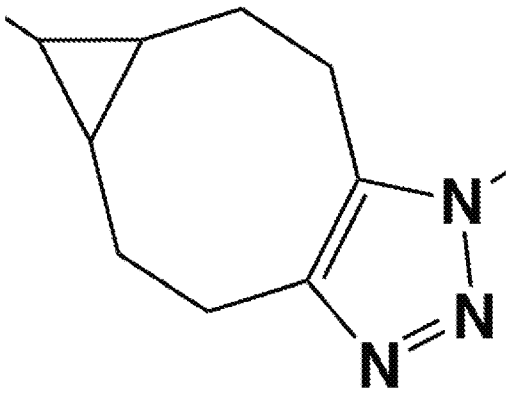
[0074] Several embodiments pertain to methods for manufacturing a medicament for use in treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

[0075] Several embodiments pertain to a tolerogenic molecule comprising an antigen, a liver targeting moiety, and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, wherein the linking group comprises the following functional unit:

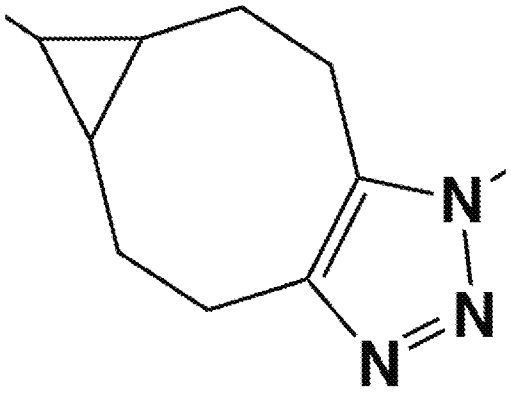


[0076] In several embodiments, the antigen is a self-antigen, a therapeutic agent, a food antigen, or a non-food foreign antigen. In several embodiments, the linking group comprises a disulfanyl ethyl ester or a sulfide of a disulfide bond. In several embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is selected from the group consisting of galactose, galactosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, glucose, glucoseamine and N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is conjugated to the linker at a C1, C2 or C6 position of the liver targeting moiety. In several embodiments, the antigen is selected from the group consisting of gliadin, glutenin, insulin, pro-insulin, pre-proinsulin, GAD65, IGRP, Factor VIII, uricase, and asparaginase. In several embodiments, the linking group further comprises a hydrophilic polymer chain. In several embodiments, hydrophilic polymer chain comprises a polyethyleneglycol region.

[0077] Several embodiments pertain to a method of inducing for inducing tolerance to an antigen, the method comprising: administering a tolerogenic molecule to a patient, the tolerogenic molecule comprising an antigen, a liver targeting moiety, and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:

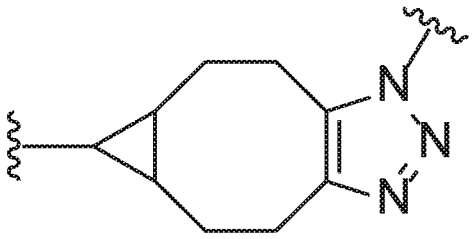


[0078] Several embodiments pertain to a use of a composition for induction of antigen-specific immune tolerance. In several embodiments, the composition for use comprises an antigen; a liver targeting moiety; and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:

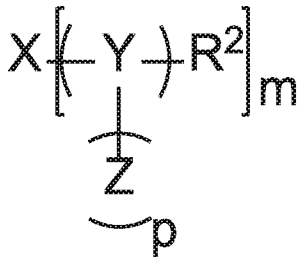


[0079] In several embodiments, the antigen is a self-antigen, a therapeutic agent, a food antigen, or a non-food foreign antigen.

[0080] In some embodiments, the linking group comprises all, or a portion of, the following functional unit:

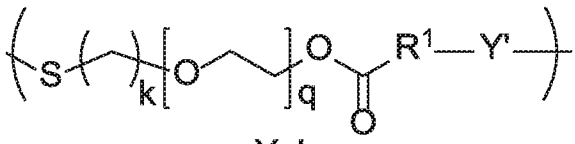


[0081] In several embodiments, there is provided a composition comprising Formula 1:

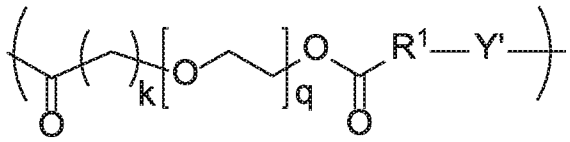


Formula 1

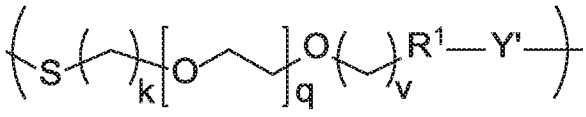
[0082] where: m is an integer from about 1 to 50; X comprises an antigen, a fragment thereof, or a tolerogenic portion thereof; Y is of a linker moiety having a formula selected from the group consisting of:



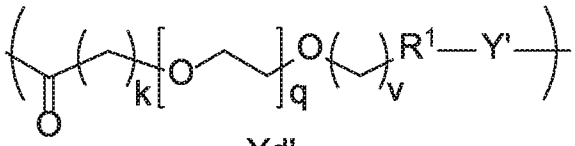
Ya'



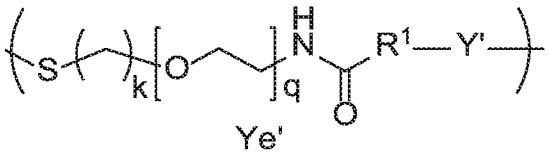
Yb'



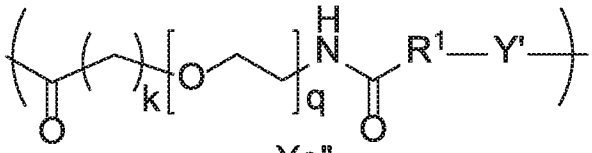
Yc'



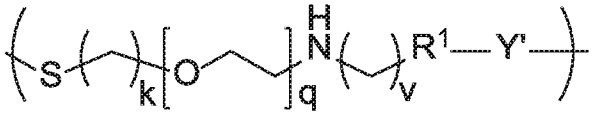
Yd'



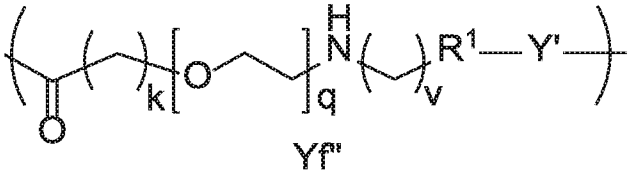
Ye'



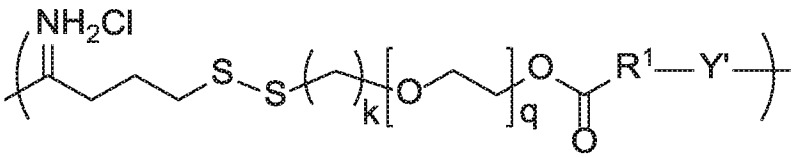
Ye"



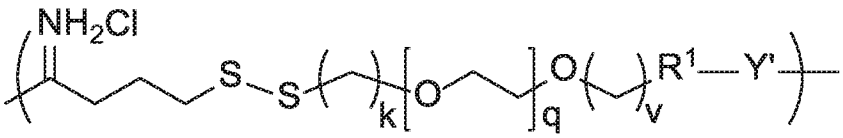
Yf'



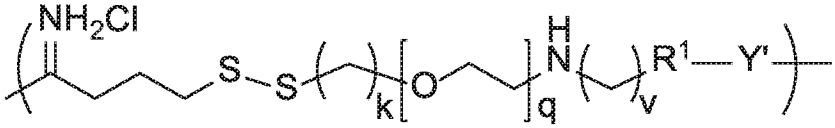
Yf"



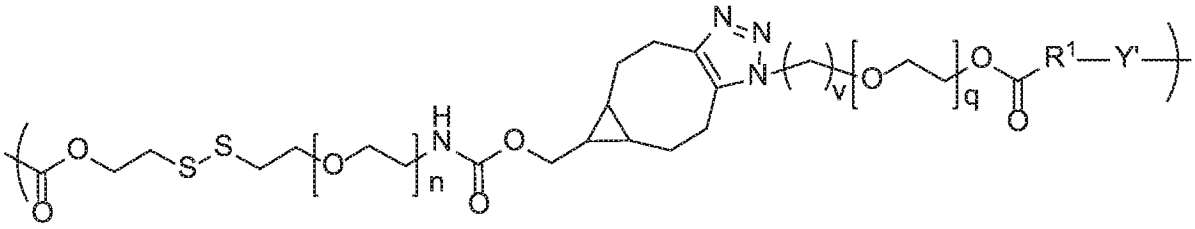
Yg'



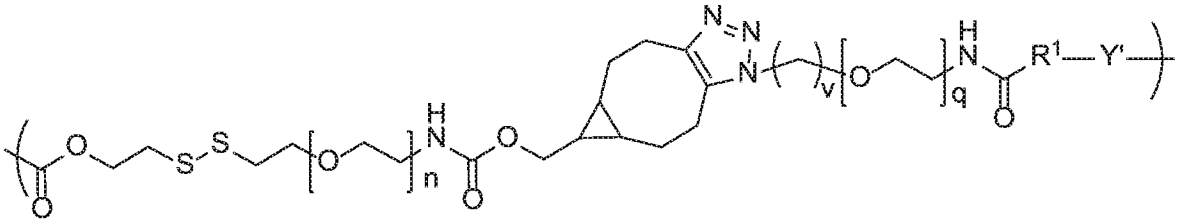
Yh'



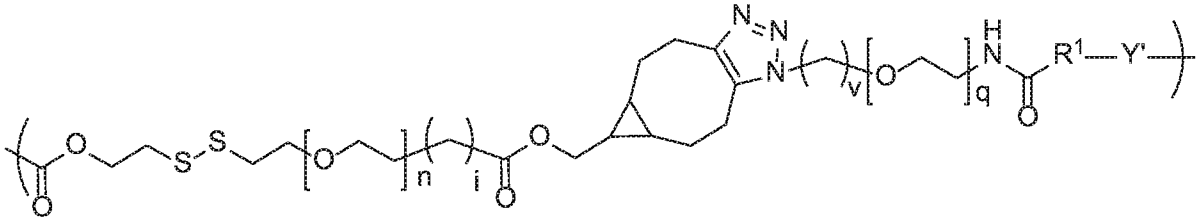
Yi'



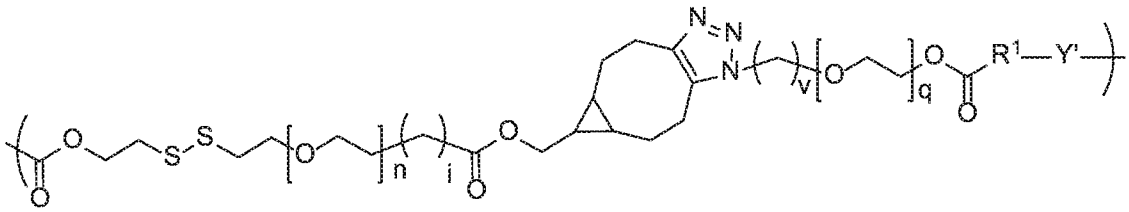
Yj'



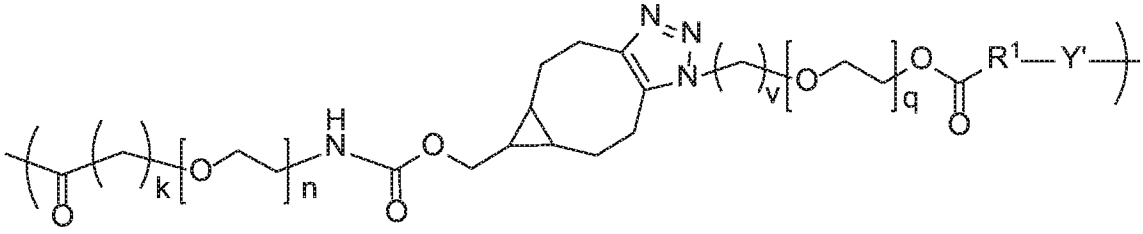
Yk'



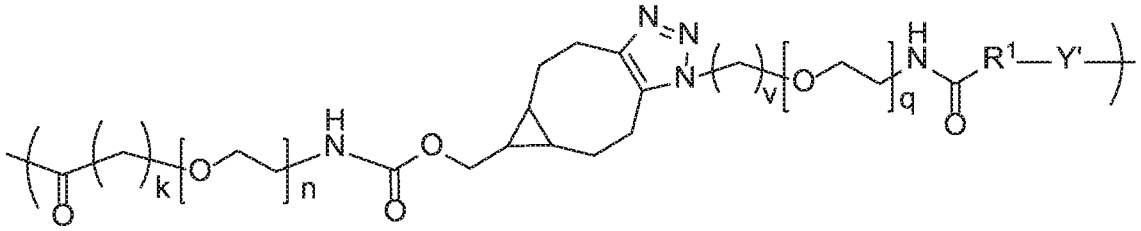
Yl'



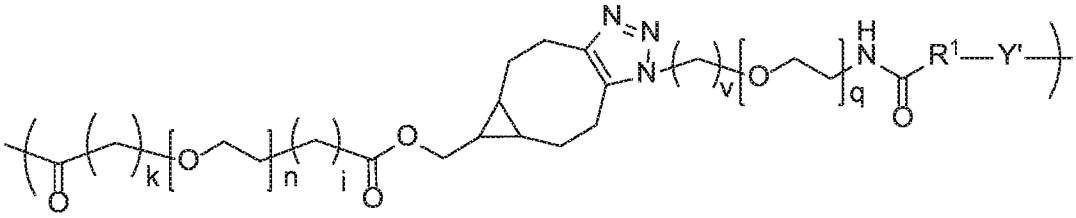
Ym'



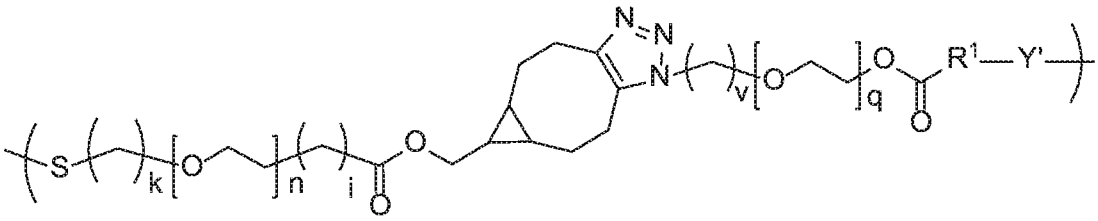
Yn'



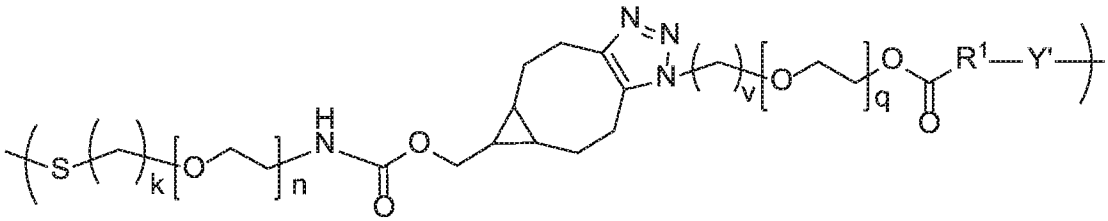
Yo'



Yp'

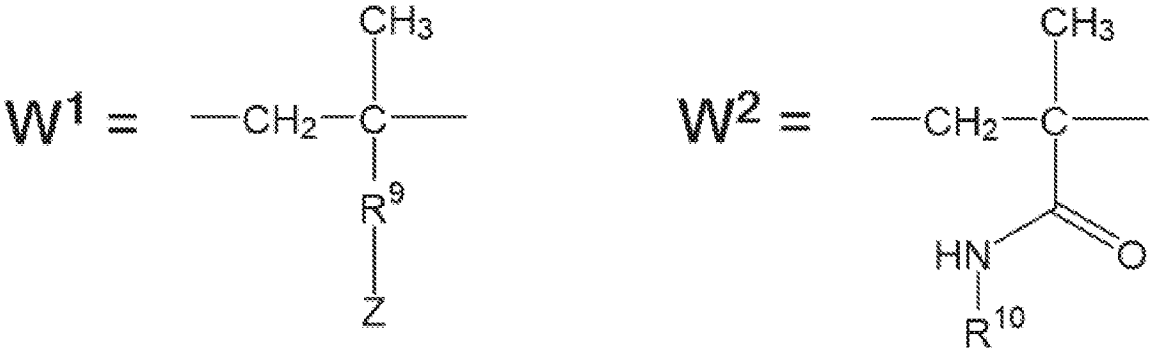


Yq'

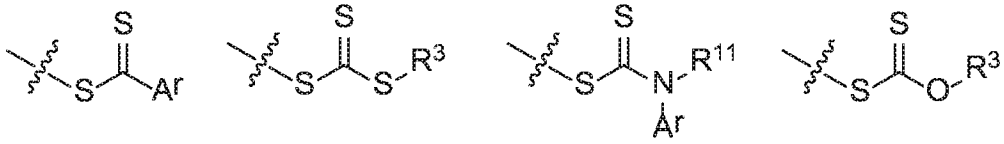


Yr'

[0083] wherein: n is an integer from about 1 to about 100; q is an integer from about 1 to about 100; k is an integer from about 1 to about 20; i is an integer from about 0 to about 20; v is an integer from about 1 to about 20; R_1 is selected from the group consisting of $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, and $-CH(CH_3)-$; and Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2, where W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:



[0084] wherein the number of repeat units of W^1 in Y is denoted as p and wherein p is an integer of at least about 1; wherein the number of repeat units of W^2 in Y is denoted as r and wherein r is an integer of at least about 1; wherein the sum of p and r is greater than about 170; where, R^9 is a direct bond, -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-, or -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-(O-CH_2-$CH_2)_t$-; t is an integer from 1 to 5; and R^2 is selected from the group consisting of:



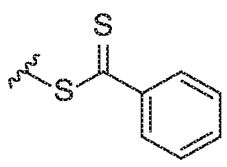
I II III IV

[0085] where Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety (e.g., optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl, etc.), and R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl; and Z comprises a liver-targeting moiety.

[0086] In several embodiments, n is about 30 to about 50;v is 2; q is 3; R1 is -(CH2)2-C(CH3)(CN)-; and Z is one or more of galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine.

[0087] In several embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer. In additional embodiments, Y' is a block copolymer. In several embodiments, Y comprises Formula Ya' or Formula Yj'.

[0088] In several embodiments, R^2 is the following group:

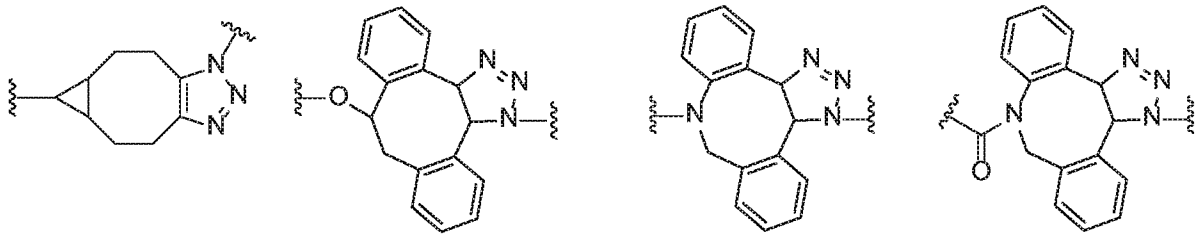


[0089] Depending on the embodiment, X can comprise a foreign transplant antigen against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response; a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen against which patients develop an unwanted immune response; a foreign therapeutic agent against which patients develop an unwanted immune response; or a synthetic self-antigen against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response,or a tolerogenic portion of any of such types of antigens.

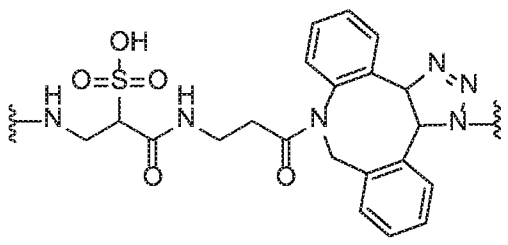
[0090] In several embodiments, the composition comprises a pharmaceutically acceptable excipient.

[0091] In several embodiments, the compounds and compositions disclosed herein are for use in the treatment for an unwanted immune response.

[0092] In several embodiments, there is provided a tolerogenic molecule comprising: an antigen, a mimetic of an antigen, or a tolerogenic portion of an antigen; a liver targeting moiety; and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising any one of the following functional units:



and



.

[0093] In several embodiments, the linking group comprises a disulfanyl ethyl ester or a sulfide of a disulfide bond. In several embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is selected from the group consisting of galactose, galactosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, glucose, glucoseamine and N-acetylglucosamine. In some embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is conjugated to the linker at a C1, C2 or C6 position of the liver targeting moiety.

[0094] In several embodiments, the linking group further comprises a hydrophilic polymer chain. In one embodiment, the hydrophilic polymer chain comprises a polyethyleneglycol region.

[0095] In several embodiments, The compound of any one of claims 75 to 81, wherein the antigen, mimetic thereof, or tolerogenic portion thereof induces an unwanted immune response in a subject.

[0096] In several embodiments, the antigen, mimetic thereof, or tolerogenic portion thereof is associated with an autoimmune disease. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is selected from the group consisting of Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, and Parkinson's disease.

[0097] In several embodiments, the antigen, mimetic thereof, or tolerogenic portion thereof comprises a self antigen. In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65), GAD-67, insulinomaassociated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 213 (IA-213), ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin- A, HSP-60, caboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestinepancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein, regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6- phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5, a portion of any of said antigens, a mimetic of any of said antigens and combinations of any of the antigens, any of the portions and/or any of the mimetics of said antigens.

[0098] In several embodiments, the self antigen is selected from myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, a portion of any of said

antigens, a mimetic of any of said antigens, and combinations of any of the antigens, any of the portions and/or any of the mimetics of said antigens.

[0099] In several embodiments, the antigen, mimetic thereof, or tolerogenic portion thereof comprises a food antigen. In several embodiments, the the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1), a-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin, actinidin (Act c 1, Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5), ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme, livetin, apovitillin, vosvetin, 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 1 lS globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4), profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5), Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1), profilin (Mus xp 1), a portion of any of said antigens, a mimetic of any of said antigens, and combinations of any of the antigens, any of the portions and/or any of the mimetics of said antigens.

[0100] In several embodiments, the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of gluten, gliadin, a portion of any of said antigens, a mimetic of any of said antigens, and combinations of any of the antigens, any of the portions and/or any of the mimetics of said antigens. In several embodiments, the food antigen is associated with celiac disease.

[0101] In several embodiments, the antigen, mimetic thereof, or tolerogenic portion thereof comprises a therapeutic agent. In several embodiments, the therapeutic agent is selected from Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VII, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase), a portion of any of said agents, and a mimetic of any of said agents. In some embodiments, the therapeutic agent is selected from the group consisting of aspariginase, uricase, a portion of any of said agents, and a mimetic of any of said agents.

[0102] In several embodiments, the antigen, mimetic thereof, or tolerogenic portion thereof comprises a transplant antigen. In several embodiments, the transplant antigen is selected from the group consisting of subunits of the MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins, and minor blood group antigens RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

[0103] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and the antigen is insulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and the antigen is proinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and the antigen is preproinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

[0104] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and the antigen is myelin basic protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and the antigen is myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic any of thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and the antigen is myelin proteolipid protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof. In several embodiments, combinations of MBP, MOG and/or PLP (or fragments thereof) make up the antigen(s).

[0105] Also provided are pharmaceutical compositions comprising a compound according the embodiments described herein. Also provided are uses of the compounds disclosed herein inducing tolerance to antigen (or antigens) of interest.

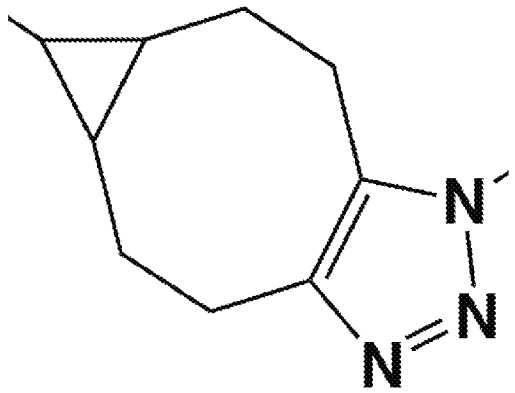
[0106] Further, there are provided herein methods for inducing tolerance to an antigen to which a subject is capable of developing an unwanted immune response, comprising administering a compound (or compounds) as disclosed herein to the subject. In several embodiments, the compound is administered prior to the subject being exposed to the antigen, after the subject has been exposed to the antigen, or both. In several embodiments, the unwanted immune response is associated with Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, Parkinson's disease, or celiac disease. In several embodiments, the compounds disclosed herein are used in the preparation of a medicament for inducing tolerance to an antigen, a tolerogenic portion

thereof, or a mimetic thereof to which a subject develops an unwanted immune response. Depending on the embodiment, the methods and compositions provided herein relate to when X comprises a foreign transplant antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response. Depending on the embodiment, the methods and compositions provided relate to when X comprises a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic of any of thereof against which induces patients develop an unwanted immune response. Depending on the embodiment, the methods and compositions provided relate to when X comprises a foreign therapeutic agent, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which patients develop an unwanted immune response. Depending on the embodiment, the methods and compositions provided relate to when X comprises a self-antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof. Depending on the embodiment, the methods and compositions provided relate to when X comprises an antibody, antibody fragment or ligand that specifically binds a circulating protein or peptide or antibody, which circulating protein or peptide or antibody is causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, hypersensitivity and/or allergy.

[0107] Several embodiments relate to a pharmaceutically acceptable composition for inducing tolerance to a therapeutic protein in a subject having a deficiency in production of a functional analogous native protein, comprising the compounds disclosed herein. Moreover, the compounds or compositions disclosed herein can be used for treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen and/or for manufacturing a medicament for use in treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

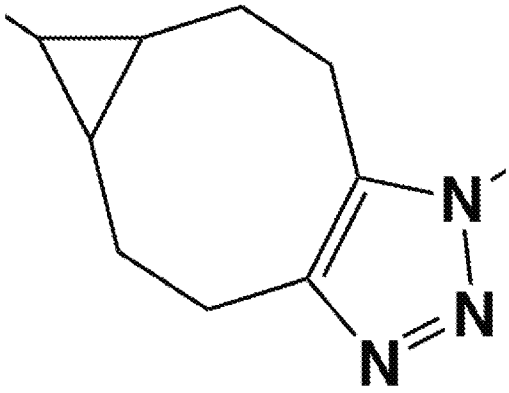
[0108] In several embodiments, there is provided a method of treating Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, Parkinson's disease, or celiac disease in a subject, comprising administering a therapeutically effective amount of the compounds and/or compositions disclosed herein to the subject.

[0109] In several embodiments, there is also provided a tolerogenic molecule comprising an antigen, a liver targeting moiety, and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:

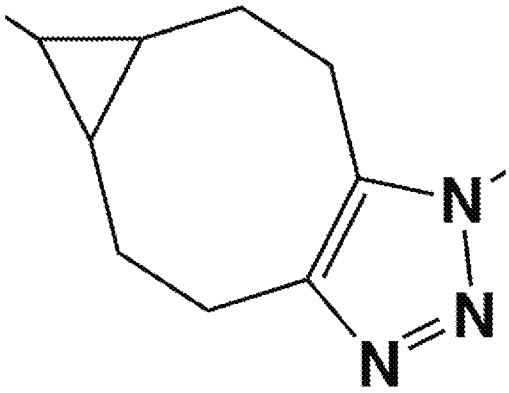


[0110] In several embodiments, the antigen is a self-antigen, a therapeutic agent, a food antigen, or a non-food foreign antigen. In several embodiments, the linking group comprises a disulfanyl ethyl ester or a sulfide of a disulfide bond. In several embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is selected from the group consisting of galactose, galactosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, glucose, glucoseamine and N-acetylglucosamine. In several embodiments, the liver targeting moiety is conjugated to the linker at a C1, C2 or C6 position of the liver targeting moiety. In several embodiments, the antigen is selected from the group consisting of gliadin, glutenin, insulin, pro-insulin, pre-proinsulin, GAD65, IGRP, Factor VIII, uricase, and asparaginase. In several embodiments, the linking group further comprises a hydrophilic polymer chain. In one embodiment, the hydrophilic polymer chain comprises a polyethyleneglycol region.

[0111] In several embodiments, there is provided a method of inducing for inducing tolerance to an antigen, the method comprising administering a tolerogenic molecule to a patient, the tolerogenic molecule comprising an antigen, a liver targeting moiety, and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:



[0112] In several embodiments, there is provided for the use of a composition for induction of antigen-specific immune tolerance, the composition comprising an antigen; a liver targeting moiety; and a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:



[0113] In several embodiments, the antigen is a self-antigen, a therapeutic agent, a food antigen, or a non-food foreign antigen.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

[0114] **Fig. 1A-E. Hepatocytes take up and process extracellular antigens in cross-presentation-competent phagosomes.** (A) Primary hepatocytes isolated from C57BL/6 mice contain subcellular organelles staining positive for MR, EEA1, LAMP-1,

TAP1 and H-2Kb, markers for antigen cross-presenting functions. Sorted $CD11c^+CD8\alpha^+$ BMDCs from C57BL/6 mice were chosen as a positive control. Scale bar = 10 μm. (**B**) The fluorescent signal originated from the intracellular degradation of DQ-OVA (a fluorogenic substrate for proteases) is detected by flow cytometric analysis of primary hepatocytes or BMDCs from C57BL/6 mice cultured for the indicated amount of time in the presence of 20 μg/ml DQ-OVA at 37°C but not at 4°C. (**C**) In primary C57BL/6 hepatocytes, DQ-OVA fluorescent signal is localized in the proximity of or inside $EEA1^+$, $LAMP\text{-}1^+$, $TAP1^+$ and $H\text{-}2Kb^+$ phagosomes. Scale bar = 10 μm. (**D**) Quantification of signal co-localization of DQ-OVA with either EEA1, LAMP-1, TAP1 or H-2Kb as detected by confocal microscopy in (C) indicates DQ-OVA degradation is mainly found in $EEA1^+$ and $TAP1^+$ phagosomes. (**E**) EEA^+TAP1^+ phagosomes, typical of professional antigen cross-presenting cells as indicated by staining of $CD11c^+CD8\alpha^+$ BMDCs, are found in the cytoplasm of primary hepatocytes. Scale bar = 10 μm. $^*P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$ and $^{***}P < 0.001$ (unpaired Student's t-test in (B) and one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction in (D)). Data in (A,B,C,D) are representative of 3 independent experiments (mean and s.e.m. in (B,D)).

[0115] Fig. 2. Intravenously administered soluble antigens are processed by liver $CD45^-CD31^-$parenchymal cells and $CD11c^+CD8\alpha^+$ splenocytes. 12 hr after i.v. administration to C57BL/6 mice, processed DQ-OVA is found within $CD45^-CD31^-$ parenchymal cells of the liver (hepatocytes) (top row) and in $CD11c^+CD8\alpha^+$ cells of the spleen (bottom row). Scale bar = 50 μm. Pictures are representative of 5 different mice.

[0116] Fig. 3A-C. Polymer containing side-chain N-acetylgalactosamine (pGal) conjugate with OVA improves cross-presentation of extracellular OVA. (**A**) Culture of primary hepatocytes (left) or BMDCs (right) from C57BL/6 mice with pGal-OVA (black squares) increases the amount of H-2Kb-bound SIINFEKL detected by flow cytometric analysis as compared to culture with unmodified OVA (white squares). (**B**) H-2Kb/SIINFEKL staining of C57BL/6 primary hepatocytes after 24 hr culture in the presence of either 5 μM OVA, 5 μM pGal-OVA, 1 nM $OVA_{257\text{-}264}$ (i.e. SIINFEKL), or untreated confirms efficient cross-presentation of pGal-OVA. Scale bar = 10 μm. (**C**) Treatment of primary hepatocytes with either chloroquine or MG132 significantly reduces the cross-presentation of pGal-OVA by primary hepatocytes to H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific OT-I cells, as indicated by staining for the early T cell antigen-sensing and activation marker CD69 on

the surface of OT-I cells. $^{*}P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$, $^{***}P < 0.001$, $^{****}P < 0.0001$ and n.s. = not significant (one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction). Data are representative of 3 independent experiments ($n = 3$; mean and s.e.m. in (A,C)).

[0117] Fig. 4. Primary hepatocytes survive and home to liver and spleen after intravenous transfer. Liver, spleen, lung and kidney were harvested at either 24 hr, 14 days or 1 month from recipient C57BL/6 mice after i.v. transfer of CFSE-labelled C57BL/6 primary hepatocytes. Scale bar = 50 μm. Data are representative of 5 different mice.

[0118] Fig. 5A-F. OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes induce $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance *in vivo* via deletion and anergy. (**A**) Confocal microscopy of primary hepatocytes from C57BL/6 mice incubated *ex vivo* for 3 hr with 12.5 μM pGal-OVA and stained for H-2Kb/SIINFEKL and with DAPI. Scale bar = 10 μm. (**B**) Experimental design. Hepatocytes are exposed to antigen *ex vivo*, prior to intravenous infusion. (**C**) Proliferation (measured as CFSE dilution) (top) and frequency or total cell counts (bottom) of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were measured by flow cytometry after harvesting from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as indicated in (B). Numbers in the representative dot plots indicate the frequency of $CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells in the population of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+$ cells. (**D**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were stained with either Annexin V or for FasL, TRAIL or KLRG-1 and CD127 after harvesting from the dLNs of $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (B) and were analyzed by flow cytometry. (**E**) Upon *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{257-264}$ (SIINFEKL), viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs of $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (B) were stained intracellularly for IFN-γ (left) or IL-2 (right) and analyzed by flow cytometry. (**F**) IFN-γ secreted by total dLN cells harvested from treated $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice and restimulated with SIINFEKL was quantified by ELISA. $^{*}P < 0.05$, $^{****}P < 0.0001$ and n.s. = not significant for comparisons of pGal-OVA hepatocyte-treated group with either vehicle (plus challenge)- or hepatocyte-treated group (one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction). Data are representative of 2 independent experiments ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in C-F).

[0119] Fig. 6A-F. PD-1/PD-L1 interactions are involved in the establishment of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance. (**A**) After harvesting from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in **Fig. 5B,** viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were

stained for PD-1 and with Annexin V and analyzed by flow cytometry. The frequencies of PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells (top) and of Annexin V$^+$PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells (bottom) are indicated. Numbers in the representative dot plots indicate the frequency of Annexin V$^+$ OT-I cells in the population of PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells. (**B**) Liver sections were obtained from C57BL/6 mice and stained with DAPI and for either PD-L1 or PD-L2. Scale bar = 50 μm. Pictures are representative of 3 different mice. (**C**) Proliferated (CFSE$^{low-neg}$) viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells were measured by flow cytometry after harvesting from the dLNs of recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice infused with hepatocytes incubated *ex vivo* with pGal-OVA (12.5 μM) or with pGal-OVA (12.5 μM) and 100 μg/ml of either αPD-L1 antibody or isotype control antibody according to the schedule indicated in **Fig. 5B**. (**D**) The frequency (left) and total cell number (right) of viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs of recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as indicated in (C) were measured by flow cytometry. (**E**) Viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells were stained with either Annexin V or for FasL, TRAIL or KLRG-1 and CD127 after harvesting from the dLNs of CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (C) and were analyzed by flow cytometry. (**F**) Upon *ex vivo* restimulation with OVA$_{257-264}$ (SIINFEKL), viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs of CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (C) were stained intracellularly for IFN-γ (left) or IL-2 (right) and analyzed by flow cytometry. (**G**) IFN-γ secreted by total dLN cells harvested from recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (C) and restimulated with SIINFEKL was quantified by ELISA. $^*P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$, $^{***}P < 0.001$ and n.s. = not significant for comparisons of pGal-OVA hepatocyte-treated group with either vehicle (plus challenge)- or hepatocyte-treated group in (A) or for comparisons of pGal-OVA hepatocytes + αPD-L1 antibody hepatocyte-treated group with either pGal-OVA hepatocyte- or pGal-OVA + iso. ctrl. antibody hepatocyte-treated group in (**c-g**) (one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction). Data are representative of 2 independent experiments ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in A,C-G).

[0120] Fig. 7A-E. CD8$^+$ T cell tolerance is the result of hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation. (**A**) Primary hepatocytes freshly isolated from wt, TAP1$^{-/-}$ or β2m$^{-/-}$ C57BL/6 mice stained for MHC-I (H-2Kb) or with an isotype control antibody were analyzed by flow cytometry (left) or by confocal microscopy after 3 hr *ex vivo* incubation with 12.5 μM pGal-OVA and staining for H-2Kb/SIINFEKL and DAPI (right). Scale bar =

10 μm. (**B**) Proliferation (CFSE dilution) (left), frequency (middle) and total cell number (right) of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were analyzed by flow cytometry after harvesting from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice infused with either wt hepatocytes, $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes *ex vivo* incubated with pGal-OVA (12.5 μM) according to the schedule described in **Fig. 5B**. (**C**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as described in (B) were stained for either FasL (left) or KLRG-1 and CD127 (right) and analyzed by flow cytometry. (**D**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (B) were stained intracellularly for IFN-γ after *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{257-264}$ (SIINFEKL)and analyzed by flow cytometry. (**E**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were stained for PD-1 and with Annexin V after harvesting from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (B) and analyzed by flow cytometry. The frequencies of $PD\text{-}1^+$ OT-I cells (left) and of Annexin $V^+PD\text{-}1^+$ OT-I cells (right) are indicated. (**F**) IFN-γ secreted by total dLN cells harvested from recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (B) and restimulated with SIINFEKL was quantified by ELISA. $^*P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$ (unpaired Student's t-test). Data are representative of 2 independent experiments ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in **b-f**).

[0121] Fig. 8A-G. OVA-specific hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance prevents acute rejection of skin grafts from OVA^+ mice. (**A**) Experimental design, in which hepatocytes are exposed to antigen *ex vivo*, prior to intravenous infusion. (**B**) Survival of the skin from a transgenic mouse expressing transmembrane OVA (OVA^+ skin) grafted onto wt C57BL/6 mice pre-treated with either pGal-OVA-incubated hepatocytes, untreated hepatocytes or vehicle according to the schedule indicated in (A). (**C**) The frequency of endogenous H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+$ cells in the blood or spleen of OVA^+ skin graft recipient mice on day 0 before transplantation (left), day 30 (middle) and day 60 (right) after transplantation was measured by flow cytometry. Dots outlined in black represent mice that retained skin grafts until day 60. (**D**) Frequency of endogenous H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+$ splenocytes in mice retaining or rejecting the OVA^+ skin graft as detected by flow cytometry on day 0 (before grafting) and on day 30 in the blood and day 60 in the spleen. (**E**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+$ splenocytes were analyzed by flow

cytometry after harvesting on day 60 from skin-grafted C57BL/6 mice, *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{257-264}$ (SIINFEKL) and intracellular staining for IFN-γ. (**F**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD4^+$ splenocytes were analyzed by flow cytometry after harvesting on day 60 from skin-grafted C57BL/6 mice, *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{323-339}$ (ISQAVHAAHAEINEAGR) and intracellular staining for IFN-γ. (**G**) The frequency of viable $FoxP3^+CD25^+CD4^+$ T cells was measured by flow cytometric analysis of splenocytes harvested on day 60 from skin-grafted C57BL/6 mice and restimulated with $OVA_{323-339}$. Dots outlined in black represent mice that retained skin grafts until day 60. $^{***}P < 0.001$ in (B) (Log-rank Mantel-Cox test). $^{*}P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$, $^{***}P < 0.001$ and n.s. = not significant in (C, E-G) (one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction). $^{*}P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$ and n.s. = not significant in (D) (Mann-Whitney test). Data are representative of one experiment ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in C-G).

[0122] Fig. 9A-D. OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes induce $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance *in vivo* via deletion and anergy. (**A**) Proliferation (CFSE dilution) (top), frequency (bottom left) and total number (bottom right) of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the spleen of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as indicated in Fig. 5B were analyzed by flow cytometry. Numbers in the representative dot plots indicate the frequency of $CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells in the population of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+$ cells. (**B**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the spleen of $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (A) and stained with either Annexin V or for FasL, TRAIL or KLRG-1 and CD127 were analyzed by flow cytometry. (**C**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were stained intracellularly for IFN-γ (left) or IL-2 (right) after harvesting from the spleen of $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (**A**) and *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{257-264}$ (SIINFEKL). (**D**) The frequency (left) and total cell counts (right) of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD4^+CD45.1^+$ OT-II cells harvested from the dLNs of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as indicated in Fig. 5B were measured by flow cytometry. $^{**}P < 0.01$, $^{***}P < 0.001$, $^{****}P < 0.0001$ and n.s. = not significant for comparisons of pGal-OVA hepatocyte-treated group with either vehicle (plus challenge)- or hepatocyte-treated group (one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction). Data are representative of 2 independent experiments ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in A-D).

[0123] Fig. 10A-E. PD-1/PD-L1 interactions are involved in the establishment of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance. (**A**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were stained for PD-1 and with Annexin V after harvesting from the spleen of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in Fig. 5B and analyzed by flow cytometry. The frequencies of $PD\text{-}1^+$ OT-I cells (left) and of Annexin $V^+PD\text{-}1^+$ OT-I cells (right) are indicated. (**B**) The expression of PD-L1 and PD-L2 was measured in primary hepatocytes from wt C57BL/6 mice by qPCR. Gene expression level relative to β-Actin is indicated. (**C**) The proliferation (CFSE dilution) (top), frequency (bottom left) and total cell number (bottom right) of viable $CD45.1^+CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the spleen of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice infused with hepatocytes incubated *ex vivo* with pGal-OVA (12.5 μM) or with pGal-OVA (12.5 μM) and 100 μg/ml of either αPD-L1 antibody or isotype control antibody according to the schedule indicated in Fig. 5B were measured by flow cytometry. (**D**) Flow cytometric analysis of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells stained with either Annexin V or for FasL, TRAIL or KLRG-1 and CD127 after harvesting from the spleen of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (C). (**E**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were stained intracellularly for IFN-γ (left) or IL-2 (right) after harvesting from the spleen of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as indicated in (C) and *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{257\text{-}264}$ (SIINFEKL). $^*P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$, $^{***}P < 0.001$, $^{****}P < 0.0001$ and n.s. = not significant for comparisons of pGal-OVA hepatocyte-treated group with either vehicle (plus challenge)- or hepatocyte-treated group in (A) or for comparisons of pGal-OVA + αPD-L1 antibody hepatocyte-treated group with either pGal-OVA hepatocyte- or pGal-OVA + iso. ctrl. antibody hepatocyte-treated group in (C-E) (one-way ANOVA and Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction). Data are representative of 2 independent experiments ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in A, C-E).

[0124] Fig. 11A-C. $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance is the result of hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation. (**A**) The proliferation (CFSE dilution) (left), frequency (middle) and total number (right) of viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the spleen of recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice infused with either wt hepatocytes, $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes after *ex vivo* incubation with pGal-OVA (12.5 μM) and treated as described in Fig. 5B were measured by flow cytometry. (**B**) Viable $CD3\varepsilon^+CD8\alpha^+CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells were stained for TRAIL after harvesting from the dLNs of

recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (A) and analyzed by flow cytometry. (**C**) Viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells were stained for either FasL (left), TRAIL (middle) or KLRG-1 and CD127 (right) after harvesting from the spleen of recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (A) and were analyzed by flow cytometry. (**D**) Viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the spleen of recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (A) were stained intracellularly for IFN-γ after *ex vivo* restimulation with $OVA_{257-264}$ (SIINFEKL) and analyzed by flow cytometry. (**E**) Viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs (right) or spleen (left) of recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (A) were stained intracellularly for IL-2 after *ex vivo* restimulation with SIINFEKL. (**F**) Viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells were stained for PD-1 and with Annexin V and analyzed by flow cytometry after harvesting from the spleen of recipient CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice treated as in (A). The frequencies of PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells (left) and of Annexin V$^+$PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells (right) are indicated. $^*P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$ and n.s. = not significant (unpaired t-test). Data are representative of 2 independent experiments ($n = 8$; mean and s.e.m. in A-F).

[0125] Fig. 12A-B. Flow cytometry gating and examples. (**A**) Gating strategy utilized to identify CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells in CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice in Fig. 5-7 and in Fig. S1-3. Briefly, lymphocytes were gated according to SSC and FSC from total spleen or dLN cells, followed by identification of viable cells, CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$ T cells and CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells. (**B**) Representative histograms of viable CD3ε$^+$CD8α$^+$CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cell counts positive for either Annexin V (top left), PD-1 (top right), FasL (bottom) or IFN-γ (bottom right) purified from the spleen of CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice receiving either one of the treatments indicated in the legend following the experimental schedule described in Fig. 5B.

[0126] Fig. 13A-E: Antigen-p(GalNAc) and antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates target hepatic tolerance-inducing antigen presenting and parenchymal cells. **(A)** Chemical structure of (i) antigen-p(GalNAc) and (ii) antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates. Both whole protein and peptide antigens are tethered to glycopolymers via a self-immolative linkage that releases the antigen in its unmodified form (S1sup). **(B)** Gel electrophoresis analysis of (i) wt OVA, (ii) OVA-p(GalNAc), (iii) OVA-p(GalNAc) + β-mercaptoethanol, (iv) OVA-p(GluNAc), (v) OVA-p(GluNAc) + β-mercaptoethanol. **(C)** Whole organ

florescent analysis of livers treated with fluorescently modified wt OVA and conjugates. Each symbol represents an individual mouse. Representative images of whole livers from mice treated with 10μg of OVA as (i) OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), (ii) OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), (iii) OVA_{750}, 50μg of OVA as (iv) OVA_{750}, or saline. **(D)**_Biodistribution of fluorescently-labeled OVA in hepatic antigen presenting and parenchymal cells (KC: Kupffer Cells, LSECs: Liver sinusoidal endothelial cells) from animals treated with a single i.v. injection of OVA_{649}, OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc), or OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc). Percentage of OVA_{649} positive cells in the parent population was determined via flow cytometry 3 h after administration and is depicted as mean ± sem for n = 4 mice per group. **(C)** Mean fluorescence intensity (MFI) ± sem of LSECs taken from animals treated as described in D. Statistical differences in B and C were determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test (*$p \leq 0.05$, ***$p \leq 0.005$).

[0127] Fig. 14A-H: Intravenously administered OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugates enhance antigen presentation and OTI and OTII T cell deletional tolerance. **(A)** $CD45.2^+$ mice that had received an adoptive transfer of CSFE-labeled OTI and OTII T cells were treated on day 1 with saline (vehicle) or 1μg of OVA as wt OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc). On day 5, the spleens of the mice were analyzed for OTI and OTII proliferation and phenotype. **(A)** Representative FACS plots showing proliferation of CFSE-labeled splenic OTI T cells ($CD45.1^+$, $CD3\varepsilon^+$, $CD8\alpha^+$) 5 days after receiving an i.v. injection of 1 μg of OVA as free OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc). **(B)** Representative FACS plots showing proliferation of CFSE-labeled splenic OTII T cells ($CD45.1^+$, $CD3\varepsilon^+$, $CD4^+$) treated as in A. Dose-dependent quantitative proliferative populations of **(C)** OTI T cells or **(D)** OTII T cells from the spleens mice treated as in A, as well as mice treated with a single 10 μg injection of OVA as wt OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc). Percentage of apoptotic (annexin V^+) **(E)** OTI or **(F)** OTII T cells from the spleens of mice treated as in A. Percentage of PD-1^+ **(G)** OTI or **(H)** OTII T cells from the spleens of mice treated as in A. Each symbol represents an individual mouse and bars the mean ± sem for n = 4 mice per group. Statistical differences in C-H were determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test (*$p \leq 0.05$, **$p \leq 0.01$,

***p ≤ 0.005). Pound signs represent statistical significance with respect to vehicle treated mice.

[0128] Fig. 15A-L: Antigen-p(GalNAc) and antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates induce CD8$^+$ and CD4$^+$ T cell tolerance to antigen challenge and increase the percentage of antigen-specific Tregs. **(A)** CD45.2$^+$ mice that had received an adoptive transfer of both OTI and OTII T cells were treated on days 1 and 7 with saline or 10μg of OVA as wt OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc). On day 14, the mice in all treatment groups were given a challenge of OVA + LPS in the footpads, then 5 days later the dLNs and spleens were examined for an OVA-specific immune response. Representative FACS plots showing **(B)** OTI (CD45.1$^+$, CD3ε$^+$, CD8α$^+$) and **(C)** OTII (CD45.1$^+$, CD3ε$^+$, CD4$^+$) T cells in the dLNs 5daysfollowing intradermal challenge with OVA + LPS. Quantification of the population of **(D)** OTI and **(E)** OTII T cells responding to antigen challenge in the dLNs. Percentage of Interferon-γ$^+$ OTI and OTII cells in the dLNs after 6 h *in vitro* restimulation with the CD8-epitope **(F)** SIINFEKL or **(G)** whole OVA, as measured by flow cytometry. Interferon-γ produced by dLN-resident cells after 4days*in vitro* restimulation with **(H)** SIINFEKL or **(I)** whole OVA, as measured by ELISA. **(J)** OTII Treg (CD45.1$^+$, CD3ε$^+$, CD4$^+$, CD25$^+$, FOXP3$^+$) cell compartment in the dLNs on day 19. **(K)** OTII Treg (CD45.1$^+$, CD3ε$^+$, CD4$^+$, CD25$^+$, FOXP3$^+$) cell compartment (FOXP3$^+$, CD25$^+$, CD4$^+$, CD3ε$^+$, CD45.2$^+$) in the spleen on day 19. **(L)** IL-2 produced by cells taken from the dLN after 4days*in vitro* restimulation with whole OVA, as measured by ELISA. Each symbol in graphs D, E, J, and K represents an individual mouse and all error bars signify mean ± sem (n = 4 for "No-Challenge" and "Saline" groups, n = 5 for all other treatments). Statistical differences were determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test (*p ≤ 0.05, **p ≤ 0.01, ***p ≤ 0.005). Pound signs represent statistical significance respective to No-challenge group.

[0129] Fig. 16A-G: Antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates induce tolerogenic memory via CD25+ regulatory T cells. **(A)** On day 0, OTII T cells (CD45.1$^+$, CD4$^+$) were adoptively transferred into C57BL/6 mice (CD45.2$^+$) and then the mice were treated with either saline, or 5μg of OVA as wt OVA (n = 5) or OVA-p(GluNAc) on day1, 4, and 7. On day 15, the OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 group was given an i.p. injection of αCD25.

Twenty-two days after the final treatment, all mice received a second adoptive transfer of both OTII ($CD45.1^+$, $CD4^+$) and OTI ($CD45.1^+$, $CD8^+$) T cells, and on the subsequent day, with the exception of the "No-Challenge" group, were challenged with intradermal injections of OVA + LPS in the foot pads. OTII Tregs ($CD45.1^+$, $CD3\varepsilon^+$, $CD4^+$, $CD25^+$, $FOXP3^+$) in the **(B)** lymph nodes and **(C)** spleen 5 days after OVA challenge, on day 35. **(D)** Quantification of the relative number of OTI T cells in the lymph nodes 5 days after antigen challenge. **(E)** The percentage of INF-γ^+ OTI cells in the lymph nodes after 6 hr restimulation with SIINFEKL. **(F)** The relative number of OTII cells in the lymph nodes 5 days after antigen challenge. **(G)** The percentage of INF-γ^+ OTII cells in the lymph nodes after 6 hr restimulation with OVA. In D and F each symbol represents an individual mouse (n = 4 for "No-Challenge" group, n = 5 for all other treatments). All data represented as mean ± sem. Statistical differences were determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test (*$p \leq 0.05$, **$p \leq 0.01$, ***$p \leq 0.005$). Pound signs represent statistical significance respective to No-Challenge group.

[0130] Fig. 17A-E: Antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates generate antigen-specific tolerogenic memory from endogenous T cell populations. **(A)** CD 45.2^+ mice were treated with either saline, free OVA, or OVA-p(GluNAc) on days 1, 4, and 7. On day 15, the mice in the OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 group were given an i.p. injection of αCD25. Twenty-two days after the final treatment, on day 29, all mice received an adoptive transfer of both OTII ($CD45.1^+$, $CD4^+$) and OTI ($CD45.1^+$, $CD8\alpha^+$) T cells. On the subsequent day, all mice not in the no-challenge group were challenged with i.d. injections of OVA + LPS in the foot pads. Quantification of the relative number of **(B)** OTI and **(C)** OTII T cells in the lymph nodes 5daysafter challenge with OVA and LPS. The percentage of INF-γ^+ OTI and INF-γ^+ OTII T cells in the dLN after 6 hr restimulation with **(D)** SIINFEKL or **(E)** OVA. In B and C each symbol represents an individual mouse (n = 4 for "No-Challenge" group, n = 5 for all other treatments). All data represented as mean ± sem. Statistical differences were determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test (*$p \leq 0.05$, **$p \leq 0.01$, ***$p \leq 0.005$). Pound signs represent statistical significance respective to No-Challenge group.

[0131] Fig. 18A-E: p31-p(GluNAc) conjugates protect mice from BDC2.5 T cell-induced diabetes, increase Tregs, and establish lasting protection against subsequent challenge. **(A)** Diabetes was induced in NOD/*scid* mice via an adoptive transfer of activated BDC2.5 splenocytes on day 0. Animals were then treated with saline, p31 peptide or p31-p(GluNAc) at 12 h and 4 d, and then the blood glucose was monitored for the next 31 days. **(B)** Blood glucose levels of animals treated as described in A. **(C)** Percentage of Tregs ($CD3\varepsilon^+$, $CD4^+$, $CD25^+$, $FOXP3^+$) on day 8 in the spleens of NOD/*scid* mice treated with p31 or p31-p(GluNAc) on day 1 and 4 after receiving an adoptive transfer of naïve $CD4^+$ BDC2.5 T cells on day 0. Each symbol represents an individual mouse, and bars represent mean ± sem. Statistical difference was determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test ($^*p \leq 0.05$). **(D)** Naive $CD4^+$ BDC2.5 T cells were adoptively transferred into NOD/*scid* mice on day 0. On days 1 and 4, animals were treated with saline, free p31, or p31-p(GluNAc). Eleven days later, half the mice treated with p31-p(GluNAc) received an i.p. injection of αCD25. On day 21, all animals that had not developed hyperglycemia were given an adoptive transfer of activated BDC2.5 splenocytes. **(E)** Percentage of diabetes-free animals over the time course of the experiment depicted in D. Statistical significance between survival curves assessed with Log-rank (Mantel-Cox) test.

[0132] Fig. 19A-C. Antigen-p(GluNAc) and antigen-p(GalNAc) conjugates are designed to release antigens in their unmodified form after endocytosis. **(A)** Chemical structure of antigen-p(GalNAc) conjugates. **(B)** Upon endocytosis, the disulfide linkage in p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) linkage to the antigen is reduced. **(C)** Reduction of the disulfide linkage releases a free-thiol, which undergoes and intro-molecular reaction that frees the antigen in its unmodified form.

[0133] Fig. 19D. OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) and OVA_{750}-p(GalNac) conjugates decrease OVA delivery to the spleen as compared to OVA_{649}. Spleens from animals treated with OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) or OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc) had less fluorescence than spleens form animals treated with OVA_{750}.

[0134] Fig. 20A-C. OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc) and OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc) conjugates improve antigen targeting to hepatic antigen presenting cells. Representative flow cytometry plots of hepatic antigen presenting cells isolated via density gradient centrifugation then stained for viability and linage specific markers. Gates shown for live

single-cell pollutions. Gating strategy for **(A)** Kupffer cells ($CD11b^+$,$F4/80^+$); **(B)** liver-resident $CD11c^+$ ($CD45^+$,$CD11c^+$,$F4/80^-$); **(C)** Sinusoidal endothelial cells ($CD31^+$,$CD146^+$); **(D)** Hepatocytes ($CD45^-$,$CD31^-$).

[0135] Fig. 21A-B. OVA-p(GluNAc) and OVA-p(GalNAc) conjugates improve antigen presentation by HAPCs and induce a tolerogenic phenotype in OTI and OTII T cells. CFSE-labeled OTI and OTII cells were transferred into mice, then mice were treated with wt OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc) on the next day. 5 days after adoptive transfer of OTI and OTII cells, the spleens of animals were harvested and stained with antibodies for CD8α, CD45.1, CD3ε, PD-1, and CD4. Surface staining for annexin V was performed to capture early signals for apoptosis. **(A)** Gating strategy used to determine the % of OTI and OTII T-cells in the spleens of animals treated with WT OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc). Representative plots of CSFE, annexin V, and PD-1 staining on lymphocytes taken from the spleens of mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) as described for Fig. 2 in the main text. Percentage of annexin V+ OTI and OTII T cells in the spleens of animals treated as in Fig. 2. (B) Data represented as mean ± sem. Statistical differences were determined by one-way ANOVA using Bonferroni's post hoc test (*$p \leq 0.05$, **$p \leq 0.01$, ***$p \leq 0.005$). Pound signs represent statistical significance respective to No-Challenge group.

[0136] Fig. 22A-C. OVA-p(GluNAc) and OVA-p(GalNAc) abrogate an antigen specific immune response in the spleen and expand antigen-specific Tregs. Mice received an adoptive transfer of OTI and OTII T-cells on day zero. On day 1 and day 7, mice were treated with 10.0 μg of OVA as WT OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc) via i.v. injection. On day 14, mice were challenged with OVA and LPS in all four foot pads. Five days after challenge, the spleens and lymph nodes of the animals were taken and analyzed for an antigen specific immune response. **(A)** Gating strategy used to determine the percentage of OTI and OTII T-cells in the draining lymph nodes and spleen, as well as the % of IFN-γ after restimulation of lymph node resident cells from animals treated as described in Fig. 3. **(B)** Representative flow cytometry plots of $CD45.1^+CD4^+$ $CD25^+FOXP3^+$ cells in the draining lymph nodes. **(C)** Percentage of OTI and OTII T-cells, of total $CD8\alpha^+$ and $CD4^+$, respectively, in the spleen on day 19.

[0137] Fig. 23. OVA-p(GluNAc) induces tolerogenic memory in the CD8α$^+$ T-cell compartment. Gating strategy used to determine the % of OTI T-cells in the draining lymph nodes of animals treated as described in Fig. 16 & Fig. 17. Representative plots of % IFN-γ$^+$ OTII cells in the draining lymph nodes of animals treated as described in Fig. 4 after 6h antigen-specific restimulation.

[0138] Fig. 24. OVA-p(GluNAc) induces tolerogenic memory in the CD4$^+$ T-cell compartment. Gating strategy used to determine the % of OTII T-cells in the draining lymph nodes of animals treated as described in Fig. 16 & Fig. 17. Representative plots of % IFN-γ$^+$ OTII cells in the draining lymph nodes of animals treated as described in Fig. 4 after 6h antigen-specific restimulation.

[0139] Fig. 25. OVA-p(GluNAc) enriches the draining lymph nodes in antigen specific Tregs. (A) Representative flow cytometry gating of CD25$^+$FOXP3$^+$ OTII T-cells in the draining lymph nodes of animals treated as described in Fig. 16A. **(B)** Representative flow cytometry gating of CD25$^+$FOXP3$^+$ OTII T-cells in the draining lymph nodes of animals treated as described in Fig. 17.

[0140] Fig. 26. Proton NMR spectra of p(GalNAc) as shown in Figure 13A.

[0141] Fig. 27. Proton NMR spectra of p(GluNAc) as shown in Figure 13A.

[0142] Fig. 28. Gel electrophoresis analysis of p31-p(GluNAc) and p31-p(GalNAc). i. p31, ii. p31-p(GluNAc), iii. p31-p(GluNAc) + β-mercaptoethanol, iv. p31-p(GalNAc) (as shown in Figure 13A).

[0143] Fig. 29. Gel electrophoresis analysis of BCN OVA-p(GluNAc), BCN OVA-p(GalNAc), OVA-Linker, and OVA. i. OVA-p(GluNAc) before SEC, ii. OVA-p(GalNAc) (as shown in Figure 13A) before SEC, iii. OVA-self-immolative linker conjugate, iv. OVA.

[0144] Fig. 30A-B. Octet testing of embodiments. For BCN pGal polymers, affinity was tested with various ratios of sugar repeat units to spacer units and various degrees of polymerization.

[0145] Fig. 31A-D. In vivo testing of embodiments (degree of polymerization). For BCN pGal polymers, in vivo testing was performed with various degrees of polymerization of the targeting portion of the embodiments of the constructs disclosed herein.

[0146] Fig. 32A-D. In vivo testing of embodiments (degree of polymerization). For BCN pGlu polymers, in vivo testing was performed with various degrees of polymerization of the targeting portion of the embodiments of the constructs disclosed herein.

[0147] Fig. 33A-D. In vivo testing of embodiments (repeat unit composition). For BCN pGal polymers, induction of tolerance was tested with various ratios of sugar repeat units to spacer units.

[0148] Fig. 34A-D. In vivo testing of embodiments (repeat unit composition). For BCN pGlu polymers, induction of tolerance was tested with various ratios of sugar repeat units to spacer units.

[0149] Fig. 35A-D. Stability Studies for Conjugates. For BCN and DIBO pGal polymers, conjugated to OVA (A) or insulin (C), stability studies were performed. The results for the OVA conjugates are shown in Fig. 35B and the results for the insulin conjugates are shown in Fig. 35D.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION

[0150] Immune reactions against various antigens can be a significant source of morbidity and mortality. Immune reactions can develop in an individual that lead to adverse impacts on the health and well-being of the individual, reduced efficacy of a treatment being received by an individual, and even reactions to endogenous molecules naturally occurring or existing in the individual. While broad immune suppression is utilized in certain scenarios to address certain types of immune responses, these can lead to generalized susceptibility to infection and sickness. Thus, a more tailored approach, such as those described herein, is advantageous in that antigen-specific responses can be targeted. Several embodiments disclosed herein leverage the role of the liver, and its various types of cells, in the development of tolerance to specific antigens. For example, in several embodiments, specific antigens are linked or coupled to a molecule that is configured to target the liver (or specific cells within or associated with the liver), thereby allowing the specific antigen to be processed and the immune system to be recalibrated to reduce, ameliorate, or otherwise eliminate an immune response against that antigen (or portion of an antigen, or a plurality of antigens). For example, in several embodiments, compositions provided herein are targeted

for delivery to (and for uptake by) the liver, particularly hepatocytes, LSECs, Kupffer cells and/or stellate cells, or other cells with asialoglycoprotein receptors (ASGPR).

[0151] Some embodiments disclosed herein demonstrate that hepatocytes can be manipulated using synthetic constructs, such as those compositions disclosed herein, to actively induce immunologic tolerance of antigen-specific $CD8^+$ T cells, for example, by cross-presentation of extracellular antigens. Hepatocytes compose up to 80% of the total liver and are in direct contact with circulating T lymphocytes. Hepatocytes do not express immunological co-stimulatory molecules. For that reason, whether hepatocytes contribute to peripheral tolerogenesis by cross-presenting blood-borne antigens was tested. Demonstrated herein, and in accordance with several embodiments, hepatocytes can be manipulated (e.g., through targeting hepatocytes with constructs according to embodiments disclosed herein) to contribute to peripheral tolerogenesis by cross-presenting blood-borne antigens.

[0152] Unlike other organs, where circulating lymphocytes only extravasate and gain access to the parenchyma in the case of inflammation, the liver microvasculature has a peculiar fenestrated endothelium devoid of any basal membrane, allowing direct physical contact between circulating CD8+ T lymphocytes and the liver MHC-I+ parenchymal cells, the hepatocytes. Hepatocytes possess poor cross-presentation capacity in vitro as compared to other liver cells, especially LSECs. Nonetheless, direct antigen expression, obtained by transgenesis and/or viral vector transduction, and subsequent MHC-I-dependent antigen presentation in hepatocytes in vitro and in vivo can result in immune tolerance mainly by suboptimal activation of antigen-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes because of a lack of CD28 co-stimulation leading to clonal deletion of the T cells. The induction of CD4+CD25+FoxP3+ Treg cells also occurs upon lentiviral-mediated hepatocyte-dependent antigen presentation, indicating a possible involvement of other antigen-presenting cells (APCs) in hepatocyte-driven tolerogenic mechanisms, since hepatocytes lack MHC-II expression to interact with CD4+ T cells directly.

[0153] Hepatocytes outnumber other cellular components of the liver and are in close contact with components of the blood. In some embodiments disclosed herein, hepatocytes are used to establish CD8+ T cell peripheral tolerance through mechanisms of extracellular antigen uptake and cross-presentation. In other embodiments, the compositions disclosed herein are used to induce tolerance through other mechanisms, alone or in

conjunction with antigen cross-presentation. Hepatocytes possess lectin receptors (among others), including the asiaoglycoprotein receptor (ASGRP). Apoptotic processes activate neuraminidases that desialylate glycoproteins to expose terminal N-acetylgalactosamine residues, which bind to ASGPR. Given the peripheral tolerogenic nature of apoptotic debris, studies were designed (and are discussed herein) to determine whether hepatocytes might be involved in the collection of exogenous antigens (e.g., N-acetylgalactosaminylated antigens) and might process and present those antigens tolerogenically. Described herein are in vitro and in vivo results of an assessment of the cross-presentation capabilities of murine hepatocytes and the immunological consequences of hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation. While the studies herein involve murine models, some embodiments pertain to tolerogenesis in other mammals, including humans. The results demonstrate that, in several embodiments, hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation (among other mechanisms induced by administration of the constructs disclosed herein, and related methods) can be used in methods to induce CD8+ T cell deletion and anergy. In some embodiments, hepatocytes are useful as target cells for tolerogenic prophylactic or therapeutic interventions.

[0154] Generally, the compositions provided herein comprise an antigen of interest (e.g., one to which immune tolerance is desired, including antigenic fragments of a larger molecule, or in some embodiments, a plurality of antigens/fragments thereof), a targeting moiety (e.g., a molecule that specifically targets or is recognized by the liver, or a cell type within the liver), and a linker. As discussed in more detail below, the linkers may vary, depending on the embodiment, but in several embodiments are advantageously designed to release the antigen in vivo in its native, or substantially native form (e.g., the form in which it was conjugated to the linker). Thus, in several embodiments, the antigen of interest is liberated at, in or near the liver and is processed and presented to the immune system in a manner that allows the immune system to recognize the native antigen (or antigenic fragment thereof) as self, and reduce or eliminate an immune response against that antigen.

[0155] In several embodiments, the antigen can be endogenous (e.g., a self-antigen) or exogenous (e.g., a foreign antigen), including but not limited to: a foreign transplant antigen against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., transplant rejection), a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen to which

patients develop an unwanted immune (e.g., allergic or hypersensitivity) response, a therapeutic agent to which patients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., hypersensitivity and/or reduced therapeutic activity), a self-antigen to which patients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., autoimmune disease), or a tolerogenic portion (e.g., a fragment or an epitope) thereof; these compositions are useful for inducing tolerization to the antigen. Alternatively, the galactosylating or other liver-targeting moiety can be conjugated to an antibody, antibody fragment or ligand that specifically binds a circulating protein or peptide or antibody, which circulating protein or peptide or antibody is causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, and/or allergy (as discussed above); these compositions are useful for clearing the circulating protein, peptide or antibody. Accordingly, the compositions of the present disclosure can be used for treating an unwanted immune response, e.g., transplant rejection, an immune response against a therapeutic agent, an autoimmune disease, and/or an allergy, depending on the embodiment. Also provided are pharmaceutical compositions containing a therapeutically effective amount of a composition of the disclosure admixed with at least one pharmaceutically acceptable excipient. In another aspect, the disclosure provides methods for the treatment of an unwanted immune response, such as transplant rejection, response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease or allergy.

[0156] As will be discussed in more detail herein, in several embodiments, liver-targeting facilitates two possible mechanisms of tolerance induction: tolerization and clearance. Tolerization takes advantage of the liver's role in clearing apoptotic cells and processing their proteins to be recognized by the immune system as "self," as well as the liver's role in sampling peripheral proteins for immune tolerance. Clearance takes advantage of the liver's role in blood purification by rapidly removing and breaking down toxins, polypeptides and the like.

[0157] Accordingly, the compositions of the present disclosure (and related methods) can be used for treating an unwanted immune response, e.g., transplant rejection, an immune response against a therapeutic agent, an autoimmune disease, and/or an allergy, depending on the embodiment. Also provided are pharmaceutical compositions containing a therapeutically effective amount of a composition of the disclosure admixed with at least one pharmaceutically acceptable excipient. In another aspect, the disclosure provides methods

for the treatment of an unwanted immune response, such as transplant rejection, response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease or allergy.

[0158] Unless otherwise defined, all technical and scientific terms used herein have the same meaning as commonly understood by one of ordinary skill in the art to which this subject matter belongs. The terminology used in the description of the subject matter herein is for the purpose of describing particular embodiments only and is not intended to be limiting of the subject matter.

[0159] As used herein, term "about" shall have its plain and ordinary meaning and, when referring to a measurable value such as an amount of a compound or agent of the current subject matter, dose, time, temperature, efficacy, and the like, is meant to encompass variations of ±20%, ±10%, ±5%, ±1%, ±0.5%, or even ±0.1% of the specified amount. Also included are any values within the disclosed range, including the listed endpoints.

[0160] As used herein, an "antigen" shall have its plain and ordinary meaning and shall refer to any substance that serves as a target for the receptors of an adaptive immune response, such as the T cell receptor, major histocompatibility complex class I and II, B cell receptor or an antibody. In some embodiments, an antigen may originate from within the body (e.g., "self," "auto" or "endogenous"). In additional embodiments, an antigen may originate from outside the body ("non-self," "foreign" or "exogenous"), having entered, for example, by inhalation, ingestion, injection, or transplantation, transdermally, etc. In some embodiments, an exogenous antigen may be biochemically modified in the body. Foreign antigens include, but are not limited to, food antigens, animal antigens, plant antigens, environmental antigens, therapeutic agents, as well as antigens present in an allograft transplant.

[0161] As used herein, the term "conservative changes" shall have its plain and ordinary meaning and refers to changes that can generally be made to an amino acid sequence without altering activity. These changes are termed "conservative substitutions" or mutations; that is, an amino acid belonging to a grouping of amino acids having a particular size or characteristic can be substituted for another amino acid. Substitutes for an amino acid sequence can be selected from other members of the class to which the amino acid belongs. For example, the nonpolar (hydrophobic) amino acids include alanine, leucine, isoleucine, valine, proline, phenylalanine, tryptophan, methionine, and tyrosine. The polar neutral

amino acids include glycine, serine, threonine, cysteine, tyrosine, asparagine and glutamine. The positively charged (basic) amino acids include arginine, lysine and histidine. The negatively charged (acidic) amino acids include aspartic acid and glutamic acid. Such substitutions are not expected to substantially affect apparent molecular weight as determined by polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis or isoelectric point. Conservative substitutions also include substituting optical isomers of the sequences for other optical isomers, specifically d amino acids for l amino acids for one or more residues of a sequence. Moreover, all of the amino acids in a sequence can undergo a d to l isomer substitution. Exemplary conservative substitutions include, but are not limited to, Lys for Arg and vice versa to maintain a positive charge; Glu for Asp and vice versa to maintain a negative charge; Ser for Thr so that a free -OH is maintained; and Gln for Asn to maintain a free -NH_2. Yet another type of conservative substitution constitutes the case where amino acids with desired chemical reactivities are introduced to impart reactive sites for chemical conjugation reactions, if the need for chemical derivatization arises. Such amino acids include but are not limited to Cys (to insert a sulfhydryl group), Lys (to insert a primary amine), Asp and Glu (to insert a carboxylic acid group), or specialized noncanonical amino acids containing ketone, azide, alkyne, alkene, and tetrazine side-chains. Conservative substitutions or additions of free -NH_2 or -SH bearing amino acids can be particularly advantageous for chemical conjugation with the linkers and galactosylating moieties of Formula 1. Moreover, point mutations, deletions, and insertions of the polypeptide sequences or corresponding nucleic acid sequences can in some cases be made without a loss of function of the polypeptide or nucleic acid fragment. Substitutions can include, e.g., 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 15, 20, 25, 30, 35, 40, 45, 50 or more residues (including any number of substitutions between those listed). A variant usable in the present invention may exhibit a total number of up to 200 (e.g., up to 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 15, 20, 25, 30, 35, 40, 45, 50, 55, 60, 65, 70, 75, 80, 85, 90, 95, 100, 110, 120, 130, 140, 150, 160, 170, 180, 190, or 200, including any number in between those listed) changes in the amino acid sequence (e.g., exchanges, insertions, deletions, N-terminal truncations, and/or C-terminal truncations). In several embodiments, the number of changes is greater than 200. Additionally, in several embodiments, the variants include polypeptide sequences or corresponding nucleic acid sequences that exhibit a degree of functional equivalence with a reference (e.g., unmodified or native sequence). In

several embodiments, the variants exhibit about 80%, about 85%, about 90%, about 95%, about 97%, about 98%, about 99% functional equivalence to an unmodified or native reference sequence (and any degree of functional equivalence between those listed). The amino acid residues described herein employ either the single letter amino acid designator or the three-letter abbreviation in keeping with the standard polypeptide nomenclature, J. Biol. Chem., (1969), 243, 3552-3559. All amino acid residue sequences are represented herein by formulae with left and right orientation in the conventional direction of amino-terminus to carboxy-terminus.

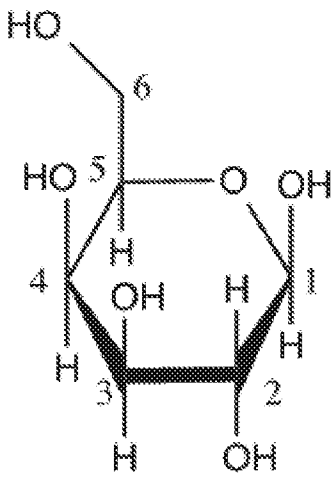
[0162] As used herein, the terms "effective amount" or "therapeutically effective amount" shall have its plain and ordinary meaning and shall refer to that amount of a recited compound that imparts a modulating effect, which, for example, can be a beneficial effect, to a subject afflicted with a disorder, disease or illness, including improvement in the condition of the subject (e.g., in one or more symptoms), delay or reduction in the progression of the condition, prevention or delay of the onset of the disorder, and/or change in clinical parameters, disease or illness, etc., as would be well known in the art. For example, an effective amount can refer to the amount of a composition, compound, or agent that improves a condition in a subject by at least 5%, e.g., at least 10%, at least 15%, at least 20%, at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 100%. In some embodiments, this amount will vary depending upon the subject and disease condition being treated, the weight and age of the subject, the severity of the disease condition, the particular composition of the disclosure chosen, the dosing regimen to be followed, timing of administration, manner of administration and the like, all of which can readily be determined by one of ordinary skill in the art.

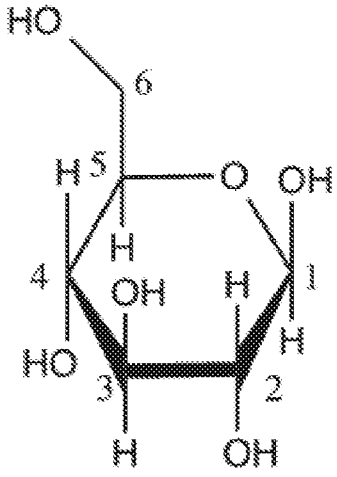
[0163] As used herein, the term "epitope", also known as antigenic determinant, shall have its plain and ordinary meaning and shall refer to a segment of a macromolecule, e.g. a protein, which is recognized by the adaptive immune system, such as by antibodies, B cells, major histocompatibility complex molecules, or T cells. An epitope is that part or segment of a macromolecule capable of binding to an antibody or antigen-binding fragment thereof. In this context, the term "binding" in particular relates to a specific binding. In the context of several embodiments of the present invention, it is preferred that the term

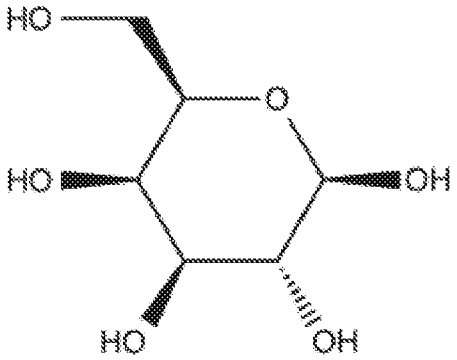
"epitope" refers to a segment of protein or polyprotein that is recognized by the immune system. In several embodiments, the "antigen" used in the constructs disclosed herein may comprise a one or more epitopes. In some embodiments wherein more than one epitope is included, the additional epitopes may be from the same or a different antigen.

[0164] As used herein, the term galactose refers to a monosaccharide sugar that exists both in open-chain form and in cyclic form, having D- and L- isomers. In some embodiments, one or more of the cyclic forms are used, namely the alpha and/or beta anomer. In the alpha form, the C1 alcohol group is in the axial position, whereas in the beta form, the C1 alcohol group is in the equatorial position. In particular, "galactose" refers to the cyclic six-membered pyranose, more in particular the D-isomer and even more particularly the alpha-D-form (α-D-galactopyranose) the formal name for which is (2R,3R,4S,5R,6R)-6-(hydroxymethyl)tetrahydro-2H-pyran-2,3,4,5-tetraol. Glucose is an epimer of galactose; the formal name is (2*R*,3*R*,4*S*,5*S*,6*R*)-6-(hydroxymethyl)tetrahydro-2*H*-pyran-2,3,4,5-tetraol. The structure and numbering of galactose and glucose are shown giving two non-limiting examples of stereochemical illustration.

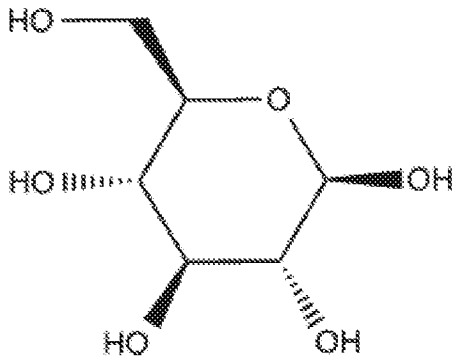
[0165] As used herein, the term glucose refers to a monosaccharide sugar that exists both in open-chain form and in cyclic form, having D- and L- isomers. In some embodiments, one or more of the cyclic forms are used, namely the alpha and/or beta anomer. In the alpha form, the C1 alcohol group is in the axial position, whereas in the beta form, the C1 alcohol group is in the equatorial position. The structure and numbering of galactose and glucose are shown giving two non-limiting examples of stereochemical illustration.







β-d-Galactose



β-d-Glucose

[0166] As used herein, the term "galactosylating moiety" refers to a particular type of liver-targeting moiety. Galactosylating moieties include, but are not limited to a galactose, galactosamine and/or N-acetylgalactosamine residue. A "glucosylating moiety" refers to another particular type of liver-targeting moiety and includes, but is not limited to glucose, glucosamine and/or N-acetylglucosamine.

[0167] As used herein, the term "liver-targeting moiety" refers to moieties having the ability to direct an agent (e.g., an immune tolerance inducing construct, a polypeptide, etc.) to the liver. The liver comprises different cell types, including but not limited to hepatocytes, sinusoidal epithelial cells, Kupffer cells, stellate cells, and/or dendritic cells. Typically, a liver-targeting moiety directs a polypeptide to one or more of these cells. On the surface of the respective liver cells, receptors are present which recognize and specifically bind the liver-targeting moiety. Liver-targeting can be achieved by chemical conjugation of an antigen or ligand to a galactosylating or glucosylating moiety, desialylation of an antigen or ligand to expose underlying galactosyl or glucosyl moieties, or specific binding of an endogenous antibody to an antigen or ligand, where the antigen or ligand is: desialylated to expose underlying galactosyl or glucosyl moieties, conjugated to a galactosylating or a glucosylating moiety. Naturally occurring desialylated proteins are not encompassed within the scope of certain embodiments of the present disclosure.

[0168] The "numerical values" and "ranges" provided for the various substituents are intended to encompass all integers within the recited range. For example, when defining n as an integer representing a mixture including from about 1 to 100, particularly about 8 to 90 and more particularly about 40 to 80 ethylene glycol groups, where the mixture typically

encompasses the integer specified as n ± about 10% (or for smaller integers from 1 to about 25, ±3), it should be understood that n can be an integer from about 1 to 100 (e.g., 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 25, 30, 34, 35, 37, 40, 41, 45, 50, 54, 55, 59, 60, 65, 70, 75, 80, 82, 83, 85, 88, 90, 95, 99, 100, 105 or 110, or any between those listed, including the endpoints of the range) and that the disclosed mixture encompasses ranges such as 1-4, 2-4, 2-6, 3-8, 7-13, 6-14, 18-23, 26-30, 42-50, 46-57, 60-78, 85-90, 90-110 and 107-113 ethylene glycol groups. The combined terms "about" and "±10%" or "±3" should be understood to disclose and provide specific support for equivalent ranges wherever used.

[0169] As used herein, the term "optional" or "optionally" means that the subsequently described event or circumstance may or may not occur, and that the description includes instances where said event or circumstance occurs and instances in which it does not.

[0170] A peptide that specifically binds a particular target is referred to as a "ligand" for that target.

[0171] As used herein, a "polypeptide" is a term that refers to a chain of amino acid residues, regardless of post-translational modification (e.g., phosphorylation or glycosylation) and/or complexation with additional polypeptides, and/or synthesis into multisubunit complexes with nucleic acids and/or carbohydrates, or other molecules. Proteoglycans therefore also are referred to herein as polypeptides. A long polypeptide (having over about 50 amino acids) is referred to as a "protein." A short polypeptide (having fewer than about 50 amino acids) is referred to as a "peptide." Depending upon size, amino acid composition and three dimensional structure, certain polypeptides can be referred to as an "antigen-binding molecule," "antibody," an "antibody fragment" or a "ligand." Polypeptides can be produced by a number of methods, many of which are well known in the art. For example, polypeptides can be obtained by extraction (e.g., from isolated cells), by expression of a recombinant nucleic acid encoding the polypeptide, or by chemical synthesis. Polypeptides can be produced by, for example, recombinant technology, and expression vectors encoding the polypeptide introduced into host cells (e.g., by transformation or transfection) for expression of the encoded polypeptide.

[0172] The term "purified" as used herein with reference to a polypeptide refers to a polypeptide that has been chemically synthesized and is thus substantially uncontaminated by other polypeptides, or has been separated or isolated from most other cellular components by which it is naturally accompanied (e.g., other cellular proteins, polynucleotides, or cellular components). An example of a purified polypeptide is one that is at least 70%, by dry weight, free from the proteins and naturally occurring organic molecules with which it naturally associates. A preparation of a purified polypeptide therefore can be, for example, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 90%, or at least 99%, by dry weight, the polypeptide. Polypeptides also can be engineered to contain a tag sequence (e.g., a polyhistidine tag, a myc tag, a FLAG® tag, or other affinity tag) that facilitates purification or marking (e.g., capture onto an affinity matrix, visualization under a microscope). Thus, a purified composition that comprises a polypeptide refers to a purified polypeptide unless otherwise indicated. The term "isolated" indicates that the polypeptides or nucleic acids of the disclosure are not in their natural environment. Isolated products of the disclosure can thus be contained in a culture supernatant, partially enriched, produced from heterologous sources, cloned in a vector or formulated with a vehicle, etc.

[0173] The term "random copolymer" refers to the product of simultaneous polymerization of two or more monomers in admixture, where the probability of finding a given monomeric unit at any given site in a polymer chain is independent of the nature of the neighboring units at that position (Bernoullian distribution). Thus, when the variable group identified as W_p represents a random copolymer, the chain can comprise any sequence from 2 up to about 150 W^1 and W^2 groups, such as: -W^1-W^2-W^1-W^2-; -W^2-W^1-W^2-W^1-; -W^1-W^1-W^1-W^2-; -W^1-W^1-W^2-W^2-; -W^1-W^2-W^2-W^1-; -W^1-W^2-W^1-W^2-W^2-W^1-W^2-W^1-; -W^1-W^1-W^2-W^2-W^1-W^2-W^2-W^1-; and W^2-W^2-W^1-W^2-W^1-W^1-W^1-W^2-W^2-W^1-W^2-W^2-W^1; *ad infinitum*, where Z attached to the various W^1 groups and the W^1 and W^2 groups themselves can be the same or different.

[0174] The term "sequence identity" is used with regard to polypeptide (or nucleic acid) sequence comparisons. This expression in particular refers to a percentage of sequence identity, for example at least 80%, at least 81%, at least 82%, at least 83%, at least 84%, at least 85%, at least 86%, at least 87%, at least 88%, at least 89%, at least 90%, at least 91%, at least 92%, at least 93%, at least 94%, at least 95%, at least 96%, at least 97%, at least

98%, or at least 99% to the respective reference polypeptide or to the respective reference polynucleotide. Particularly, the polypeptide in question and the reference polypeptide exhibit the indicated sequence identity over a continuous stretch of 20, 30, 40, 45, 50, 60, 70, 80, 90, 100 or more amino acids or over the entire length of the reference polypeptide. In addition, when a sequence is disclosed as "comprising" a nucleotide or amino acid sequence, such a reference shall also include, unless otherwise indicated, that the sequence "comprises", "consists of" or "consists essentially of" the recited sequence.

[0175] "Specific binding," as that term is commonly used in the biological arts, refers to a molecule that binds to a target with a relatively high affinity as compared to non-target tissues, and generally involves a plurality of non-covalent interactions, such as electrostatic interactions, van der Waals interactions, hydrogen bonding, and the like. Specific binding interactions characterize antibody-antigen binding, enzyme-substrate binding, and certain protein-receptor interactions; while such molecules might bind tissues besides their specific targets from time to time, to the extent that such non-target binding is inconsequential, the high-affinity binding pair can still fall within the definition of specific binding.

[0176] As used herein, "pharmaceutically acceptable carrier" or "pharmaceutically acceptable excipient" includes any and all solvents, dispersion media, coatings, antibacterial and antifungal agents, isotonic and absorption delaying agents and the like. The use of such media and agents for pharmaceutically active substances is well known in the art. Except insofar as any conventional media or agent is incompatible with the active ingredient, its use in the therapeutic compositions is contemplated. Supplementary active ingredients can also be incorporated into the compositions.

[0177] As used herein, the term "patient" or "subject" includes a human patient, although it is to be understood that the principles of the presently disclosed subject matter is effective with respect to all vertebrate species, including mammals, which are intended to be included in the terms "subject" and "patient." Suitable subjects are generally mammalian subjects. The subject matter described herein finds use in research as well as veterinary and medical applications. The term "mammal" as used herein includes, but is not limited to, humans, non-human primates, cattle, sheep, goats, pigs, horses, cats, dog, rabbits, rodents

(e.g., rats or mice), monkeys, etc. Human subjects include neonates, infants, juveniles, adults and geriatric subjects.

[0178] As used herein, the term "treat" or "treating" or "treatment" shall have its plain and ordinary meaning and refers to any type of action that imparts a modulating effect, which, for example, can be a beneficial effect, to a subject afflicted with a disorder, disease or illness, including improvement in the condition of the subject (e.g., in one or more symptoms), delay or reduction in the progression of the condition, and/or change in clinical parameters, disease or illness, curing the illness, etc. In some embodiments, treating can include one or more of preventing or protecting against the disease or disorder, that is, causing the clinical symptoms not to develop; inhibiting the disease or disorder, that is, arresting or suppressing the development of clinical symptoms; and/or relieving the disease or disorder, that is, causing the regression of clinical symptoms. In certain embodiments, treatment of a subject achieves one, two, three, four, or more of the following effects, including, for example: (i) reduction or amelioration the severity of disease state or symptom associated therewith; (ii) reduction in the duration of a symptom associated with a disease or immune response; (iii) protection against the progression of a disease or symptom associated therewith; (iv) regression of a disease or symptom associated therewith; (v) protection against the development or onset of a symptom associated with a disease; (vi) protection against the recurrence of a symptom associated with a disease; (vii) reduction in the hospitalizations of a subject; (viii) reduction in the hospitalization length; (ix) an increase in the survival of a subject with a disease; (x) a reduction in the number of symptoms associated with a disease; (xi) an enhancement, improvement, supplementation, complementation, or augmentation of the prophylactic or therapeutic effect(s) of another therapy. Administration can be by a variety of routes, including, without limitation, intravenous, intra-arterial, subcutaneous, intramuscular, intrahepatic, intraperitoneal and/or local delivery to an affected tissue.

[0179] As used herein, the term "operably linked," shall be given its ordinary meaning. In some embodiments, as an illustration, where two groups are operably linked, the groups are attached such that one or more of the linked groups is provided without substantial loss in its native reactivity or activity. In some embodiments, the antigens disclosed herein are operably linked to linking agents and targeting agents.

[0180] As used herein, the term "unwanted immune response" refers to a reaction by the immune system of a subject, which in the given situation is not desirable. The reaction of the immune system is unwanted if such reaction does not lead to the prevention, reduction, or healing of a disease or disorder but instead causes, enhances or worsens, or is otherwise associated with induction or worsening of a disorder or disease. Typically, a reaction of the immune system causes, enhances or worsens a disease if it is directed against an inappropriate target. For example, an unwanted immune response includes but is not limited to transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, and allergy or hypersensitivity.

[0181] The term "variant" is to be understood as a protein (or nucleic acid) which differs in comparison to the protein from which it is derived by one or more changes in its length, sequence, or structure. The polypeptide from which a protein variant is derived is also known as the parent polypeptide or polynucleotide. The term "variant" comprises "fragments" or "derivatives" of the parent molecule. Typically, "fragments" are smaller in length or size than the parent molecule, whilst "derivatives" exhibit one or more differences in their sequence or structure in comparison to the parent molecule. Also encompassed are modified molecules such as but not limited to post-translationally modified proteins (e.g. glycosylated, phosphorylated, ubiquitinated, palmitoylated, or proteolytically cleaved proteins) and modified nucleic acids such as methylated DNA. Also mixtures of different molecules such as but not limited to RNA-DNA hybrids, are encompassed by the term "variant". Naturally occurring and artificially constructed variants are to be understood to be encompassed by the term "variant" as used herein. Further, the variants usable in the present invention may also be derived from homologs, orthologs, or paralogs of the parent molecule or from artificially constructed variant, provided that the variant exhibits at least one biological activity of the parent molecule, e.g., is functionally active. A variant can be characterized by a certain degree of sequence identity to the parent polypeptide from which it is derived. More precisely, a protein variant in the context of the present disclosure may exhibit at least 80% sequence identity to its parent polypeptide. Preferably, the sequence identity of protein variants is over a continuous stretch of 20, 30, 40, 45, 50, 60, 70, 80, 90, 100 or more amino acids. As discussed above, in several embodiments variants exhibit about 80%, about 85%, about 90%, about 95%, about 97%, about 98%, about 99% functional

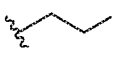
equivalence to an unmodified or native reference sequence (and any degree of functional equivalence between those listed).

[0182] Whenever a group is described as being "optionally substituted" that group may be unsubstituted or substituted with one or more of the indicated substituents. Likewise, when a group is described as being "unsubstituted or substituted" (or "substituted or unsubstituted") if substituted, the substituent(s) may be selected from one or more the indicated substituents. If no substituents are indicated, it is meant that the indicated "optionally substituted" or "substituted" group may be substituted with one or more group(s) individually and independently selected from alkyl, alkenyl, alkynyl, cycloalkyl, cycloalkenyl, aryl, heteroaryl, heterocyclyl, aryl(alkyl), cycloalkyl(alkyl), heteroaryl(alkyl), heterocyclyl(alkyl), hydroxy, alkoxy, acyl, cyano, halogen, thiocarbonyl, O-carbamyl, N-carbamyl, C-amido, N-amido, S-sulfonamido, N-sulfonamido, C-carboxy, O-carboxy, haloalkyl, haloalkoxy, an amino, a mono-substituted amine group, a di-substituted amine group, a mono-substituted amine(alkyl), a di-substituted amine(alkyl), a diamino- group, a diether-, a polyamino-, and a polyether-.

[0183] The term "amino" and "amine" refer to nitrogen-containing groups such as NR_3, NH_3, NHR_2, and NH_2R, wherein R can be as described elsewhere herein. Thus, "amino" as used herein can refer to a primary amine, a secondary amine, or a tertiary amine. In some embodiments, one R of an amino group can be a diazeniumdiolate (i.e., NONO).

[0184] As used herein, the term "alkyl" refers to a fully saturated aliphatic hydrocarbon group. The alkyl moiety may be branched or straight chain. Examples of branched alkyl groups include, but are not limited to, iso-propyl, sec-butyl, t-butyl and the like. Examples of straight chain alkyl groups include, but are not limited to, methyl, ethyl, n-propyl, n-butyl, n-pentyl, n-hexyl, n-heptyl and the like. The alkyl group may have 1 to 30 carbon atoms (whenever it appears herein, a numerical range such as "1 to 30" refers to each integer in the given range; *e.g.*, "1 to 30 carbon atoms" means that the alkyl group may consist of 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, *etc.*, up to and including 30 carbon atoms, although the present definition also covers the occurrence of the term "alkyl" where no numerical range is designated). The alkyl group may also be a medium size alkyl having 1 to 12 carbon atoms. The alkyl group could also be a lower alkyl having 1 to 6 carbon atoms. An alkyl group may be substituted or unsubstituted. By way of example only, "C_1-C_5 alkyl" indicates that there

are one to five carbon atoms in the alkyl chain, i.e., the alkyl chain is selected from methyl, ethyl, n-propyl, isopropyl, n-butyl, isobutyl, tert-butyl, pentyl (branched and straight-chained), etc. Typical alkyl groups include, but are in no way limited to, methyl, ethyl, propyl, isopropyl, butyl, isobutyl, tertiary butyl, pentyl and hexyl.

[0185] As used herein, the term "alkylene" refers to a bivalent fully saturated straight chain aliphatic hydrocarbon group. Examples of alkylene groups include, but are not limited to, methylene, ethylene, propylene, butylene, pentylene, hexylene, heptylene and octylene. An alkylene group may be represented by ~~~, followed by the number of carbon atoms, followed by a "*". For example,  to represent ethylene. The alkylene group may have 1 to 30 carbon atoms (whenever it appears herein, a numerical range such as "1 to 30" refers to each integer in the given range; *e.g.*, "1 to 30 carbon atoms" means that the alkyl group may consist of 1 carbon atom, 2 carbon atoms, 3 carbon atoms, *etc.*, up to and including 30 carbon atoms, although the present definition also covers the occurrence of the term "alkylene" where no numerical range is designated). The alkylene group may also be a medium size alkyl having 1 to 12 carbon atoms. The alkylene group could also be a lower alkyl having 1 to 4 carbon atoms. An alkylene group may be substituted or unsubstituted. For example, a lower alkylene group can be substituted by replacing one or more hydrogen of the lower alkylene group and/or by substituting both hydrogens on the same carbon with a C_{3-6} monocyclic cycloalkyl group (e.g.,).

[0186] The term "alkenyl" used herein refers to a monovalent straight or branched chain radical of from two to twenty carbon atoms containing a carbon double bond(s) including, but not limited to, 1-propenyl, 2-propenyl, 2-methyl-1-propenyl, 1-butenyl, 2-butenyl and the like. An alkenyl group may be unsubstituted or substituted.

[0187] The term "alkynyl" used herein refers to a monovalent straight or branched chain radical of from two to twenty carbon atoms containing a carbon triple bond(s) including, but not limited to, 1-propynyl, 1-butynyl, 2-butynyl and the like. An alkynyl group may be unsubstituted or substituted.

[0188] As used herein, "cycloalkyl" refers to a completely saturated (no double or triple bonds) mono- or multi- cyclic (such as bicyclic) hydrocarbon ring system. When

composed of two or more rings, the rings may be joined together in a fused, bridged or spiro fashion. As used herein, the term "fused" refers to two rings which have two atoms and one bond in common. As used herein, the term "bridged cycloalkyl" refers to compounds wherein the cycloalkyl contains a linkage of one or more atoms connecting non-adjacent atoms. As used herein, the term "spiro" refers to two rings which have one atom in common and the two rings are not linked by a bridge. Cycloalkyl groups can contain 3 to 30 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 20 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 10 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 8 atoms in the ring(s) or 3 to 6 atoms in the ring(s). A cycloalkyl group may be unsubstituted or substituted. Examples of mono-cycloalkyl groups include, but are in no way limited to, cyclopropyl, cyclobutyl, cyclopentyl, cyclohexyl, cycloheptyl and cyclooctyl. Examples of fused cycloalkyl groups are decahydronaphthalenyl, dodecahydro-1H-phenalenyl and tetradecahydroanthracenyl; examples of bridged cycloalkyl groups are bicyclo[1.1.1]pentyl, adamantanyl and norbornanyl; and examples of spiro cycloalkyl groups include spiro[3.3]heptane and spiro[4.5]decane.

[0189] As used herein, "cycloalkenyl" refers to a mono- or multi- cyclic (such as bicyclic) hydrocarbon ring system that contains one or more double bonds in at least one ring; although, if there is more than one, the double bonds cannot form a fully delocalized pi-electron system throughout all the rings (otherwise the group would be "aryl," as defined herein). Cycloalkenyl groups can contain 3 to 10 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 8 atoms in the ring(s) or 3 to 6 atoms in the ring(s). When composed of two or more rings, the rings may be connected together in a fused, bridged or spiro fashion. A cycloalkenyl group may be unsubstituted or substituted.

[0190] As used herein, "aryl" refers to a carbocyclic (all carbon) monocyclic or multicyclic (such as bicyclic) aromatic ring system (including fused ring systems where two carbocyclic rings share a chemical bond) that has a fully delocalized pi-electron system throughout all the rings. The number of carbon atoms in an aryl group can vary. For example, the aryl group can be a C_6-C_{14} aryl group, a C_6-C_{10} aryl group or a C_6 aryl group. Examples of aryl groups include, but are not limited to, benzene, naphthalene and azulene. An aryl group may be substituted or unsubstituted.

[0191] As used herein, "heteroaryl" refers to a monocyclic or multicyclic (such as bicyclic) aromatic ring system (a ring system with fully delocalized pi-electron system) that

contain(s) one or more heteroatoms (for example, 1, 2 or 3 heteroatoms), that is, an element other than carbon, including but not limited to, nitrogen, oxygen and sulfur. The number of atoms in the ring(s) of a heteroaryl group can vary. For example, the heteroaryl group can contain 4 to 14 atoms in the ring(s), 5 to 10 atoms in the ring(s) or 5 to 6 atoms in the ring(s), such as nine carbon atoms and one heteroatom; eight carbon atoms and two heteroatoms; seven carbon atoms and three heteroatoms; eight carbon atoms and one heteroatom; seven carbon atoms and two heteroatoms; six carbon atoms and three heteroatoms; five carbon atoms and four heteroatoms; five carbon atoms and one heteroatom; four carbon atoms and two heteroatoms; three carbon atoms and three heteroatoms; four carbon atoms and one heteroatom; three carbon atoms and two heteroatoms; or two carbon atoms and three heteroatoms. Furthermore, the term "heteroaryl" includes fused ring systems where two rings, such as at least one aryl ring and at least one heteroaryl ring or at least two heteroaryl rings, share at least one chemical bond. Examples of heteroaryl rings include, but are not limited to, furan, furazan, thiophene, benzothiophene, phthalazine, pyrrole, oxazole, benzoxazole, 1,2,3-oxadiazole, 1,2,4-oxadiazole, thiazole, 1,2,3-thiadiazole, 1,2,4-thiadiazole, benzothiazole, imidazole, benzimidazole, indole, indazole, pyrazole, benzopyrazole, isoxazole, benzoisoxazole, isothiazole, triazole, benzotriazole, thiadiazole, tetrazole, pyridine, pyridazine, pyrimidine, pyrazine, purine, pteridine, quinoline, isoquinoline, quinazoline, quinoxaline, cinnoline and triazine. A heteroaryl group may be substituted or unsubstituted.

[0192] As used herein, "heterocyclyl" or "heteroalicyclyl" refers to three-, four-, five-, six-, seven-, eight-, nine-, ten-, up to 18-membered monocyclic, bicyclic and tricyclic ring system wherein carbon atoms together with from 1 to 5 heteroatoms constitute said ring system. A heterocycle may optionally contain one or more unsaturated bonds situated in such a way, however, that a fully delocalized pi-electron system does not occur throughout all the rings. The heteroatom(s) is an element other than carbon including, but not limited to, oxygen, sulfur and nitrogen. A heterocycle may further contain one or more carbonyl or thiocarbonyl functionalities, so as to make the definition include oxo-systems and thio-systems such as lactams, lactones, cyclic imides, cyclic thioimides and cyclic carbamates. When composed of two or more rings, the rings may be joined together in a fused, bridged or spiro fashion. As used herein, the term "fused" refers to two rings which have two atoms and

one bond in common. As used herein, the term "bridged heterocyclyl" or "bridged heteroalicyclyl" refers to compounds wherein the heterocyclyl or heteroalicyclyl contains a linkage of one or more atoms connecting non-adjacent atoms. As used herein, the term "spiro" refers to two rings which have one atom in common and the two rings are not linked by a bridge. Heterocyclyl and heteroalicyclyl groups can contain 3 to 30 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 20 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 10 atoms in the ring(s), 3 to 8 atoms in the ring(s) or 3 to 6 atoms in the ring(s). For example, five carbon atoms and one heteroatom; four carbon atoms and two heteroatoms; three carbon atoms and three heteroatoms; four carbon atoms and one heteroatom; three carbon atoms and two heteroatoms; two carbon atoms and three heteroatoms; one carbon atom and four heteroatoms; three carbon atoms and one heteroatom; or two carbon atoms and one heteroatom. Additionally, any nitrogens in a heteroalicyclic may be quaternized. Heterocyclyl or heteroalicyclic groups may be unsubstituted or substituted. Examples of such "heterocyclyl" or "heteroalicyclyl" groups include but are not limited to, 1,3-dioxin, 1,3-dioxane, 1,4-dioxane, 1,2-dioxolane, 1,3-dioxolane, 1,4-dioxolane, 1,3-oxathiane, 1,4-oxathiin, 1,3-oxathiolane, 1,3-dithiole, 1,3-dithiolane, 1,4-oxathiane, tetrahydro-1,4-thiazine, 2H-1,2-oxazine, maleimide, succinimide, barbituric acid, thiobarbituric acid, dioxopiperazine, hydantoin, dihydrouracil, trioxane, hexahydro-1,3,5-triazine, imidazoline, imidazolidine, isoxazoline, isoxazolidine, oxazoline, oxazolidine, oxazolidinone, thiazoline, thiazolidine, morpholine, oxirane, piperidine N-Oxide, piperidine, piperazine, pyrrolidine, azepane, pyrrolidone, pyrrolidione, 4-piperidone, pyrazoline, pyrazolidine, 2-oxopyrrolidine, tetrahydropyran, 4H-pyran, tetrahydrothiopyran, thiamorpholine, thiamorpholine sulfoxide, thiamorpholine sulfone and their benzo-fused analogs (e.g., benzimidazolidinone, tetrahydroquinoline and/or 3,4-methylenedioxyphenyl). Examples of spiro heterocyclyl groups include 2-azaspiro[3.3]heptane, 2-oxaspiro[3.3]heptane, 2-oxa-6-azaspiro[3.3]heptane, 2,6-diazaspiro[3.3]heptane, 2-oxaspiro[3.4]octane and 2-azaspiro[3.4]octane.

[0193] As used herein, "aralkyl" and "aryl(alkyl)" refer to an aryl group connected, as a substituent, via a lower alkylene group. The lower alkylene and aryl group of an aralkyl may be substituted or unsubstituted. Examples include but are not limited to benzyl, 2-phenylalkyl, 3-phenylalkyl and naphthylalkyl.

[0194] As used herein, "heteroaralkyl" and "heteroaryl(alkyl)" refer to a heteroaryl group connected, as a substituent, via a lower alkylene group. The lower alkylene and heteroaryl group of heteroaralkyl may be substituted or unsubstituted. Examples include but are not limited to 2-thienylalkyl, 3-thienylalkyl, furylalkyl, thienylalkyl, pyrrolylalkyl, pyridylalkyl, isoxazolylalkyl and imidazolylalkyl and their benzo-fused analogs.

[0195] A "heteroalicyclyl(alkyl)" and "heterocyclyl(alkyl)" refer to a heterocyclic or a heteroalicyclic group connected, as a substituent, via a lower alkylene group. The lower alkylene and heterocyclyl of a (heteroalicyclyl)alkyl may be substituted or unsubstituted. Examples include but are not limited tetrahydro-2H-pyran-4-yl(methyl), piperidin-4-yl(ethyl), piperidin-4-yl(propyl), tetrahydro-2H-thiopyran-4-yl(methyl) and 1,3-thiazinan-4-yl(methyl).

[0196] As used herein, the term "hydroxy" refers to a –OH group.

[0197] As used herein, "alkoxy" refers to the Formula –OR wherein R is an alkyl, an alkenyl, an alkynyl, a cycloalkyl, a cycloalkenyl, aryl, heteroaryl, heterocyclyl, cycloalkyl(alkyl), aryl(alkyl), heteroaryl(alkyl) or heterocyclyl(alkyl) is defined herein. A non-limiting list of alkoxys are methoxy, ethoxy, n-propoxy, 1-methylethoxy (isopropoxy), n-butoxy, iso-butoxy, sec-butoxy, tert-butoxy, phenoxy and benzoxy. An alkoxy may be substituted or unsubstituted.

[0198] As used herein, "acyl" refers to a hydrogen, alkyl, alkenyl, alkynyl, aryl, heteroaryl, heterocyclyl, aryl(alkyl), heteroaryl(alkyl) and heterocyclyl(alkyl) connected, as substituents, via a carbonyl group. Examples include formyl, acetyl, propanoyl, benzoyl and acryl. An acyl may be substituted or unsubstituted.

[0199] The term "halogen atom" or "halogen" as used herein, means any one of the radio-stable atoms of column 7 of the Periodic Table of the Elements, such as, fluorine, chlorine, bromine and iodine.

[0200] As used herein, the term "diamino-" denotes an a "-$NR_A(R_B)N(R_C)$-" group in which R_B and R_C can be independently a hydrogen, an alkyl, an alkenyl, an alkynyl, a cycloalkyl, a cycloalkenyl, aryl, heteroaryl, heterocyclyl, cycloalkyl(alkyl), aryl(alkyl), heteroaryl(alkyl) or heterocyclyl(alkyl), as defined herein, and wherein R_A connects the two amino groups and can be (independently of R_B and R_C) an alkyl, an alkenyl, an alkynyl, a cycloalkyl, a cycloalkenyl, aryl, heteroaryl, heterocyclyl, cycloalkyl(alkyl), aryl(alkyl),

heteroaryl(alkyl) or heterocyclyl(alkyl). R_A, R_B, and R_C can independently be substituted or unsubstituted.

[0201] As used herein, the term "diether-" denotes an a "-OR_DO-" group in which R_D can be independently an alkyl, an alkenyl, an alkynyl, a cycloalkyl, a cycloalkenyl, aryl, heteroaryl, heterocyclyl, cycloalkyl(alkyl), aryl(alkyl), heteroaryl(alkyl) or heterocyclyl(alkyl), as defined herein, and wherein R_D connects the two O groups. R_D can be optionally substituted or unsubstituted.

[0202] As used herein, the term "polyamino" denotes a repeating -N(R_B)alkyl- group. For illustration, the term polyamino can comprise -N(R_B)alkyl-N(R_B)alkyl-N(R_B)alkyl-N(R_B)alkyl-. In some embodiments, the alkyl of the polyamino is as disclosed elsewhere herein. While this example has only 4 repeat units, the term "polyamino" may consist of 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, or 10 repeat units, where R_B and alkyl are as defined elsewhere herein. As noted here, the polyamino comprises amine groups with intervening alkyl groups (where alkyl is as defined elsewhere herein). A polyamino may terminate with an amine group or as an alkyl where the polyamino is a terminal group, or with as an -N(R_C)- where the polyamino bridges two atoms. For instance, any one of methylenediamino (-$NHCH_2NH$-), ethylenediamino (-$NH(CH_2)_2NH$-), etc. are considered a polyamino groups.

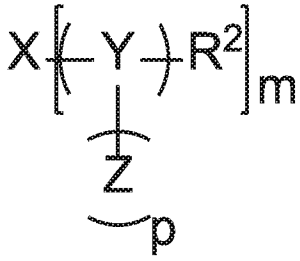
[0203] As used herein, the term "polyether" denotes a repeating -Oalkyl- group. For illustration, the term polyether can comprise -O-alkyl-O-alkyl -O-alkyl-O-alkyl. A polyether may have up to 10 repeat units, comprising -O- (ethers) with intervening alkyl groups (where alkyl is as defined elsewhere herein). The polyether may terminate with a hydroxy group or as an alkyl where the polyether is a terminal group, or with an -O- where the polyether bridges two atoms.

[0204] When a range of integers is given, the range includes any number falling within the range and the numbers defining ends of the range. For example, when an "integer from 1 to 20" is used, the integers disclosed in the range are 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, etc., up to and including 20. When the terms "integer from 1 to 100" is used, the integers disclosed include, for example, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 50, 51, 52, 53, etc., up to and including 100.

Compositions for Liver Targeting

[0205] One aspect of the disclosure relates to polymeric compositions or constructs for immune tolerance. Immune tolerance can be induced against a variety of antigens, based on the disclosure provided herein. For example, the antigen can be endogenous (e.g., a self-antigen) or exogenous (e.g., a foreign antigen), including but not limited to: a foreign transplant antigen against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., transplant rejection), a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen to which patients develop an unwanted immune (e.g., allergic or hypersensitivity) response, a therapeutic agent to which patients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., hypersensitivity and/or reduced therapeutic activity), a self-antigen to which patients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., autoimmune disease), or a tolerogenic portion (e.g., a fragment or an epitope) of any such type of antigen.

[0206] In some embodiments, the construct comprises an antigen (or other antigenic molecule) linked via a linker to a targeting agent of the construct. Certain aspects of the disclosure are directed towards compositions comprising a compound of Formula 1:



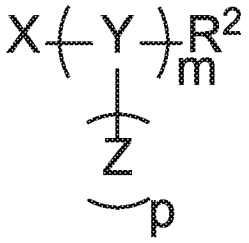
Formula 1

where X comprises an antigen or a tolerogenic portion thereof, Y comprises a linker moiety, Z comprises a liver targeting agent, p is an integer from 2 to 250, m is an integer from 1 to 100, R^2 is a terminal group or end-capping group, the left, opening parentheses " (" signifies the location of the bond between X and Y, the right, closing parentheses ") " signifies the location of the bond between Y and R^2, and the upper, opening parentheses " ⌒ " signifies the location of the bond between Y and a Z unit (of which there are "p" Z units along Y).

[0207] As shown, each instance of Z can be moiety that is pendant from the Y linker moiety. Where a plurality of Z groups is present, together the pendant Z groups can provide a comb structure along the length of Y. In some embodiments, Formula 1 can be written as $X\text{-}[Y(\text{-}Z)_p\text{-}R^2]_m$. As shown, each antigen can have m units of $\text{-}Y(\text{-}Z)_p\text{-}R^2$. In

several embodiments, m is an integer equal to or greater than about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 25, 50, 75, 100, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values.

[0208] In some embodiments, the construct comprises the following configuration, where the variables (e.g., X, Y, Z, R^2, m, p, etc.) are as disclosed elsewhere herein:



Formula 1'.

[0209] In some embodiments, Formula 1' can be written as $X\text{-}(Y(\text{-}Z)_p)_m\text{-}R^2$.

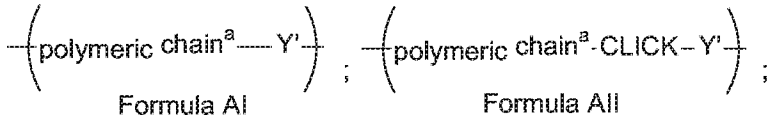
Linking Groups

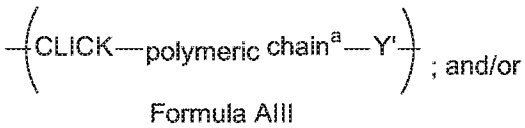
[0210] As disclosed in greater detail below, in several embodiments, linker moieties are used to join an antigen (against which tolerance is desired or an immunogenic fragment thereof) to a moiety configured to target the liver (or a specific liver cell subtype). In several embodiments, the antigen is joined with the linker (or linkers) in a manner that allows for the antigen to be liberated from the linker *in vivo*. In several embodiments, the linker (or linkers) is configured to release the antigen in substantially its native format (e.g., the form it was in when conjugated to the linker, though not necessarily a format found in nature, as the antigen could be a fragment, a recombinant antigen or the like).

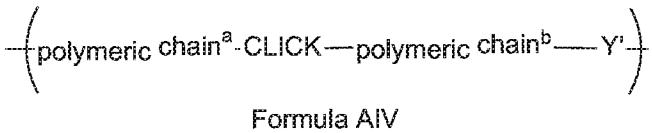
[0211] In several embodiments, the linker comprises a polymeric chain with pendant liver targeting moieties decorating the polymeric chain. In some embodiments, the polymeric chain (or Y) comprises Y' as disclosed elsewhere herein. In several embodiments, the polymeric chain comprises an acrylate portion (e.g., acrylate-based polymers and/or acrylate-based copolymers). In several embodiments, the acrylate portion comprises one or more acrylate units (e.g., acrylate derivatives, including methacrylates and derivatives thereof) comprising a pendant liver targeting agent. In several embodiments, the polymeric chain comprises a hydrophilic portion and/or region. In several embodiments, the hydrophilic portion comprises a length of one or more regions having $-(CH_2CH_2O)_s-$ where s is an integer from about 1 to about 44. In several embodiments, s is an integer greater than

or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, 30, 40, 50, 75, 100, 150, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In some embodiments, the hydrophilic portion comprises one or more polyethylene glycol (PEG) regions. In some embodiments, the PEG may have polydispersity as measured by the weight average molecular weight in g/mol (Mw) of the PEG divided by the number average molecular weight in g/mol (Mw) of the PEG (e.g., Mw/Mn). In some embodiments, the PEG chains have a number average or weight average molecular weight (g/mol) of equal to or at least about: 500, 1000, 2000, 5000, 10000, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, the polymeric chain is optionally substituted. In some embodiments, the polymeric chain comprises pendant hydrophilic groups such as a –OH, $-SO(OH)_2$, optionally substituted polyether, optionally substituted polyamino, and the like.

[0212] In several embodiments, the antigen and liver targeting portion of the compound are joined using click chemistry, for example, by functionalizing the antigen with a first linker arm comprising an alkynyl group (or an azide), functionalizing the liver targeting moiety with a second linker arm comprising an azide (or an alkynyl group), and clicking them together via "click" chemistry. In some embodiments, a alkynyl group that can be clicked in copper-free conditions is used. In some embodiments, $-[Y(-Z)_p]-$ is a group represented by one or more of Formulae AI-AIV:

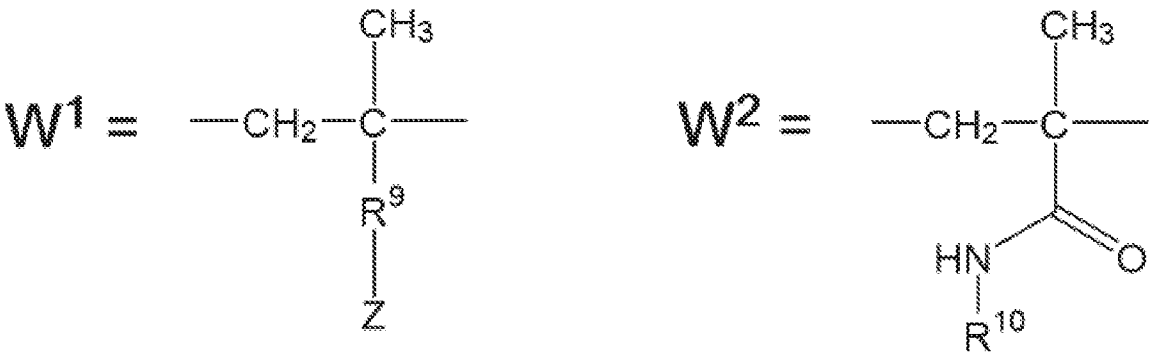






where the left, opening parentheses " (" signifies the location of the bond between X and Y, the right, closing parentheses ") " signifies the location of the bond between Y and R^2, Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of two or more different types of repeat units, wherein at least one type of repeat unit comprises a pendant Z group, (or plurality of pendant Z groups) where Z is galactose and/or glucose and/or a galactose and/or glucose receptor-

targeting moiety. In some embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2, where W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:

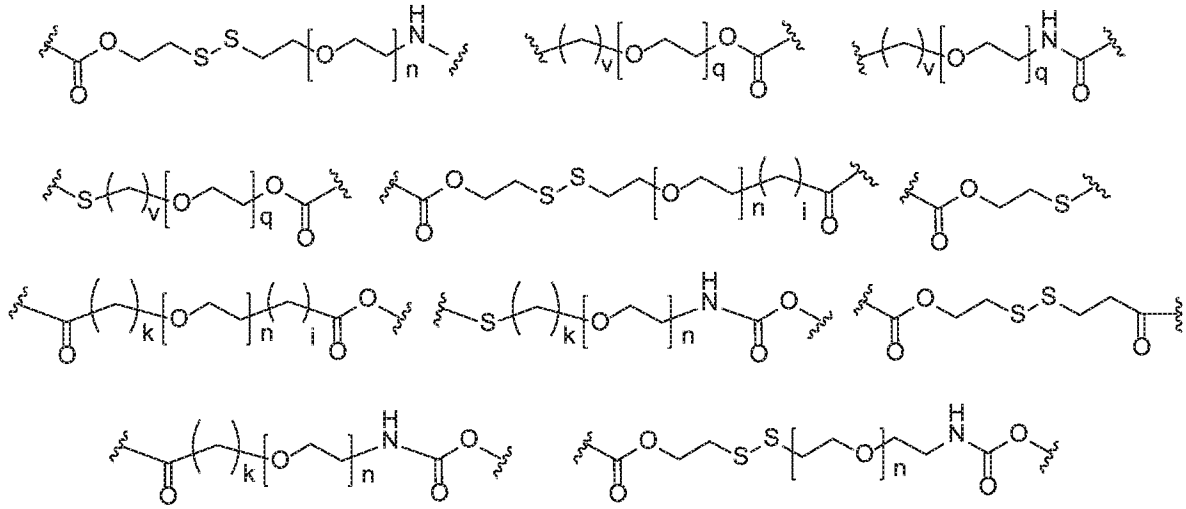


where Z is galactose and/or glucose and/or a galactose and/or glucose receptor-targeting moiety (including, but not limited to, one or more of galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine), R^9 is a direct bond, optionally substituted -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$- (an ethylaceetamido group or "EtAcN") or optionally substituted -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-$(O\text{-}CH_2\text{-}CH_2)_t$- (a pegylated ethylacetamido group or "Et-PEG_t-AcN"), t is an integer from 1 to 5. In some embodiments, t is an integer of equal to or at least about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 20, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, R^{10} is an aliphatic group, an alcohol, an aliphatic amine-containing group, or an aliphatic alcohol. In some embodiments, R^9 or R^{10} are independently optionally substituted alkyl, an optionally substituted polyether, or optionally substituted polyamino. In some embodiments, R^{10} is an optionally substituted $C_f$alkyl, optionally substituted $C_f$alkylOH_g, or an optionally substituted –($C_f$alkylOH_g)-$O)_e$-H where f represents the number of carbons in the alkyl group and is an integer between 0 and 10, g represents the number of hydroxyl groups present on the alkyl group and is an integer between 0 and 10, and e represents the number of alkyl/ether repeat units and is an integer between 0 and 10. In some embodiments, e, f, and g are independently selected integers of equal to or at least about: 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In some embodiments, R^{10} is a 2-hydroxyethyl (e.g., -CH_2CH_2OH). In some embodiments, R^{10} is an optionally substituted 2-hydroxyethyl. In some embodiments, R^{10} is an optionally substituted polyether.

[0213] In some embodiments, Y' is represented as -$W^1{}_p$-$W^2{}_r$-, where -$W^1{}_p$-$W^2{}_r$- represents a block copolymer or a random copolymer of W^1 and W^2 monomers having p

repeat units of W^1 and r repeat units of W^2. In some embodiments, p is an integer equal to or greater than about: 1, 50, 85, 100, 150, 165, 200, 225, 250, 300, 400, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In some embodiments, r is an integer equal to or greater than about: 1, 50, 85, 100, 150, 165, 200, 225, 250, 300, 400, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In some embodiments, Y' is a homopolymer of W^1 or W^2. In some embodiments, r is 0. In some embodiments, the sum of p and r is an integer equal to or greater than about: 1, 50, 85, 100, 150, 165, 170, 200, 225, 250, 300, 400, 600, 800, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values.

[0214] In some embodiments, polymeric chain[a] and polymeric chain[b] are present or optionally not present. In some embodiments, where present, polymeric chain[a] and polymeric chain[b] can independently comprise hydrophilic polymers. In some embodiments, where present, polymeric chain[a] and polymeric chain[b] can independently comprise one or more optionally substituted $-(CH_2CH_2O)_s-$, optionally substituted $-(CH_2)_u-$, or optionally substituted alkylene. In several embodiments, u is an integer less than or equal to about: 1, 5, 10, 20, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In some embodiments, polymeric chain[a] and polymeric chain[b] comprise or consist of one or more of the following structures, or a portion thereof:

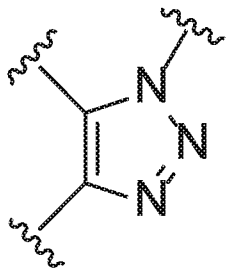


wherein the variables (e.g., i, k, n, q, v, etc.) are as disclosed elsewhere herein. In several embodiments, for example, n is an integer from about 1 to about 100, q is an integer from about 1 to about 100, k is an integer from about 1 to about 20, i is an integer from about 0 to about 20, and v is an integer from about 1 to about 20. In several embodiments, n or q represents the number of repeat units in a PEG chain. In some embodiments, the PEG chain

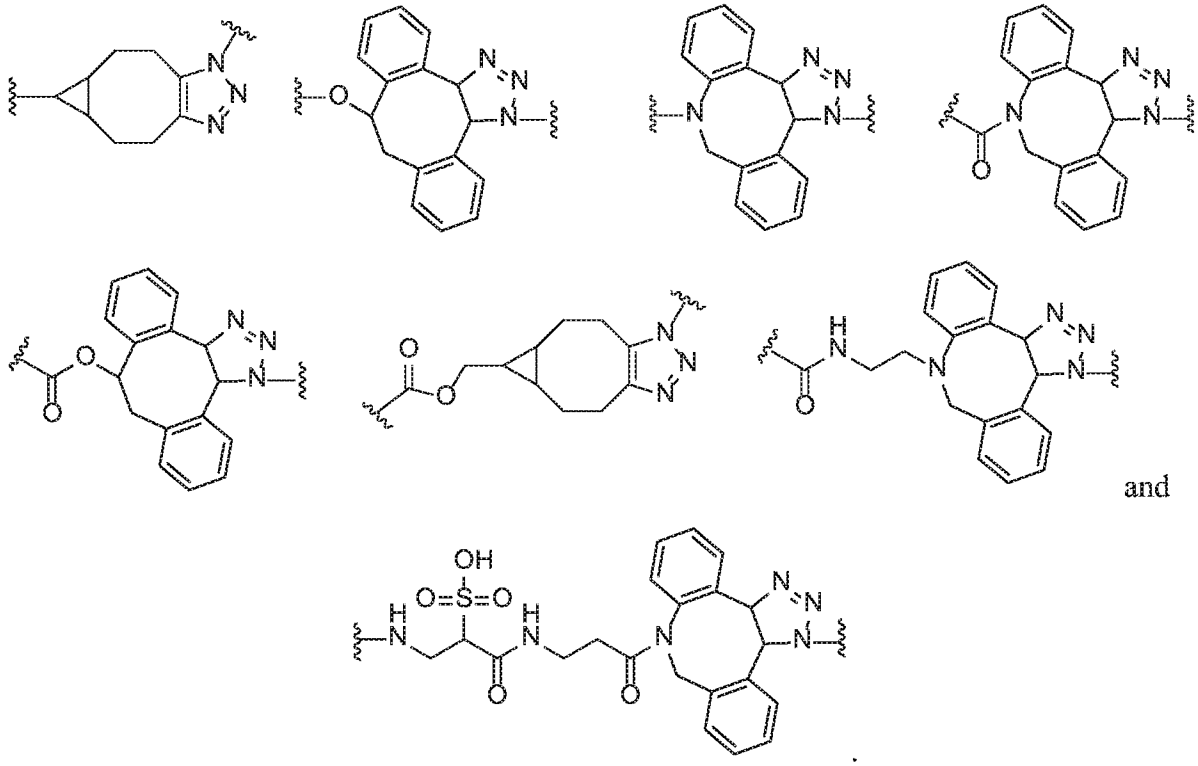
may have some polydispersity. In some embodiments, n and q do not indicate a number of repeat units but instead independently indicate the presence of a PEG polymer chain having a Mn (in g/mol) or Mw (in g/mol) of equal to or at least about 500, 1000, 2000, 5000, 10000, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In some embodiments, k, i, and v can each independently comprise an optionally substituted alkylene.

[0215] In several embodiments, n is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 10, 20, 40, 50, 75, 100, 150 or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, n is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, 30, 40, 50, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, q is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 10, 20, 40, 50, 75, 100, 150 or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, q is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, 30, 40, 50, 75, 100, 150, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, k is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, v is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, k is 2. In several embodiments, v is 2. In several embodiments, n is 4. In several embodiments, n is 44. In several embodiments, q is 3. As used herein, variables disclosed as having structure, a value, or a range of values for one embodiment, may also have those values when the variable is used in another embodiment (even where the variable is not defined with respect to that other embodiment).

[0216] In several embodiments, the "CLICK" group and/or -[Y(-Z)$_p$]-, more generally, comprises the following functional unit:

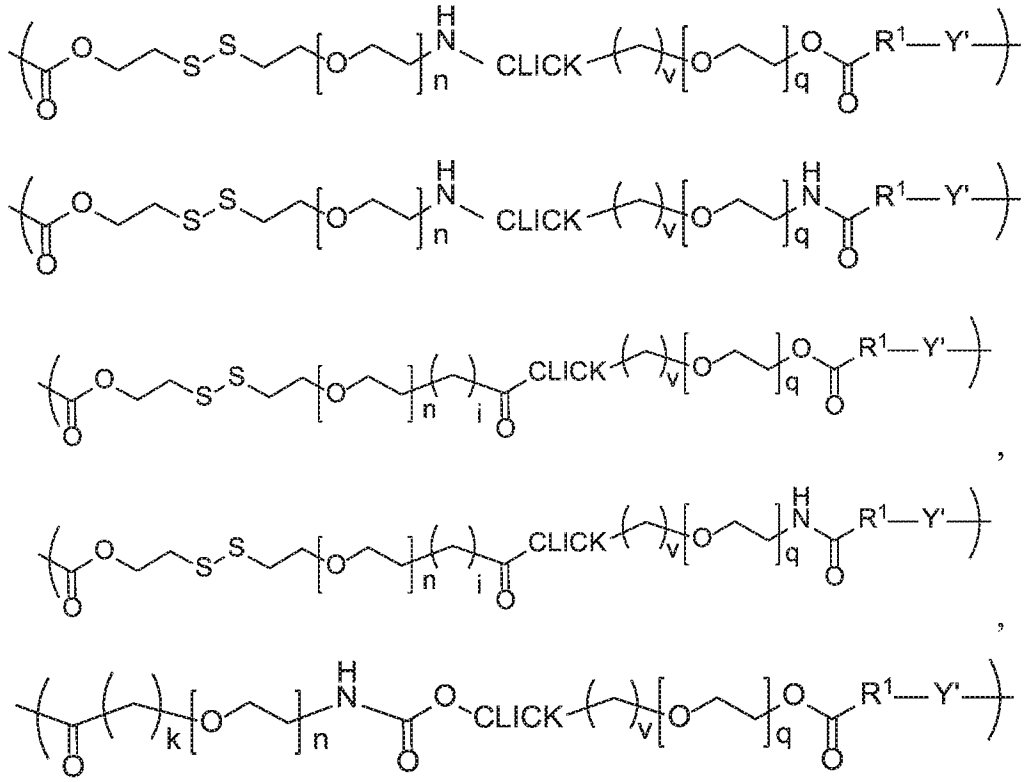


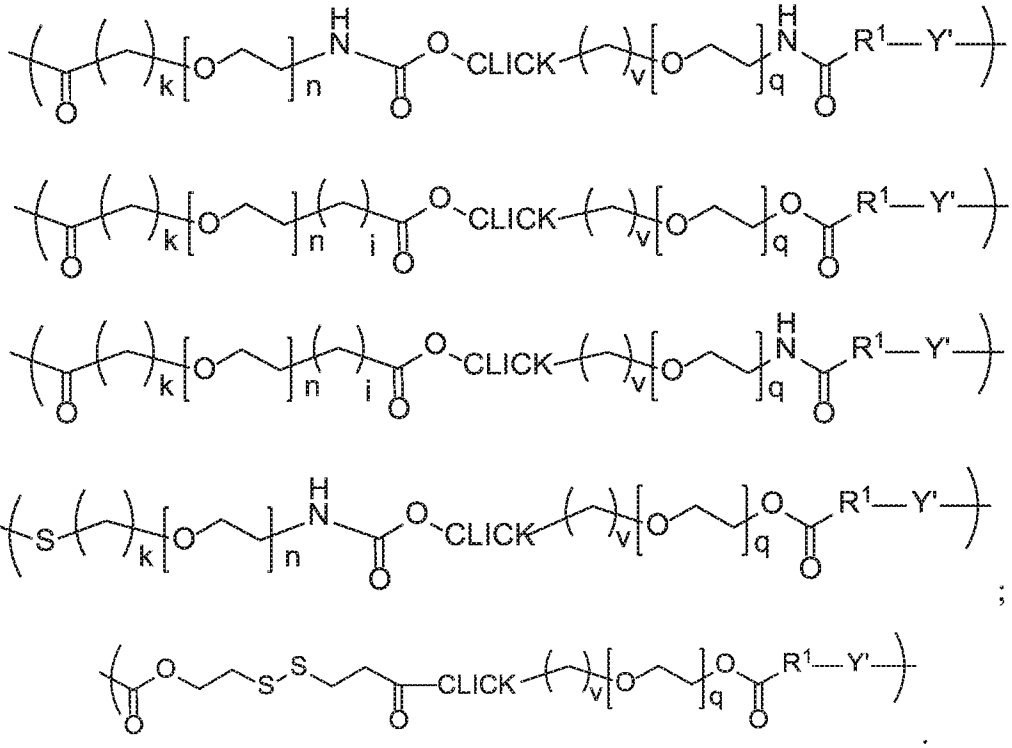
[0217] In several embodiments, the "CLICK" group and/or -[Y(-Z)$_p$]-, more generally, comprises one or more of the following units (each of which may be optionally substituted):



and

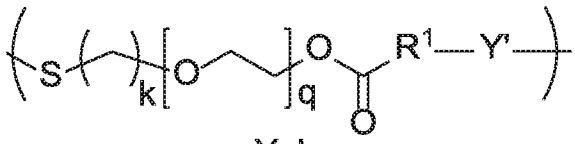
[0218] In several embodiments, -[Y(-Z)$_p$]- comprises the one or more of the following functional units:



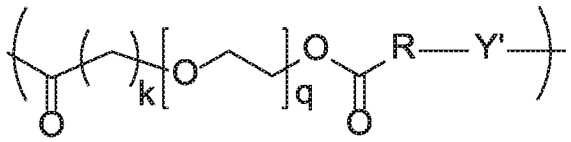


wherein each variable (e.g., i, k, n, q, v, CLICK, R^1, Y', etc.) is as disclosed elsewhere herein. In some embodiments, for example, n is an integer from about 1 to about 44, q is an integer from about 1 to about 44, k is an integer from about 1 to about 12, i is an integer from about 0 to about 20, v is an integer from about 1 to about 4, and R_1 is $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, $-CH(CH_3)-$, or is absent.

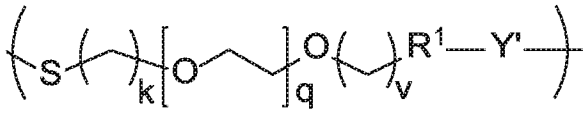
[0219] In several embodiments, $-[Y(Z)_p]-$ is a group represented by any one or more of Formula Ya' to Yr':



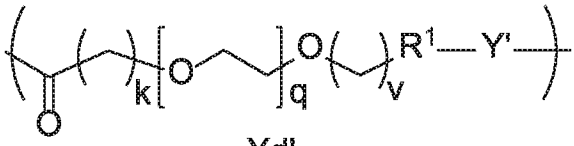
Ya'



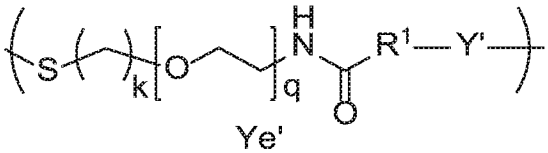
Yb'



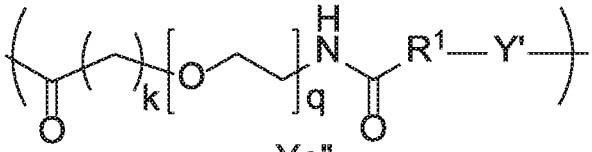
Yc'



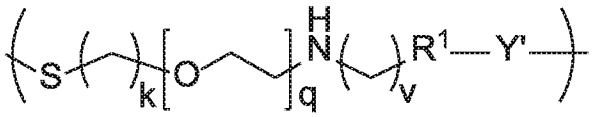
Yd'



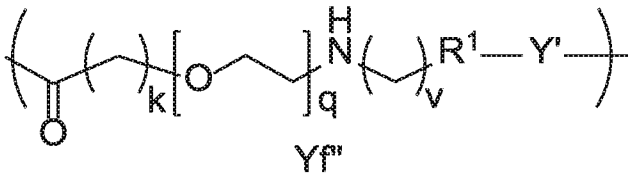
Ye'



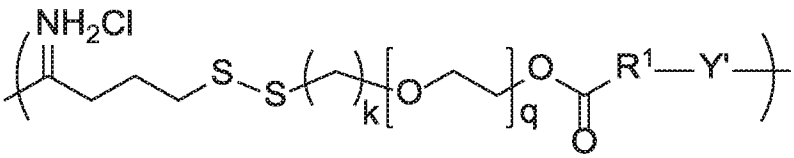
Ye"



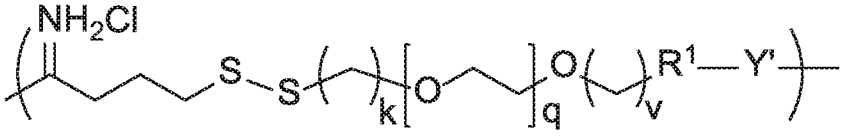
Yf'



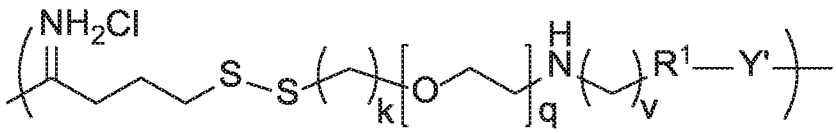
Yf"



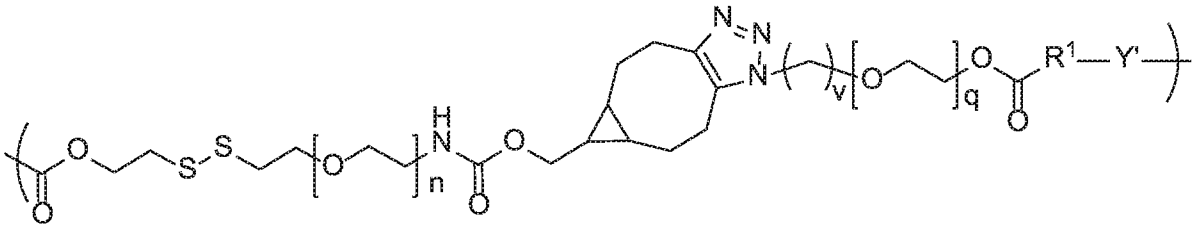
Yg'



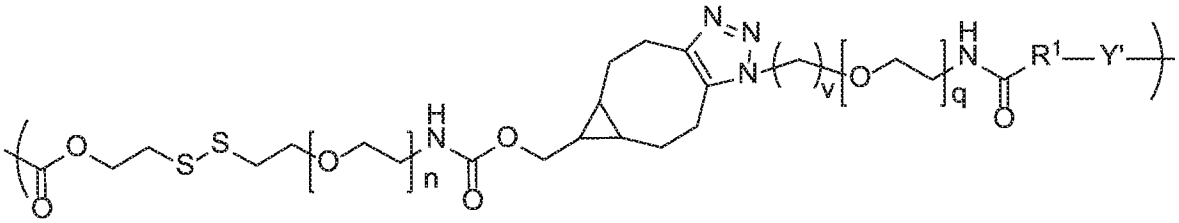
Yh'



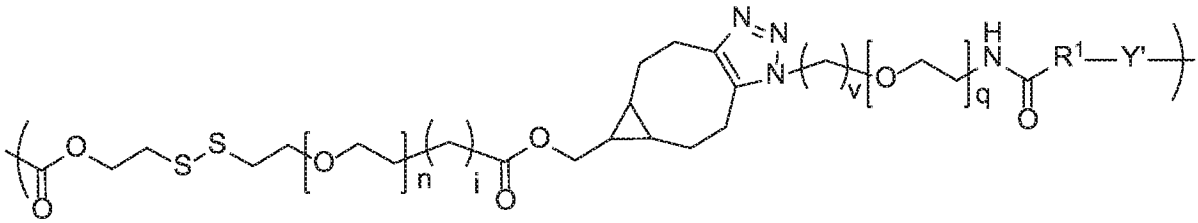
Yi'



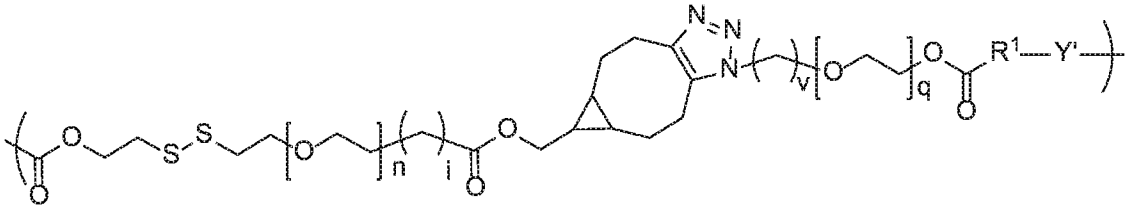
Yj'



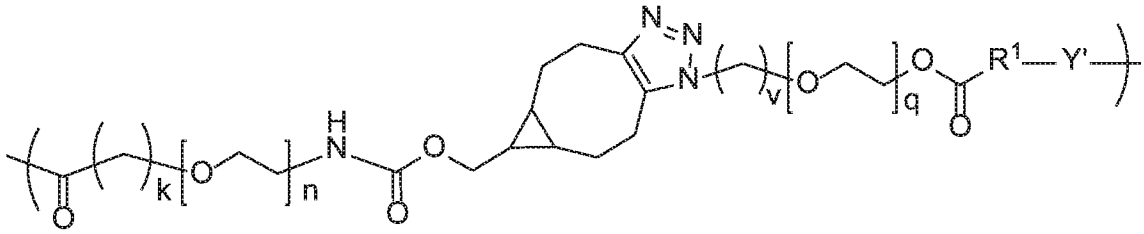
Yk'



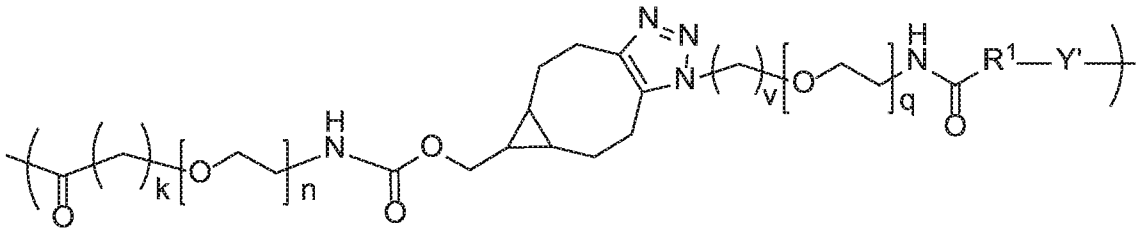
Yl'



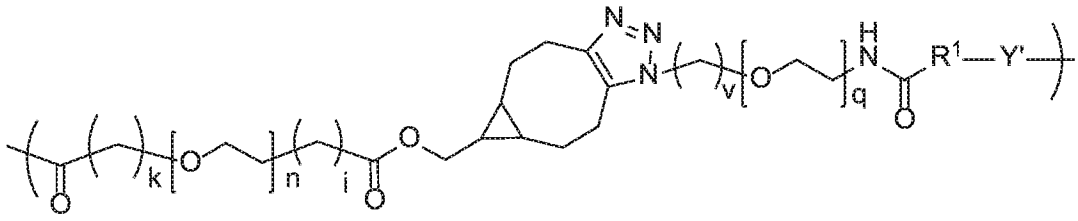
Ym'



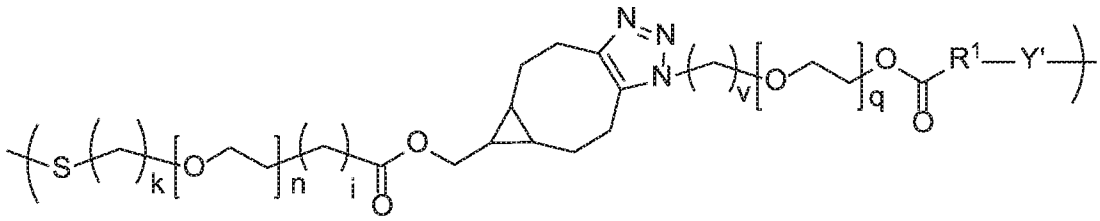
Yn'



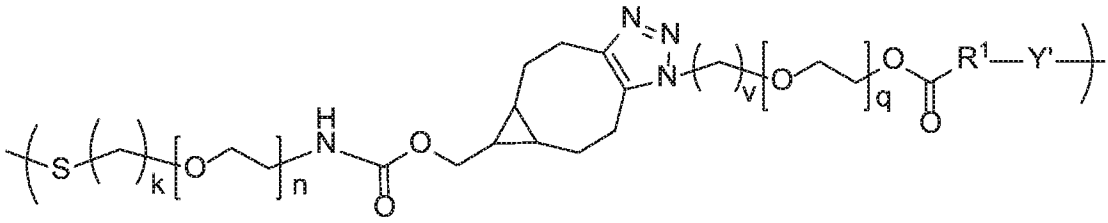
Yo'



Yp'



Yq'

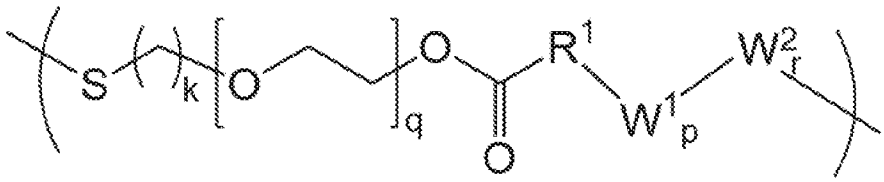


Yr'

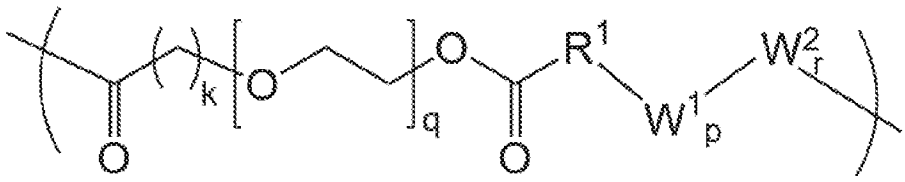
wherein the variables (e.g., i, k, n, q, v, R^1, Y', etc.) are as disclosed elsewhere herein. For example, in several embodiments, n is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, 30, 40, 50, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, q is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20,

30, 40, 50, 75, 100, 150, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, k is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, v is an integer greater than or equal to about: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 10, 15, 20, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, k is 2. In several embodiments, v is 2. In several embodiments, n is 4. In several embodiments, n is 43 or 44. In several embodiments, q is 3. In several embodiments, R_1 is $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$ or $-CH(CH_3)-$. In some embodiments, Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2 having p repeat units of W^1 and r repeat units of W^2.

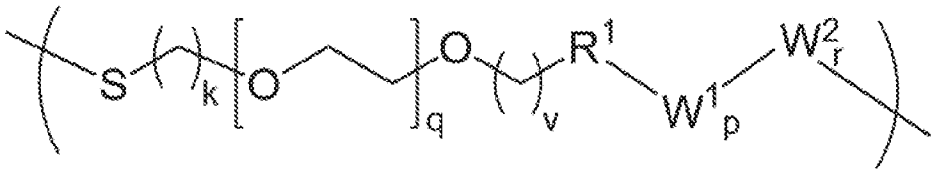
[0220] In some embodiments, $-[Y(Z)_p]-$ can be represented by any one or more of Formula Ya to Yr:



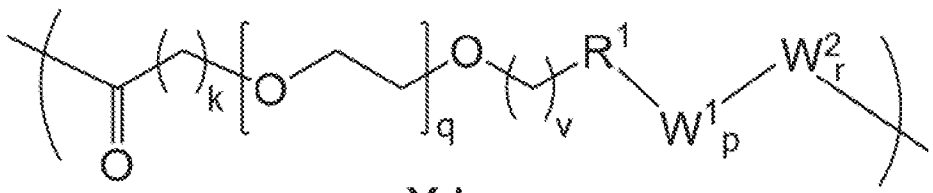
Ya



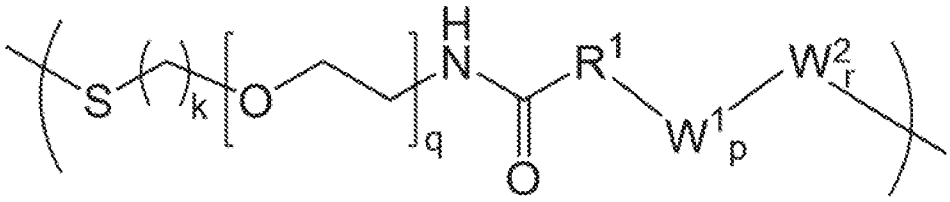
Yb



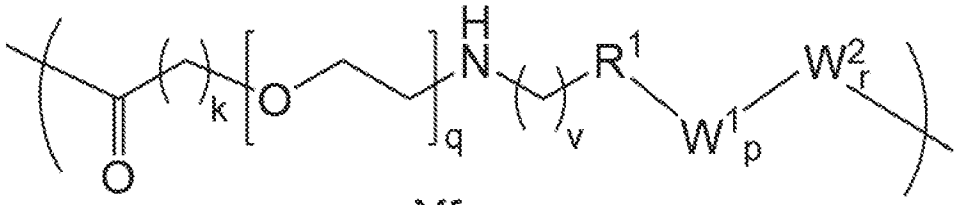
Yc



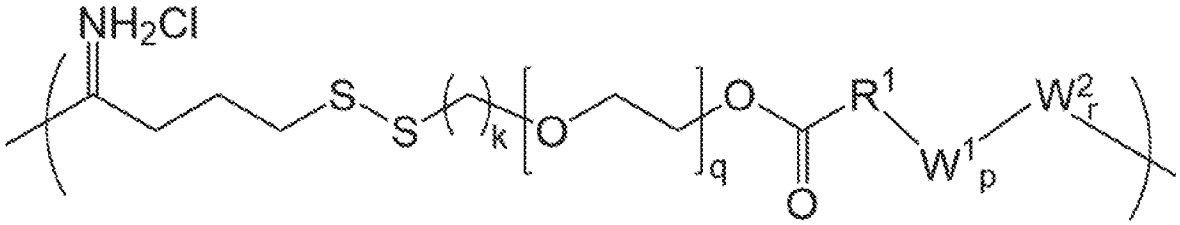
Yd



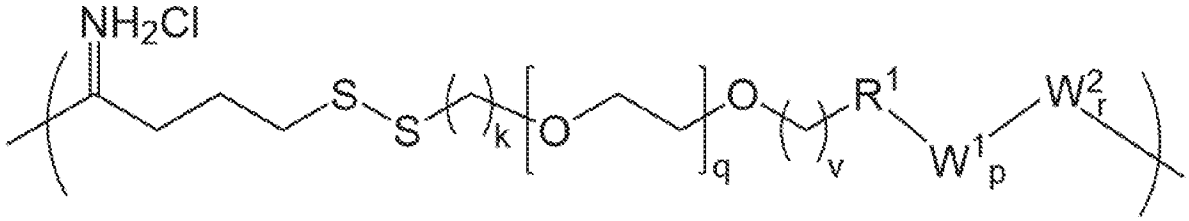
Ye



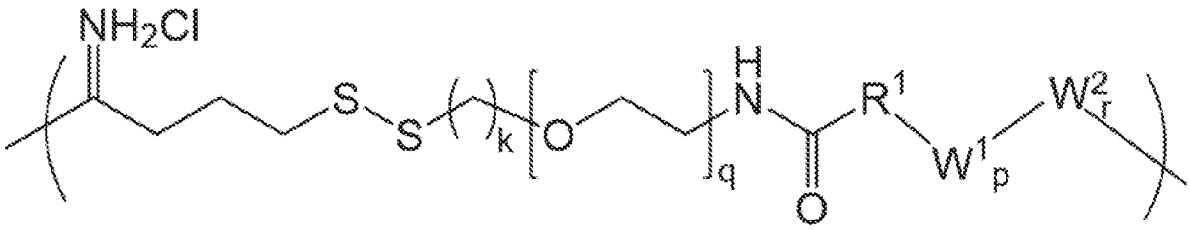
Yf



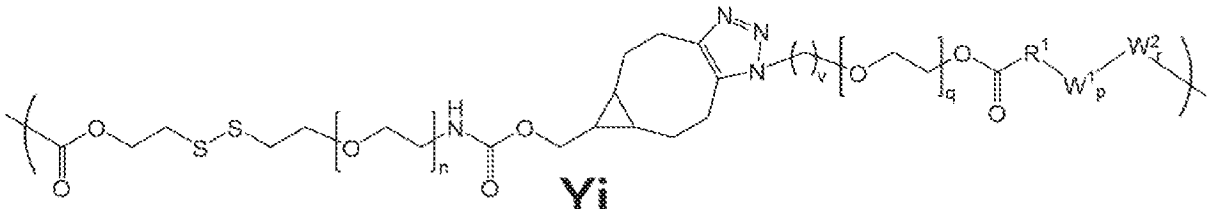
Yg



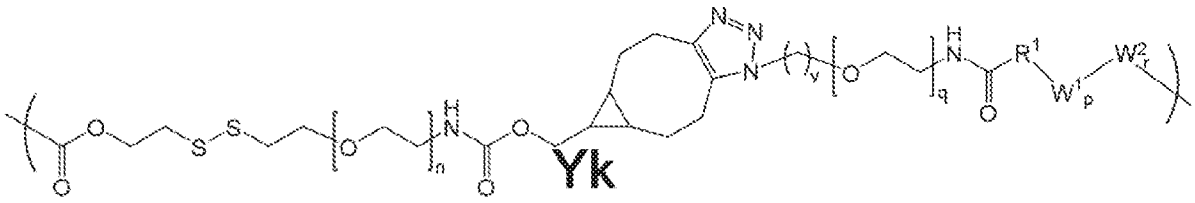
Yh



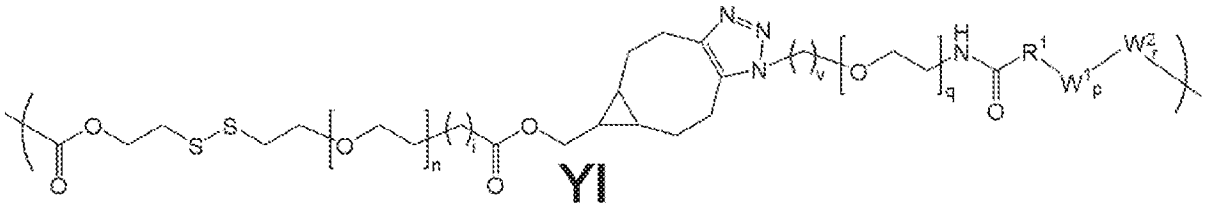
Yi



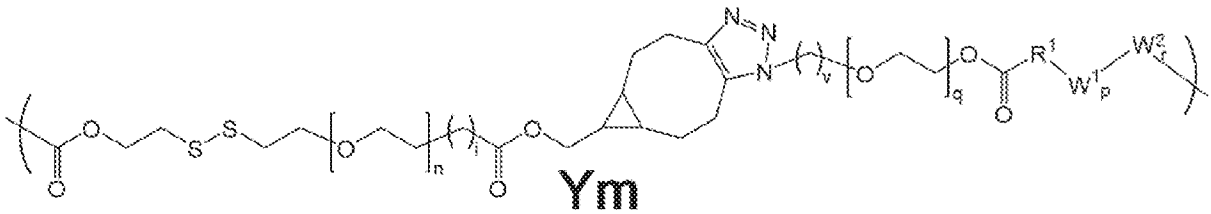
Yj



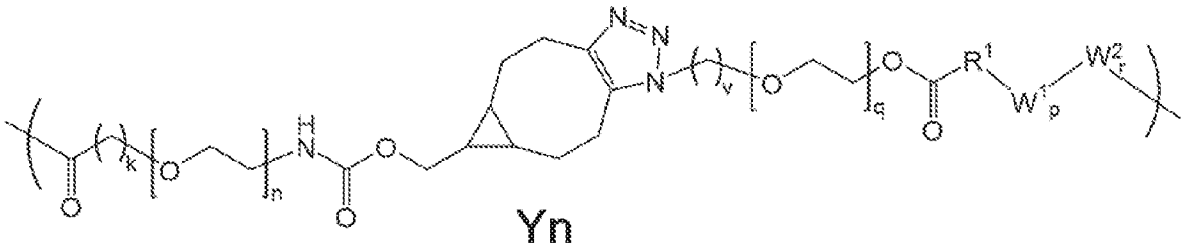
Yk



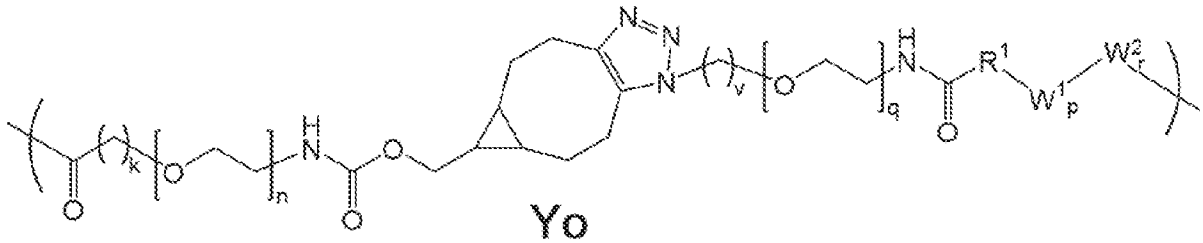
Yl



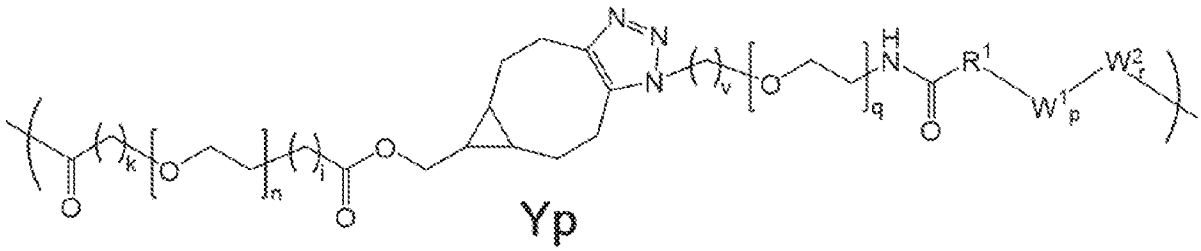
Ym



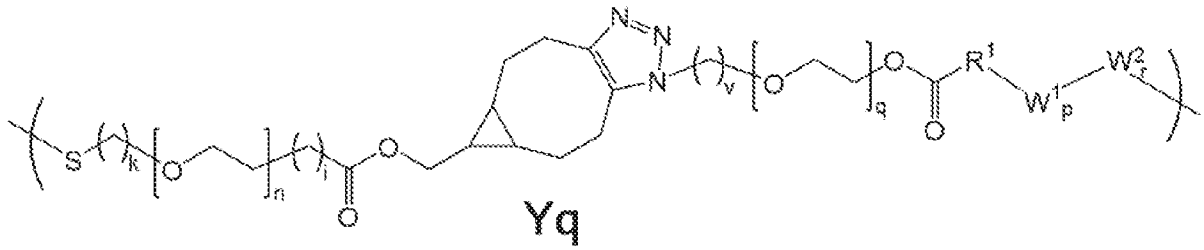
Yn



Yo

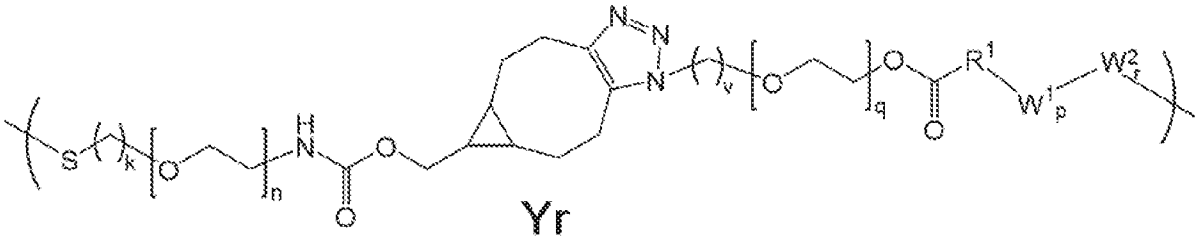


Yp



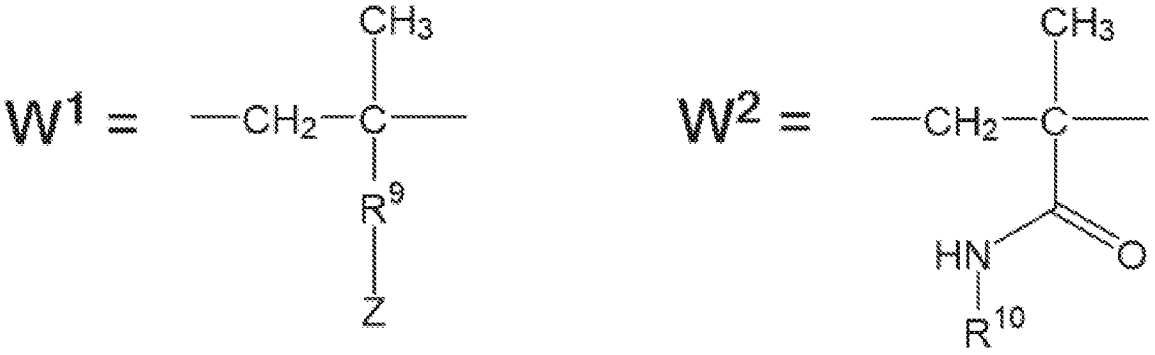
Yq

and



Yr

where the variables (e.g., i, k, n, q, v, R^1, -W^1-, -W^2-, p, r, etc.) are as disclosed elsewhere herein. For instance, in some embodiments, the left, opening parentheses " (" signifies the location of the bond between X and Y, the right, closing parentheses ") " signifies the location of the bond between Y and R^2, n is an integer from 1 to 100, q is an integer from 1 to 44, k is an integer from 1 to 12, i is an integer from 0 to 20, v is an integer from 1 to 4, R_1 is -CH_2-, -$(CH_2)_2$-$C(CH_3)(CN)$-, -$(CH_2)_2$-$C(CH_3)(CH_3)$-, -$(CH_2)_2$-$CH(CH_3)$- or -$CH(CH_3)$-, W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:



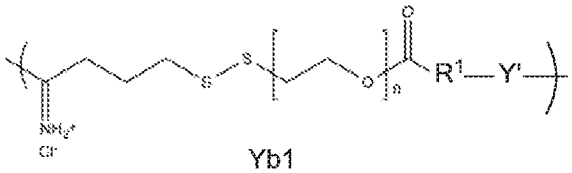
where Z is galactose and/or glucose and/or a galactose and/or glucose receptor-targeting moiety, R^9 is a direct bond, -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-, or -C(O)-NH-$(CH_2)_2$-$(O\text{-}CH_2\text{-}CH_2)_t$-, t is an integer from 1 to 5, p is an integer from 2 to 250, R^{10} is an aliphatic group, an alcohol, an aliphatic amine-containing group, or an aliphatic alcohol, and r is an integer from 0 to 250. In some embodiments, R^{10} is a $C_f$alkyl or $C_f$alkylOH_g, where f represents the number of carbons in the alkyl group and is an integer between 0 and 10, and g represents the number of hydroxyl groups present on the alkyl group and is an integer between 0 and 10. In some embodiments, R^{10} is 2-hydroxyethyl. In some aspects -$W^1{}_p$-$W^2{}_r$- represents a block copolymer or a random copolymer of W^1 and W^2 monomers.

[0221] In several embodiments, as shown elsewhere herein, the targeting portion comprises one or more pendant liver targeting moieties decorating a portion of the linker. In several embodiments, the portion of the linker is a polymeric chain with pendant targeting agents attached randomly or in blocks along the chain. In some embodiments, the polymeric chain comprises an acrylate portion (e.g., acrylate polymers and/or acrylate copolymers). In several embodiments, the acrylate portion comprises an acrylate unit comprising a pendant liver targeting agent. In several embodiments, the acrylate portion further comprises an acrylate unit not comprising a pendant liver targeting agent.

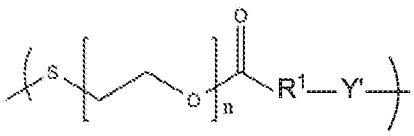
[0222] In some embodiments, Y is a linker resulting from one or more reactions involving at least one of the following: N-hydroxysuccinamidyl (NHS) linker, NHS ester linker, PEG linker, maleimide linker, vinylsulfone linker, pyridyl di-thiol-poly(ethylene glycol) linker, pyridyl di-thiol linker, n-nitrophenyl carbonate linker, or a nitrophenoxy poly(ethylene glycol)ester linker. The linker may have one or more galactose and/or glucose moieties and/or galactose and/or glucose receptor-targeting moieties bound to it. In embodiments, Y comprises an antibody, an antibody fragment, a peptide, or a disulfanyl

ethyl ester to which one or more galactose and/or glucose moieties and/or galactose and/or glucose receptor-targeting moieties are bound.

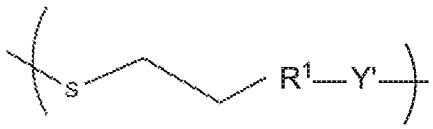
[0223] In some embodiments, -[Y(-Z)$_p$]- comprises one of the following structures:



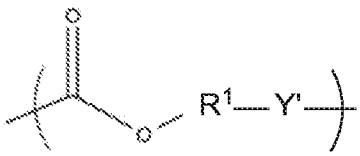
Yb1



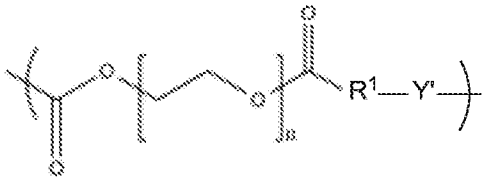
Yc1



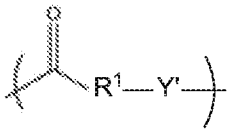
Yd1



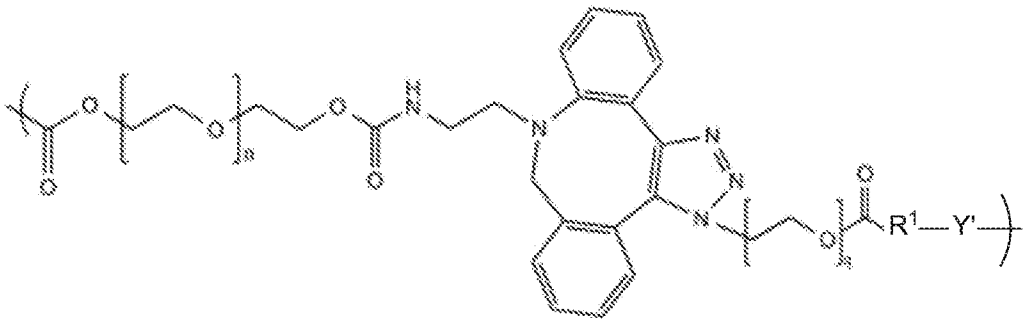
Ye1



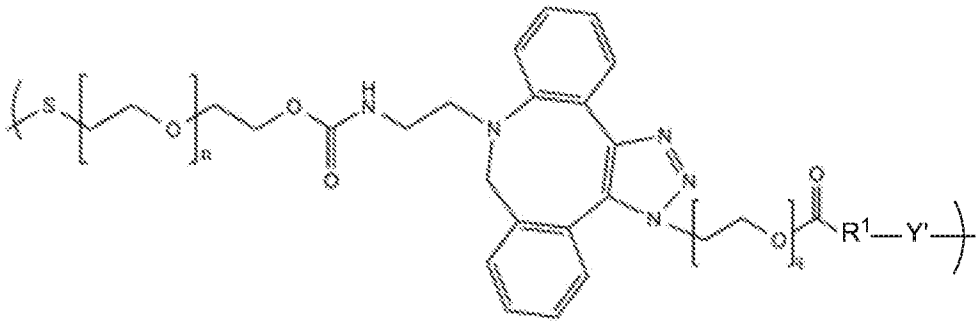
Yf1



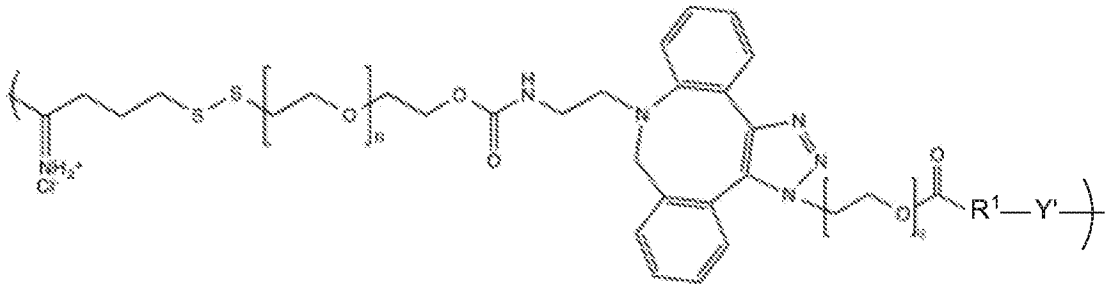
Yg1



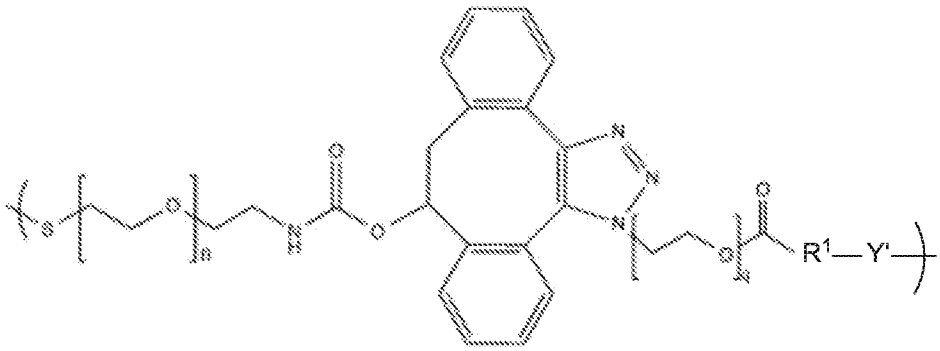
Yh1



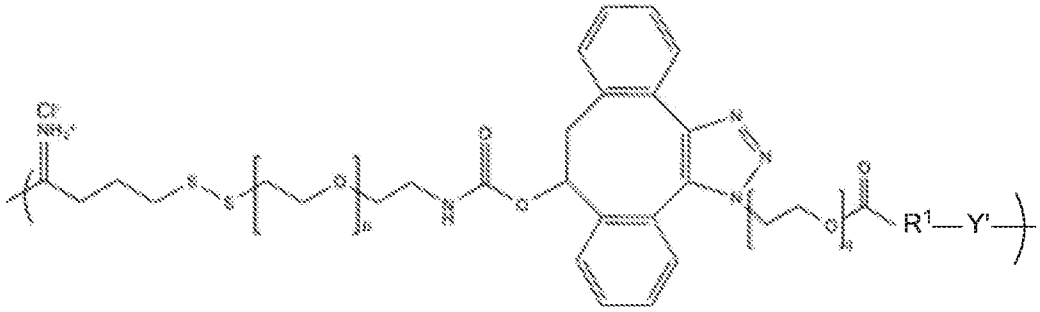
Yi1



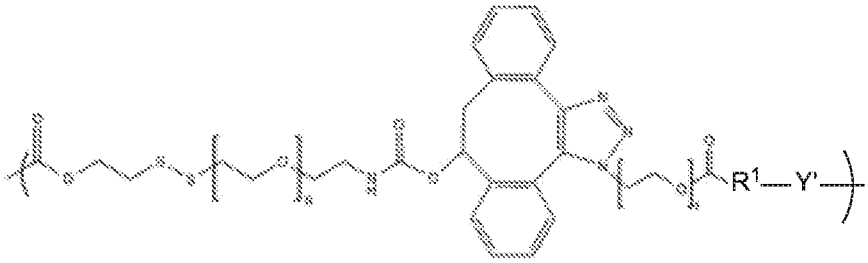
Yj1



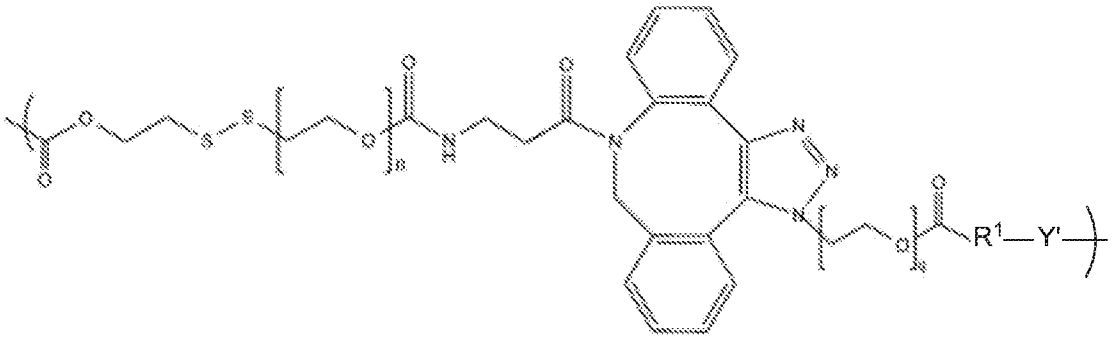
Yk1



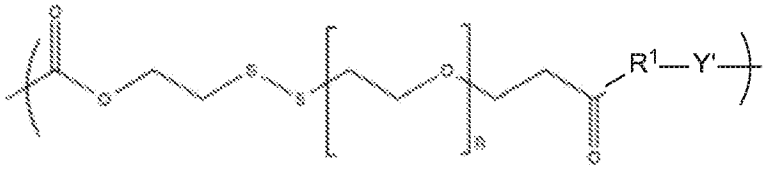
YL1



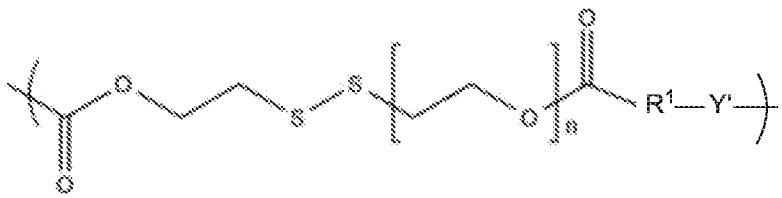
Ym1



Yn1



Yo1



Yp1

where the variables are as disclosed elsewhere herein.

[0224] In some embodiments, other linker structures can be found in U.S. Application Publication Nos. U.S. 2017/0007708A1 and 2016/0243248A1 and International Publication No. WO 2017/046652, each of which is incorporated by reference in their entireties.

Targeting

[0225] According to several embodiments, targeting of compositions disclosed herein to the liver is accomplished by one or more types of moiety that binds to receptors on liver cells (or a subtype of liver cell). For example, in several embodiments, a galactosylating moiety (e.g., galactose, galactosamine and N-acetylgalactosamine) is used. In several embodiments, such a moiety can be conjugated to a linker at any of the carbon molecules of the sugar. However, in several embodiments, conjugation at C1, C2 or C6 is preferred. For example, in several embodiments, a glucosylating moiety (e.g., glucose, glucoseamine and N-acetylglucosamine) is used. In several embodiments, such a moiety can be conjugated to a linker at any of the carbon molecules of the sugar. However, in several embodiments, conjugation at C1, C2 or C6 is preferred. Combinations of glucose and galactose-based moieties may also be used, depending on the embodiment. In several embodiments, specific ratios of glucose-based to galactose-based moieties are used, for example, about 500:1, about 250:1, about 100:1, about 50:1, about 25:1, about 10:1, about 5:1, about 2:1, about 1:1, about 1:2, about 1:5, about 1:10, about 1:25, about 1:50 about 1:100, about 1:250, about 1:500, and any ratio in between those listed, including endpoints. In additional embodiments, a polypeptide for which such liver-targeting is desired can be de-sialylated to facilitate targeting. Depending on the embodiment, the galactosylating or glucosylating moiety can be chemically conjugated or recombinantly fused to an antigen, whereas desialylation exposes a galactose-like moiety on an antigen polypeptide.

[0226] In several embodiments, various ratios of W^1 to W^2 are used. In some embodiments, a majority of Y' repeat units comprise W^1. In some embodiments, the ratio of W^1 to W^2 is equal to or greater than about about 50:1, about 25:1, about 10:1, about 5:1, about 4:1, about 2:1, about 1:1, about 1:2, about 1:4, about 1:5, about 1:10, about 1:25, about 1:50, and any ratio in between those listed, including endpoints. In some embodiments, the ratio of p to r is equal to or greater than about about 50:1, about 25:1, about 10:1, about 5:1, about 4:1, about 2:1, about 1:1, about 1:2, about 1:4, about 1:5, about 1:10, about 1:25, about 1:50, and any ratio in between those listed, including endpoints. In some embodiments, a homopolymer of W^1 is provided without a W^2 portion.

Antigens

[0227] In some embodiments, the antigen employed as X in the compositions of Formula 1 can be a protein or a peptide, e.g. the antigen may be a complete or partial therapeutic agent, a full-length transplant protein or peptide thereof, a full-length autoantigen or peptide thereof, a full-length allergen or peptide thereof, and/or a nucleic acid, or a mimetic of an aforementioned antigen. In some embodiments, one or more antigens employed as X are any one or more of the antigens as disclosed elsewhere herein. Combinations of multiple fragments may also be used, depending on the embodiment. For example, if a longer peptide identified as P has antigenic regions A, B, C, and D, compositions disclosed herein for induction of tolerance to P can comprise any combination of A, B, C, and D, and repeats of any of A, B, C, and D. Moreover, if several peptides are associated with an immune response, for example P2, P3, and P4, each comprising respective antigenic regions A, B, C, and D (e.g., P2A, P2B, P2C, and P2D), the compositions disclosed herein for induction of immune tolerance can comprise any combination of such regions, for example, P2A, P3B, P4C, P2D, etc. A listing of any particular antigen in a category or association with any particular disease or reaction does not preclude that antigen from being considered part of another category or associated with another disease or reaction. Immune tolerance can be induced against a variety of antigens, based on the disclosure provided herein. For example, the antigen can be endogenous (e.g., a self-antigen) or exogenous (e.g., a foreign antigen), including but not limited to: a foreign transplant antigen against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., transplant rejection), a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen to which patients develop an unwanted

immune (e.g., allergic or hypersensitivity) response, a therapeutic agent to which patients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., hypersensitivity and/or reduced therapeutic activity), a self-antigen to which patients develop an unwanted immune response (e.g., autoimmune disease), or a tolerogenic portion (e.g., a fragment or an epitope) thereof.

[0228] Additional embodiments include antigens that are therapeutic proteins, such as asparaginase, uricase, rasburicase, and the like, and blood clotting factors, including but not limited to Factor VII, VIII, IX, etc. In several embodiments, the antigen is a self-antigen that is implicated in, for example, an auto-immune disease. For example, in several embodiments the antigen is selected from: insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65 or glutamate decarboxylase 2), GAD-67, glucose-6 phosphatase 2 (IGRP or islet-specific glucose 6 phosphatase catalytic subunit related protein), insulinoma-associated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 2β (IA-2β). Additional embodiments include use of antigens including myelin basic protein ("MBP"), myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein ("MOG") or myelin proteolipid protein ("PLP"). Additionally, in several embodiments, combinations of antigens may be used, depending on the embodiment, for example if multiple antigens are implicated in an immune response. Likewise, fragments (e.g., immunogenic portions) of any antigen listed can also be used in several embodiments as well as combinations of fragments, e.g., a fragment of a first, a fragment of a second, and a fragment of a third antigen of interest.

[0229] Antigens employed in the practice of the present disclosure can be one or more of the following. In several embodiments, the antigen comprises one or more therapeutic agents that are proteins, peptides, antibodies and antibody-like molecules, including antibody fragments and fusion proteins with antibodies and antibody fragments. These include human, non-human (such as mouse) and non-natural (e.g., engineered) proteins, antibodies, chimeric antibodies, humanized antibodies, and non-antibody binding scaffolds, such as fibronectins, DARPins, knottins, and the like. In several embodiments, human allograft transplantation antigens against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response are used. In several embodiments, the antigen comprises one or more self-antigens that cause an unwanted autoimmune response. While self-antigens are of an endogenous origin in an autoimmune disease patient, according to several embodiments,

the polypeptides employed in certain embodiments are synthesized exogenously (as opposed to being purified and concentrated from a source of origin).

[0230] In several embodiments, the antigen to which tolerance is desired comprises one or more foreign antigens, such as food, animal, plant and environmental antigens, against which a patient experiences an unwanted immune response. While a therapeutic protein can also be considered a foreign antigen due to its exogenous origin, for purposes of clarity in the description of the present disclosure such therapeutics are described as a separate group. Similarly, a plant or an animal antigen can be eaten and considered a food antigen, and an environmental antigen may originate from a plant. They are, however, all foreign antigens. In the interest of simplicity no attempt will be made to describe distinguish and define all of such potentially overlapping groups, as those skilled in the art can appreciate the antigens that can be employed in the compositions of the disclosure, particularly in light of the detailed description and examples.

[0231] In several embodiments, X is selected from the group consisting of insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, gluten, gliadin, myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, Factor VIII, Factor IX, asparaginase, uricase and fragments of any of the preceding. In several embodiments, the antigen X is not a full length protein. For example, in some embodiments, the antigen is not full length gliadin, insulin, or proinsulin. In several embodiments, the antigen X is not a fragment of a protein. As discussed in more detail below, there exist a variety of antigens to which tolerance may be desired. These may include, but are not limited to, exogenous antigens that result in an adverse immune response when a subject is exposed to the antigen. In several embodiments, the adverse immune response could be a result of ingestion of the antigen, e.g., orally or nasally, or via some other mucosal route. These routes could be the case, for example, with food antigens. In some embodiments, the antigen may be purposefully administered to a subject, for example, with the administration of a therapeutic composition to treat a disease or condition that the subject is affected by. In still additional embodiments, the antigen may be produced by the subject, e.g., an autoimmune antigen. For example, in several embodiments, X comprises a foreign transplant antigen against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen against

which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises a foreign therapeutic agent against which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises a synthetic self-antigen against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof.

[0232] In further detail to the above, there are provided in several embodiments, compounds where X is a food antigen. In some such embodiments, X is one or more of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), a-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin, Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-gliadin, gamma-gliadin, omega-gliadin, hordein, seclain, and avenin. Fragments of any of these antigens and/or mimotopes of any of these antigens are also used, in several embodiments. In several embodiments, X is selected from the group consisting of gluten, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha- gliadin, gamma-gliadin, omega-gliadin, hordein, seclain, and avenin and fragments thereof. In several embodiments, X is selected from the group consisting of gluten, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha- gliadin, gamma-gliadin, and omega-gliadin and fragments thereof. In several embodiments, X is gluten or fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X is gliadin or fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises LQLQPFPQPELPYPQPELPYPQPELPYPQPQPF (SEQ ID NO. 21). In one embodiment, X comprises PQPELPY (SEQ ID NO:47).

[0233] In several embodiments, there are provided compounds where X is a therapeutic agent. In several embodiments, there are provided compounds where X is a therapeutic protein, or immunogenic fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X is selected from the group consisting of Factor VII, Factor IX, asparaginase, and uricase, or fragments of any such therapeutic proteins. In several embodiments, X is a therapeutic agent selected from the group consisting of Factor VII and Factor IX and fragments thereof. In several embodiments, X is a therapeutic agent selected from the group consisting of Factor VIII or fragment thereof. In several embodiments, when X is a therapeutic agent, the compound can be used in the treatment, prevention, reduction, or otherwise amelioration of an immune response developed against a therapeutic agent for hemophilia. As discussed herein,

mimotopes of any antigenic portion of the antigens above can be used in several embodiments.

[0234] In several embodiments, X comprises asparaginase or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises uricase or a fragment thereof. In several such embodiments, the compound can be used in the treatment, prevention, reduction, or otherwise amelioration of an immune response developed against an anti-neoplastic agent. As discussed herein, mimotopes of any antigenic portion of the antigens above can be used in several embodiments.

[0235] In several embodiments, X is associated with an autoimmune disease. In several embodiments, the antigen is a self-antigen that is implicated in, for example, an auto-immune disease. For example, in several embodiments, the associated autoimmune disease is one or more of Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, Parkinson's Disease, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris and neuromyelitis optica.

[0236] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises insulin or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises proinsulin or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises FVNQHLCGSHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTRREAEDLQVGQVELGGGPGAGSLQPLALEGSLQKRGIVEQCCTSICSLYQLENYCN (SEQ ID NO: 48). In several embodiments, X comprises FVNQHLCGSHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTRREAEDLQVGQVELGGGPGAGSLQPLALEGSLQKRGIVEQ (SEQ ID NO: 49). In several embodiments, X comprises SHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTRREAEDLQVGQVELGGGPGAGSLQPLALEGSLQKRGIVEQ (SEQ ID NO: 50). In several embodiments, X comprises SHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTRREAEDLQ (SEQ ID NO. 51). In several embodiments, X comprises FVNQHLCGSHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTRREAEDLQ (SEQ ID NO: 52). In several embodiments, X comprises SHLVEALYLVCGERG (SEQ ID NO: 53). In several embodiments, X comprises GGGPGAGSLQPLALEGSLQKRGIVEQC (SEQ ID NO: XXX). In several embodiments, X comprises LALEGSLQKRG (SEQ ID NO: 55). In several embodiments, X comprises GSLQPLALEGSLQKRGIV (SEQ ID NO: 56). In several embodiments, X comprises GGGPGAGSLQPLALEGSLQK (SEQ ID NO: 57). In

several embodiments, X comprises SHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTRREAED (SEQ ID NO: 58). In several embodiments, X comprises QPLALEGSLQKRGIVEQ (SEQ ID NO: 59). In several embodiments, X comprises MALWMRLLPLLALLALWGPDPAAAFVNQHLCGSHLVEALYLVCGERGFFYTPKTR REAEDLQVGQVELGGGPGAGSLQPLALEGSLQKRGIVEQCCTSICSLYQLENYCN (SEQ ID NO: 60). In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises preproinsulin or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65 or glutamate decarboxylase 2 or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises GAD-67 or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises glucose-6 phosphatase 2 (IGRP or islet-specific glucose 6 phosphatase catalytic subunit related protein) or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises insulinoma-associated protein 2 (IA-2), or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises insulinoma-associated protein 2β (IA-2β) or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X is selected from one or more of SEQ ID NOS: 61-66. In several embodiments, X is associated with Type 1 diabetes and is selected from one or more of SEQ ID NOS: 67-71. As discussed herein, mimotopes of any antigenic portion of the antigens above can be used in several embodiments. In several embodiments, combinations of these antigens can be incorporated into the tolerogenic compound which may aid in reducing immune responses to self-antigens at multiple points along the insulin pathway.

[0237] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin basic protein or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises proteolipid protein or a fragment thereof. As discussed herein, mimotopes of any antigenic portion of the antigens above can be used in several embodiments. In several embodiments, combinations of these antigens can be incorporated into the tolerogenic compound (e.g., a mixture of antigens or fragments of MOG, MBP and/or PLP) which may aid in reducing immune responses to self-antigens at multiple points

along the enzymatic pathways that control myelination or myelin repair. In several embodiments, X comprises a portion of proteolipid protein comprising HCLGKWLGHPDKFVGI (SEQ ID NO: 24). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising GCRGQRHGSKYLATASTMDHARHGFLPRH (SEQ ID NO: 26). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising GCRGQRHGSKYLATASTMDHARHGFLPRHXXXX (SEQ ID NO: 27), wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising ENPVVHFFKNIVTPRTP (SEQ ID NO: 28). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising ENPVVHFFKNIVTPRTPPPSQGKCG (SEQ ID NO: 29). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising XXXXENPVVHFFKNIVTPRTPPPSQGKCG (SEQ ID NO: 30), wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising LSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGG (SEQ ID NO: 31). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising LSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGGRCG (SEQ ID NO: 32). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising SLSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGGRCG (SEQ ID NO: 33). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein (or peptides in combination) comprising ENPVVHFFKNIVTPRTPPPSQGKGRGLSLSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGGRCG (SEQ ID NO: 34). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein (or peptides in combination) comprising GRTQDENPVVHFFKNIVTPR TPPPSQGKGRGLSLSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGGRCG (SEQ ID NO: 35). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein (or peptides in combination) comprising GRTQDENPVVHFFKNIVTPRTPPPSQGKGRGLSLSRFSWG AEGQRPGFGYGGXXXXRCG (SEQ ID NO: 36), wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising AQGTLSKIFK

LGGRDSRSGS PMARR (SEQ ID NO: 37). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising AQGTLSKIFKLGGRDSRSGSPMARRCG (SEQ ID NO: 38). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin basic protein comprising XXXXAQGTLSKIFKLGGRDSRSGSPMARRCG (SEQ ID NO: 39), wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein comprising GQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEV (SEQ ID NO: 40). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein comprising GQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEVELPCRIS (SEQ ID NO: 41). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein comprising GCRGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHLYRNGKXXXX (SEQ ID NO: 42), wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein comprising XXXXGCRGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHLYRNGKXXXX (SEQ ID NO: 43), wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein (or combination of polypeptides) comprising GQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEVELPCRISPGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHLYRNGK (SEQ ID NO: 44). In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein (or combination of polypeptides) comprising XXXXGQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEVELPCRISPGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHLYR NGK (SEQ ID NO: 45) wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids. In several embodiments, X comprises a polypeptide derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein (or combination of polypeptides) comprising GQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEVELPCRISPGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHLYRNGKX XXX (SEQ ID NO: 46) wherein each X represents any amino acid, and each X optionally represents a plurality of amino acids.

[0238] In several embodiments, X can comprise a combination of any of the indivudal sequences provided for any antigen herein. For example, in several embodiments, X comprises GQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEVELPCRISPGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHL YRNGKDQDGDQA (SEQ ID NO: 72) and is for developing tolerance in multiple sclerosis. In several embodiments, X comprises QRHGSKYLATASTMDHARHGFLPRHRDTGILD (SEQ ID NO: 73) and is for developing tolerance in multiple sclerosis. In several embodiments, X comprises SHGRTQDENPVVHFFKNIVTPRTPPPSQGKGRGLSLSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGGRAS DYKSAHKGFKGVDAQGTLSKIFKLGGRDSRSGSPMARR (SEQ ID NO: 74) and is for developing tolerance in multiple sclerosis. In several embodiments, X comprises HCLGKWLGHPDKFVGI (SEQ ID NO: 75) and is for developing tolerance in multiple sclerosis.

[0239] In several embodiments, compounds provided herein are configured to comprise multiple antigens relevant to a particular disease or antigen to which an immune tolerance response is desired. For example, in several embodiments, a plurality of antigens of interest, generically referred to as A, B, C, and D, can in several embodiments, be configured as a complex of antigens comprising A-B-C-D, A-C-D-B, C-D-B-A, or any other configuration of such antigens. In several embodiments, the antigens are separated, for example by a linker or a polymer, such that the compound comprises, for example, A-linker-B-linker-C-linker-D, or B-polymer-A-polymer-C-polymer-D, and the like. Additionally, in polymeric containing compounds, there may be a polymer that comprises various antigens at different positions along the polymeric backbone.

[0240] In several embodiments, the autoimmune disease is Parkinson's Disease and X comprises alpha synuclein or a fragment thereof. In several embodiments, X comprises MDVFMKGLSKAKEGVVAAAEKTKQGVAEAAGKTKEGVLYV GSKTKEGVVHGVATVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFV KKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 76). In several embodiments, X comprises GKTKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVHGVATVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEG AGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSE EGYQDYEPEA

(SEQ ID NO: 77). In several embodiments, X comprises KTKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVHGVATVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGA GSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 78). In several embodiments, X comprises TKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVHGVATVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAG SIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 79). In several embodiments, X comprises TKEGVVHGVATVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKK DQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 80). In several embodiments, X comprises QVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDM PVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 81). In several embodiments, X comprises VTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMP VDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 82). In several embodiments, X comprises LGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 83). In several embodiments, X comprises GGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQL (SEQ ID NO: 84). In several embodiments, X comprises MPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 85). In several embodiments, X comprises MPVDPDNEAYEMPSE (SEQ ID NO: 86). In several embodiments, X comprises EMPSEEGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 87). In several embodiments, X comprises DNEAYEMPSEEGYQD (SEQ ID NO: 88). In several embodiments, X comprises GKTKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVH (SEQ ID NO: 89). In several embodiments, X comprises GVLYVGSKTKEGVVH (SEQ ID NO: 90). In several embodiments, X comprises GKTKEGVLYVGSKTK (SEQ ID NO: 91) or GKTKEGVLYVGSKT (SEQ ID NO:92). In several embodiments, X comprises KTKEGVLYVGSKTKE (SEQ ID NO: XXX). In several embodiments, X comprises KTKEGVLYVGSKTKE (SEQ ID NO: 93). In several embodiments, X comprises GVLYVGSKTK (SEQ ID NO: 94). In several embodiments, X comprises KTKEGVLYV (SEQ ID NO: 95). In several embodiments, X comprises VDPDNEAYE (SEQ ID NO: 96). In several embodiments, X comprises

MDVFMKGLSKAKEGVVAAAEKTKQGVAEAAGKTKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVHGVA TVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAP QEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSEEGYQD (SEQ ID NO: 97). In several embodiments, X comprises MDVFMKGLSKAKEGVVAAAEKTKQGVAEAAGKTKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVHGVA TVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAP QEGILEDMPVD (SEQ ID NO: 98). In several embodiments, X comprises MDVFMKGLSKAKEGVVAAAEKTKQGVAEAAGKTKEGVLYVGSKTKEGVVHGVA TVAEKTKEQVTNVGGAVVTGVTAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAP QEGILEDMPVDPDN (SEQ ID NO: 99). In several embodiments, X comprises MDVFMKGLSKAKEGVVAAAEKTKQGVAEAA (SEQ ID NO: 100). In several embodiments, X comprises MDVFMKGLSKAKEGVVAAAEKTKQGVAEAAGKTKEG (SEQ ID NO: 101). In several embodiments, X comprises TAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQE (SEQ ID NO: 102). In several embodiments, X comprises TAVAQKTVEGAGSIAAATGFVKKDQLGKNEEGAPQEGILEDMPVDPDNEAYEMPSE EGYQDYEPEA (SEQ ID NO: 103).

[0241] As discussed herein, mimotopes of any antigenic portion of the self-antigens above (or otherwise disclosed herein) can be used in several embodiments.

[0242] In several embodiments, the pharmaceutically acceptable composition consists of, or consists essentially of a compound wherein X is a food antigen, therapeutic agent, a self antigen, or fragment thereof, a linker Y, and a liver targeting moiety Z selected from glucose, galactose, glucosamine, galactosamine, N-acetylglucosamine, and N-acetylgalactosamine.

[0243] In the embodiments where the antigen is a therapeutic protein, peptide, antibody or antibody-like molecule, specific antigens can be selected from: Abatacept, Abciximab, Adalimumab, Adenosine deaminase, Ado-trastuzumab emtansine, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucerase, Alglucosidase alfa, α-1-proteinase inhibitor, Anakinra, Anistreplase (anisoylated plasminogen streptokinase activator complex), Antithrombin III, Antithymocyte globulin, Ateplase, Bevacizumab, Bivalirudin, Botulinum toxin type A, Botulinum toxin type B, C1-esterase inhibitor, Canakinumab,

Carboxypeptidase G2 (Glucarpidase and Voraxaze), Certolizumab pegol, Cetuximab, Collagenase, Crotalidae immune Fab, Darbepoetin-α, Denosumab, Digoxin immune Fab, Dornase alfa, Eculizumab, Etanercept, Factor VIIa, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Factor XI, Factor XIII, Fibrinogen, Filgrastim, Galsulfase, Golimumab, Histrelin acetate, Hyaluronidase, Idursulphase, Imiglucerase, Infliximab, Insulin [including recombinant human insulin ("rHu insulin") and bovine insulin], Interferon-α2a, Interferon-α2b, Interferon-β1a, Interferon-β1b, Interferon-γ1b, Ipilimumab, L-arginase, L-asparaginase, L-methionase, Lactase, Laronidase, Lepirudin / hirudin, Mecasermin, Mecasermin rinfabate, Methoxy Natalizumab, Octreotide, Ofatumumab, Oprelvekin, Pancreatic amylase, Pancreatic lipase, Papain, Peg-asparaginase, Peg-doxorubicin HCl, PEG-epoetin-β, Pegfilgrastim, Peg-Interferon-α2a, Peg-Interferon-α2b, Pegloticase, Pegvisomant, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), Protein C, Rasburicase (uricase), Sacrosidase, Salmon calcitonin, Sargramostim, Streptokinase, Tenecteplase, Teriparatide, Tocilizumab (atlizumab), Trastuzumab, Type 1 alpha-interferon, Ustekinumab, vW factor. The therapeutic protein can be obtained from natural sources (e.g., concentrated and purified) or synthesized, e.g., recombinantly, and includes antibody therapeutics that are typically IgG monoclonal or fragments or fusions.

[0244] Particular therapeutic protein, peptide, antibody or antibody-like molecules include Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, Insulin (including rHu Insulin), L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase) and generally IgG monoclonal antibodies in their varying formats.

[0245] Another particular group includes the hemostatic agents (Factor VIII and IX), Insulin (including rHu Insulin), and the non-human therapeutics uricase, PAL and asparaginase.

[0246] Unwanted immune response in hematology and transplant includes autoimmune aplastic anemia, transplant rejection (generally), and Graft vs. Host Disease (bone marrow transplant rejection). In the embodiments where the antigen is a human allograft transplantation antigen, specific sequences can be selected from: subunits of the various MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins (for example, donor/recipient differences identified in tissue cross-matching), and single-amino-acid polymorphisms on

minor blood group antigens including RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss. Such compositions can be prepared individually for a given donor/recipient pair.

[0247] In type 1 diabetes mellitus, several main antigens have been identified: insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65 or glutamate decarboxylase 2), GAD-67, glucose-6 phosphatase 2 (IGRP or islet-specific glucose 6 phosphatase catalytic subunit related protein), insulinoma-associated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 2β (IA-2β); other antigens include ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin-A, HSP-60, carboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestine-pancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein, regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6-phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, and SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5. It should be noted that insulin is an example of an antigen that can be characterized both as a self-antigen and a therapeutic protein antigen. For example, rHu Insulin and bovine insulin are therapeutic protein antigens (that are the subject of unwanted immune attack), whereas endogenous human insulin is a self-antigen (that is the subject of an unwanted immune attack). Because endogenous human insulin is not available to be employed in a pharmaceutical composition, a recombinant form is employed in certain embodiments of the compositions of the disclosure. Recombinant forms of certain of such self-antigens are used in several embodiments.

[0248] Human insulin, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P01308): MALWMRLLPL LALLALWGPD PAAAFVNQHL CGSHLVEALY LVCGERGFFY TPKTRREAED LQVGQVELGG GPGAGSLQPL ALEGSLQKRG IVEQCCTSIC SLYQLENYCN (SEQ ID NO:1).

[0249] GAD-65, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT Q05329): MASPGSGFWS FGSEDGSGDS ENPGTARAWC QVAQKFTGGI GNKLCALLYG DAEKPAESGG SQPPRAAARK AACACDQKPC SCSKVDVNYA FLHATDLLPA CDGERPTLAF LQDVMNILLQ YVVKSFDRST KVIDFHYPNE LLQEYNWELA DQPQNLEEIL MHCQTTLKYA IKTGHPRYFN QLSTGLDMVG LAADWLTSTA

NTNMFTYEIA PVFVLLEYVT LKKMREIIGW PGGSGDGIFS PGGAISNMYA MMIARFKMFP EVKEKGMAAL PRLIAFTSEH SHFSLKKGAA ALGIGTDSVI LIKCDERGKM IPSDLERRIL EAKQKGFVPF LVSATAGTTV YGAFDPLLAV ADICKKYKIW MHVDAAWGGG LLMSRKHKWK LSGVERANSV TWNPHKMMGV PLQCSALLVR EEGLMQNCNQ MHASYLFQQD KHYDLSYDTG DKALQCGRHV DVFKLWLMWR AKGTTGFEAH VDKCLELAEY LYNIIKNREG YEMVFDGKPQ HTNVCFWYIP PSLRTLEDNE ERMSRLSKVA PVIKARMMEY GTTMVSYQPL GDKVNFFRMV ISNPAATHQD IDFLIEEIER LGQDL (SEQ ID NO:2).

[0250] IGRP, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT QN9QR9): MDFLHRNGVLIIQHLQKDYRAYYTFLNFMSNVGDPRNIFFIYFPLCFQFNQTVGTKM IWVAVIGDWLNLIFKWILFGHRPYWWVQETQIYPNHSSPCLEQFPTTCETGPGSPSGH AMGASCVWYVMVTAALSHTVCGMDKFSITLHRLTWSFLWSVFWLIQISVCISRVFI ATHFPHQVILGVIGGMLVAEAFEHTPGIQTASLGTYLKTNLFLFLFAVGFYLLLRVLN IDLLWSVPIAKKWCANPDWIHIDTTPFAGLVRNLGVLFGLGFAINSEMFLLSCRGGN NYTLSFRLLCALTSLTILQLYHFLQIPTHEEHLFYVLSFCKSASIPLTVVAFIPYSVHML MKQSGKKSQ (SEQ ID NO:3).

[0251] In autoimmune diseases of the thyroid, including Hashimoto's thyroiditis and Graves' disease, main antigens include thyroglobulin (TG), thyroid peroxidase (TPO) and thyrotropin receptor (TSHR); other antigens include sodium iodine symporter (NIS) and megalin. In thyroid-associated ophthalmopathy and dermopathy, in addition to thyroid autoantigens including TSHR, an antigen is insulin-like growth factor 1 receptor. In hypoparathyroidism, a main antigen is calcium sensitive receptor.

[0252] In Addison's Disease, main antigens include 21-hydroxylase, 17α-hydroxylase, and P450 side chain cleavage enzyme (P450scc); other antigens include ACTH receptor, P450c21 and P450c17.

[0253] In premature ovarian failure, main antigens include FSH receptor and α-enolase.

[0254] In autoimmune hypophysitis, or pituitary autoimmune disease, main antigens include pituitary gland-specific protein factor (PGSF) 1a and 2; another antigen is type 2 iodothyronine deiodinase.

[0255] In multiple sclerosis, main antigens include myelin basic protein ("MBP"), myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein ("MOG") and myelin proteolipid protein ("PLP").

[0256] MBP, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P02686): MGNHAGKRELNAEKASTNSETNRGESEKKRNLGELSRTTSEDNEVFGEADANQNN GTSSQDTAVTDSKRTADPKNAWQDAHPADPGSRPHLIRLFSRDAPGREDNTFKDRPS ESDELQTIQEDSAATSESLDVMASQKRPSQRHGSKYLATASTMDHARHGFLPRHRD TGILDSIGRFFGGDRGAPKRGSGKDSHHPARTAHYGSLPQKSHGRTQDENPVVHFFK NIVTPRTPPPSQGKGRGLSLSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGGRASDYKSAHKGFKGVDAQ GTLSKIFKLGGRDSRSGSPMARR (SEQ ID NO:4).

[0257] MOG, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT Q16653):

[0258]

MASLSRPSLPSCLCSFLLLLLLQVSSSYAGQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGD EVELPCRISPGKNATGMEVGWYRPPFSRVVHLYRNGKDQDGDQAPEYRGRTELLK DAIGEGKVTLRIRNVRFSDEGGFTCFFRDHSYQEEAAMELKVEDPFYWVSPGVLVLL AVLPVLLLQITVGLIFLCLQYRLRGKLRAEIENLHRTFDPHFLRVPCWKITLFVIVPVL GPLVALIICYNWLHRRLAGQFLEELRNPF (SEQ ID NO:5).

[0259] PLP, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P60201):

[0260]

MGLLECCARCLVGAPFASLVATGLCFFGVALFCGCGHEALTGTEK LIETYFSKNYQDYEYLINVIHAFQYVIYGTASFFFLYGALLLAEGFYTTGAVRQIFGD YKTTICGKGLSATVTGGQKGRGSRGQHQAHSLERVCHCLGKWLGHPDKFVGITYAL TVVWLLVFACSAVPVYIYFNTWTTCQSIAFPSKTSASIGSLCADARMYGVLPWNAFP GKVCGSNLLSICKTAEFQMTFHLFIAAFVGAAATLVSLLTFMIAATYNFAVLKLMGR GTKF (SEQ ID NO:6).

[0261] Peptides/epitopes useful in the compositions of the disclosure for treating multiple sclerosis include some or all of the following sequences, individually in a composition of Formula 1 or together in a cocktail of compositions of Formula 1:

- MBP13-32: KYLATASTMDHARHGFLPRH (SEQ ID NO:7);

- MBP83-99: ENPWHFFKNIVTPRTP (SEQ ID NO:8);
- MBP111-129: LSRFSWGAEGQRPGFGYGG (SEQ ID NO:9);
- MBP146-170: AQGTLSKIFKLGGRDSRSGSPMARR (SEQ ID NO:10);
- MOG1-20: GQFRVIGPRHPIRALVGDEV (SEQ ID NO:11);
- MOG35-55: MEVGWYRPPFSRWHLYRNGK (SEQ ID NO:12); and
- PLP139-154: HCLGKWLGHPDKFVGI (SEQ ID NO:13).

[0262] In rheumatoid arthritis, main antigens include collagen II, immunoglobulin binding protein, the fragment crystallizable region of immunoglobulin G, double-stranded DNA, and the natural and cirtullinated forms of proteins implicated in rheumatoid arthritis pathology, including fibrin/fibrinogen, vimentin, collagen I and II, and alpha-enolase.

[0263] In autoimmune gastritis, a main antigen is H+,K+-ATPase.

[0264] In pernicious angemis, a main antigen is intrinsic factor.

[0265] In celiac disease, main antigens are tissue transglutaminase and the natural and deamidated forms of gluten or gluten-like proteins, such as alpha-, gamma-, and omega-gliadin, glutenin, hordein, secalin, and avenin. Those skilled in the art will appreciate, for example, that while the main antigen of celiac disease is alpha gliadin, alpha gliadin turns more immunogenic in the body through deamidation by tissue glutaminase converting alpha gliadin's glutamines to glutamic acid. Thus, while alpha gliadin is originally a foreign food antigen, once it has been modified in the body to become more immunogenic it can be characterized as a self-antigen.

[0266] In vitiligo, a main antigen is tyrosinase, and tyrosinase related protein 1 and 2.

[0267] MART1, Melanoma antigen recognized by T cells 1, Melan-A, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT Q16655):
MPREDAHFIYGYPKKGHGHSYTTAEEAAGIGILTVILGVLLLIGCWYCRRRNGYRAL MDKSLHVGTQCALTRRCPQEGFDHRDSKVSLQEKNCEPVVPNAPPAYEKLSAEQSP PPYSP (SEQ ID NO:14).

[0268] Tyrosinase, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P14679):

MLLAVLYCLLWSFQTSAGHFPRACVSSKNLMEKECCPPWSGDRSPCGQLSGRGSCQ
NILLSNAPLGPQFPFTGVDDRESWPSVFYNRTCQCSGNFMGFNCGNCKFGFWGPNC
TERRLLVRRNIFDLSAPEKDKFFAYLTLAKHTISSDYVIPIGTYGQMKNGSTPMFNDI
NIYDLFVWMHYYVSMDALLGGSEIWRDIDFAHEAPAFLPWHRLFLLRWEQEIQKLT
GDENFTIPYWDWRDAEKCDICTDEYMGGQHPTNPNLLSPASFFSSWQIVCSRLEEYN
SHQSLCNGTPEGPLRRNPGNHDKSRTPRLPSSADVEFCLSLTQYESGSMDKAANFSF
RNTLEGFASPLTGIADASQSSMHNALHIYMNGTMSQVQGSANDPIFLLHHAFVDSIF
EQWLRRHRPLQEVYPEANAPIGHNRESYMVPFIPLYRNGDFFISSKDLGYDYSYLQD
SDPDSFQDYIKSYLEQASRIWSWLLGAAMVGAVLTALLAGLVSLLCRHKRKQLPEE
KQPLLMEKEDYHSLYQSHL (SEQ ID NO:15).

[0269] Melanocyte protein PMEL, gp100, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P40967):

MDLVLKRCLLHLAVIGALLAVGATKVPRNQDWLGVSRQLRTKAWNRQLYPEWTE
AQRLDCWRGGQVSLKVSNDGPTLIGANASFSIALNFPGSQKVLPDGQVIWVNNTIIN
GSQVWGGQPVYPQETDDACIFPDGGPCPSGSWSQKRSFVYVWKTWGQYWQVLGG
PVSGLSIGTGRAMLGTHTMEVTVYHRRGSRSYVPLAHSSSAFTITDQVPFSVSVSQLR
ALDGGNKHFLRNQPLTFALQLHDPSGYLAEADLSYTWDFGDSSGTLISRALVVTHT
YLEPGPVTAQVVLQAAIPLTSCGSSPVPGTTDGHRPTAEAPNTTAGQVPTTEVVGTT
PGQAPTAEPSGTTSVQVPTTEVISTAPVQMPTAESTGMTPEKVPVSEVMGTTLAEMS
TPEATGMTPAEVSIVVLSGTTAAQVTTTEWVETTARELPIPEPEGPDASSIMSTESITG
SLGPLLDGTATLRLVKRQVPLDCVLYRYGSFSVTLDIVQGIESAEILQAVPSGEGDAF
ELTVSCQGGLPKEACMEISSPGCQPPAQRLCQPVLPSPACQLVLHQILKGGSGTYCLN
VSLADTNSLAVVSTQLIMPGQEAGLGQVPLIVGILLVLMAVVLASLIYRRRLMKQDF
SVPQLPHSSSHWLRLPRIFCSCPIGENSPLLSGQQV (SEQ ID NO:16).

[0270] In myasthenia gravis, a main antigen is acetylcholine receptor.

[0271] In pemphigus vulgaris and variants, main antigens are desmoglein 3, 1 and 4; other antigens include pemphaxin, desmocollins, plakoglobin, perplakin, desmoplakins, and acetylcholine receptor.

[0272] In bullous pemphigoid, main antigens include BP180 and BP230; other antigens include plectin and laminin 5.

[0273] In dermatitis herpetiformis Duhring, main antigens include endomysium and tissue transglutaminase.

[0274] In epidermolysis bullosa acquisita, a main antigen is collagen VII.

[0275] In systemic sclerosis, main antigens include matrix metalloproteinase 1 and 3, the collagen-specific molecular chaperone heat-shock protein 47, fibrillin-1, and PDGF receptor; other antigens include Scl-70, U1 RNP, Th/To, Ku, Jo1, NAG-2, centromere proteins, topoisomerase I, nucleolar proteins, RNA polymerase I, II and III, PM-Slc, fibrillarin, and B23.

[0276] In mixed connective tissue disease, a main antigen is U1snRNP.

[0277] In Sjogren's syndrome, the main antigens are nuclear antigens SS-A and SS-B; other antigens include fodrin, poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase and topoisomerase, muscarinic receptors, and the Fc-gamma receptor IIIb.

[0278] In systemic lupus erythematosus, main antigens include nuclear proteins including the "Smith antigen," SS-A, high mobility group box 1 (HMGB1), nucleosomes, histone proteins and double-stranded DNA (against which auto-antibodies are made in the disease process).

[0279] In Goodpasture's syndrome, main antigens include glomerular basement membrane proteins including collagen IV.

[0280] In rheumatic heart disease, a main antigen is cardiac myosin.

[0281] In autoimmune polyendocrine syndrome type 1 antigens include aromatic L-amino acid decarboxylase, histidine decarboxylase, cysteine sulfinic acid decarboxylase, tryptophan hydroxylase, tyrosine hydroxylase, phenylalanine hydroxylase, hepatic P450 cytochromes P4501A2 and 2A6, SOX-9, SOX-10, calcium-sensing receptor protein, and the type 1 interferons interferon alpha, beta and omega.

[0282] In neuromyelitis optica, a main antigen is AQP4.

[0283] Aquaporin-4, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P55087):
MSDRPTARRWGKCGPLCTRENIMVAFKGVWTQAFWKAVTAEFLAMLIFVLLSLGS
TINWGGTEKPLPVDMVLISLCFGLSIATMVQCFGHISGGHINPAVTVAMVCTRKISIA
KSVFYIAAQCLGAIIGAGILYLVTPPSVVGGLGVTMVHGNLTAGHGLLVELIITFQLV
FTIFASCDSKRTDVTGSIALAIGFSVAIGHLFAINYTGASMNPARSFGPAVIMGNWEN

HWIYWVGPIIGAVLAGGLYEYVFCPDVEFKRRFKEAFSKAAQQTKGSYMEVEDNRS QVETDDLILKPGVVHVIDVDRGEEKKGKDQSGEVLSSV (SEQ ID NO:17).

[0284] In uveitis, main antigens include Retinal S-antigen or "S-arrestin" and interphotoreceptor retinoid binding protein (IRBP) or retinol-binding protein 3.

[0285] S-arrestin, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P10523): MAASGKTSKS EPNHVIFKKI SRDKSVTIYL GNRDYIDHVS QVQPVDGVVL VDPDLVKGKK VYVTLTCAFR YGQEDIDVIG LTFRRDLYFS RVQVYPPVGA ASTPTKLQES LLKKLGSNTY PFLLTFPDYL PCSVMLQPAP QDSGKSCGVD FEVKAFATDS TDAEEDKIPK KSSVRLLIRK VQHAPLEMGP QPRAEAAWQF FMSDKPLHLA VSLNKEIYFH GEPIPVTVTV TNNTEKTVKK IKAFVEQVAN VVLYSSDYYV KPVAMEEAQE KVPPNSTLTK TLTLLPLLAN NRERRGIALD GKIKHEDTNL ASSTIIKEGI DRTVLGILVS YQIKVKLTVS GFLGELTSSE VATEVPFRLM HPQPEDPAKE SYQDANLVFE EFARHNLKDA GEAEEGKRDK NDVDE (SEQ ID NO:18).

[0286] IRBP, including an exogenously obtained form useful in the compositions of the disclosure, has the following sequence (UNIPROT P10745): MMREWVLLMSVLLCGLAGPTHLFQPSLVLDMAKVLLDNYCFPENLLGMQEAIQQA IKSHEILSISDPQTLASVLTAGVQSSLNDPRLVISYEPSTPEPPPQVPALTSLSEEELLA WLQRGLRHEVLEGNVGYLRVDSVPGQEVLSMMGEFLVAHVWGNLMGTSALVLDL RHCTGGQVSGIPYIISYLHPGNTILHVDTIYNRPSNTTTEIWTLPQVLGERYGADKDV VVLTSSQTRGVAEDIAHILKQMRRAIVVGERTGGGALDLRKLRIGESDFFFTVPVSRS LGPLGGGSQTWEGSGVLPCVGTPAEQALEKALAILTLRSALPGVVHCLQEVLKDYY TLVDRVPTLLQHLASMDFSTVVSEEDLVTKLNAGLQAASEDPRLLVRAIGPTETPSW PAPDAAAEDSPGVAPELPEDEAIRQALVDSVFQVSVLPGNVGYLRFDSFADASVLGV LAPYVLRQVWEPLQDTEHLIMDLRHNPGGPSSAVPLLLSYFQGPEAGPVHLFTTYDR RTNITQEHFSHMELPGPRYSTQRGVYLLTSHRTATAAEEFAFLMQSLGWATLVGEIT AGNLLHTRTVPLLDTPEGSLALTVPVLTFIDNHGEAWLGGGVVPDAIVLAEEALDKA QEVLEFHQSLGALVEGTGHLLEAHYARPEVVGQTSALLRAKLAQGAYRTAVDLESL ASQLTADLQEVSGDHRLLVFHSPGELVVEEAPPPPAVPSPEELTYLIEALFKTEVLPG QLGYLRFDAMAELETVKAVGPQLVRLVWQQLVDTAALVIDLRYNPGSYSTAIPLLC

SYFFEAEPRQHLYSVFDRATSKVTEVWTLPQVAGQRYGSHKDLYILMSHTSGSAAE AFAHTMQDLQRATVIGEPTAGGALSVGIYQVGSSPLYASMPTQMAMSATTGKAWD LAGVEPDITVPMSEALSIAQDIVALRAKVPTVLQTAGKLVADNYASAELGAKMATK LSGLQSRYSRVTSEVALAEILGADLQMLSGDPHLKAAHIPENAKDRIPGIVPMQIPSP EVFEELIKFSFHTNVLEDNIGYLRFDMFGDGELLTQVSRLLVEHIWKKIMHTDAMIID MRFNIGGPTSSIPILCSYFFDEGPPVLLDKIYSRPDDSVSELWTHAQVVGERYGSKKS MVILTSSVTAGTAEEFTYIMKRLGRALVIGEVTSGGCQPPQTYHVDDTNLYLTIPTAR SVGASDGSSWEGVGVTPHVVVPAEEALARAKEMLQHNQLRVKRSPGLQDHL (SEQ ID NO:19).

[0287] In the embodiments where the antigen is a foreign antigen against which an unwanted immune response can be developed, such as food antigens, specific antigens can be:

- from peanut: conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6);
- conarachin, for example has the sequence identified as UNIPROT Q6PSU6
- from apple: 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1);
- from milk: α-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin;
- from kiwi: actinidin (Act c 1, Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5);
- from egg whites: ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme;
- from egg yolks: livetin, apovitillin, and vosvetin;
- from mustard: 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 11S globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4);
- from celery: profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5);
- from shrimp: Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform;
- from wheat and/or other cereals: high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin and/or avenin;

- peptides/epitopes useful in the compositions of the disclosure for treating Celiac Disease include some or all of the following sequences, individually in a composition of Formula 1 or together in a cocktail of compositions of Formula 1:
    - DQ-2 relevant, Alpha-gliadin "33-mer" native:
    - LQLQPFPQPQLPYPQPQLPYPQPQLPYPQPQPF (SEQ ID NO:20)
    - DQ-2 relevant, Alpha-gliadin "33-mer" deamidated:
    - LQLQPFPQPELPYPQPELPYPQPELPYPQPQPF (SEQ ID NO:21)
    - DQ-8 relevant, Alpha-gliadin:
    - QQYPSGQGSFQPSQQNPQ (SEQ ID NO:22)
    - DQ-8 relevant, Omega-gliadin (wheat, U5UA46):
    - QPFPQPEQPFPW (SEQ ID NO:23)
    - from strawberry: major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1); and
    - from banana: profilin (Mus xp 1).

In the embodiments where the antigen is a foreign antigen against which an unwanted immune response is developed, such as to animal, plant and environmental antigens, specific antigens can, for example, be: cat, mouse, dog, horse, bee, dust, tree and goldenrod, including the following proteins or peptides derived from:

- weeds, (including ragweed allergens amb a 1, 2, 3, 5, and 6, and Amb t 5; pigweed Che a 2 and 5; and other weed allergens Par j 1, 2, and 3, and Par o 1);
- grass (including major allergens Cyn d 1, 7, and 12; Dac g 1, 2, and 5; Hol I 1.01203; Lol p 1, 2, 3, 5, and 11; Mer a 1; Pha a 1; Poa p 1 and 5);
- pollen from ragweed and other weeds (including curly dock, lambs quarters, pigweed, plantain, sheep sorrel, and sagebrush), grass (including Bermuda, Johnson, Kentucky, Orchard, Sweet vernal, and Timothy grass), and trees (including catalpa, elm, hickory, olive, pecan, sycamore, and walnut);
- dust (including major allergens from species Dermatophagoides pteronyssinus, such as Der p 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 15, 18, 20, 21, and 23; from species Dermatophagoides farina, such as Der f 1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 22, and 24; from species Blomia tropicalis such as Blo t 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 10, 11, 12, 13, 19, and 21; also allergens Eur m 2 from Euroglyphus maynei, Tyr p 13 from Tyrophagus putrescentiae, and allergens Bla g 1, 2, and 4; Per a 1, 3, and 7 from cockroach);

- pets (including cats, dogs, rodents, and farm animals; major cat allergens include Fel d 1 through 8, cat IgA, BLa g 2, and cat albumin; major dog allergens include Can f 1 through 6, and dog albumin);
- bee stings, including major allergens Api m 1 through 12; and
- fungus, including allergens derived from, species of Aspergillus and Penicillium, as well as the species Alternaria alternata, Davidiella tassiana, and Trichophyton rubrum.

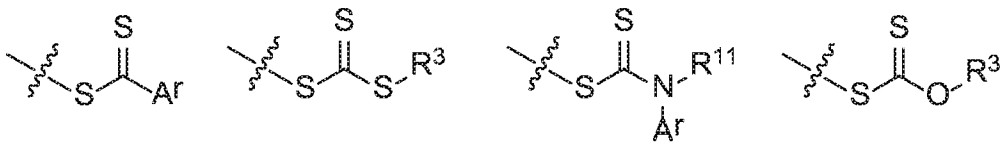
[0288] The antigen can be a complete protein, a portion of a complete protein, a peptide, or the like, and can be derivatized (as discussed above) for attachment to a linker and/or galactosylating moiety (or glucosylating moiety), can be a variant and/or can contain conservative substitutions, particularly maintaining sequence identity, and/or can be desialylated.

[0289] Certain embodiments, employ antigens that are included in (or result from) ingested food items.

Capping Group

[0290] As disclosed elsewhere herein, in some embodiments, R^2 comprises an end-capping group. In some embodiments, R^2 when disconnected from the construct, forms a stable or substantially stable free radical. In some embodiments, R^2 is a reversible addition-fragmentation chain transfer (RAFT) agent for a living polymerization. In some embodiments, R^2 can be reversibly added and removed to the construct to lengthen the linker region. In some embodiments, R^2 is a RAFT agent. In some embodiments, R^2 is an optionally substituted dithiobenzoate, a trithiocarobnate, or a xanthate.

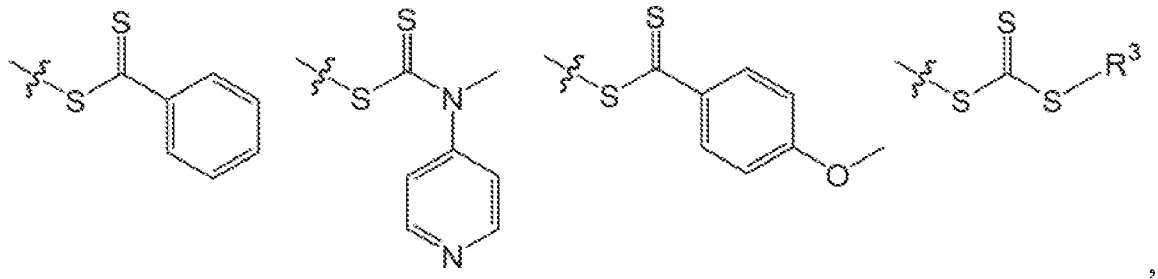
[0291] In some embodiments, R^2 is any of functional groups I-IV:



I II III IV

where Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety. In some embodiments, R^3 is an optionally substituted alkyl, otptionally substituted cycloalkyl, optionally substituted aryl, or optionally substituted

heteroaryl. In some embodiments, any one of Ar, R^3, or R^{11} is optionally substituted. In some embodiments, any one of Ar, R^3, or R^{11} is optionally substituted with an optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl. In some embodiments, R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl. In some embodiments, R^2 is one of the functional groups:

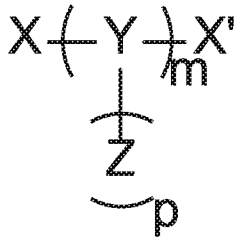


,

where R^3 is as defined above.

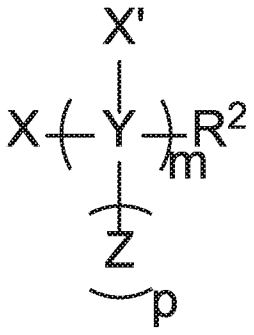
[0292] In some embodiments, R^2 is not a RAFT agent. In some embodiments, R^2 is H or is absent.

[0293] In some embodiments, multiple (2, 3, 4, 5, or more) antigens (and/or a plurality of tolerogenic portions thereof, fragments thereof, or mimetics thereof; e.g., X groups) are provided on a single construct. In some embodiments, the capping agent is an X unit. In some embodiments, for example, a construct of Formula 2 is provided, where X and X' are separate antigens (and/or tolerogenic portions thereof, fragments thereof, or mimetics thereof) that can be the same or different. In some embodiments, the other variables of Formula 2 are as disclosed elsewhere herein.

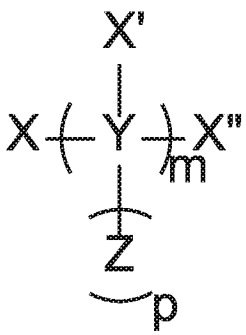


Formula 2

[0294] In some embodiments, multiple X groups can be provided along the Y' chain. In some embodiments, for example, one or more W^1 or W^2 units can be functionalized with one or more X units, as disclosed elsewhere herein. The following formulae demonstrate alternative configurations for tolerogenic compounds:



Formula 3



Formula 4.

In some embodiments, the other variables of Formula 3 or Formula 4 are as disclosed elsewhere herein.

Methods

[0295] Also provided herein are methods of inducing tolerance to antigens which, when administered alone (e.g., without the presently disclosed compositions) would result in an adverse immune response. In several embodiments, the compositions provided for herein are used in the treatment, prevention, reduction or otherwise alter an immune response to an antigen. In several embodiments, the immune response has, or is occurring in an ongoing manner, while in some embodiments, the treatment and use of the compositions is in a prophylactic manner. For instance, in some embodiments, the is performed administration before, after, or before and after exposure to the antigen. In several embodiments, administration prior to exposure serves a prophylactic effect, which in several embodiments essentially avoids or significantly reduces in the immune response. Administration of the compositions can be via a variety of methods, including, but not limited to intravenous, intramuscular, oral, transdermal, or other infusion route. In several embodiments, the compositions are delivered in a therapeutically effective amount, for example, by a systemic or local route (e.g., intravenous, intraarterially, locally, intramuscular, subcutaneous, etc.). Administration can be daily, weekly, multiple times per day, or on an as needed basis (e.g., prior to an anticipated exposure).

[0296] In some embodiments, uses of compositions according to Formula 1 are provided for the treatment or prevention of unwanted effects due to exposure to a antigens. In some embodiments, the method involve administration of one or more compounds according to Formula 1 comprising one or more antigens, tolerogenic portions thereof,

fragments thereof, or mimetics thereof. The compositions disclosed herein are suitable for administration to a subject in conjunction with such use, for example by oral, IV, IM, or other suitable route. Uses of the compositions disclosed herein, in several embodiments, unexpectedly result in the reduction, elimination or amelioration of adverse immune responses to antigens of interest.

[0297] In several embodiments, the amount of the composition administered is an amount sufficient to result in induction of clonal deletion and/or anergy of T cells that are specific to the antigen of interest. In several embodiments, the composition is configured to target primarily LSEC and/or hepatocytes. In several embodiments, the composition is configured to induce expansion of certain populations, or sub-populations, of regulatory T cells. For example, in several embodiments, $CD4^+CD25^+FOXP3^+$ regulatory T cells are induced.

[0298] In some embodiments, the method of treatment of an unwanted immune response against an antigen is accomplished by administering to a mammal in need of such treatment an effective amount of a composition comprising a compound of Formula 1 as disclosed herein. In some such methods the composition can be administered for clearance of a circulating protein or peptide or antibody that specifically binds to antigen moiety X, which circulating protein or peptide or antibody is causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, hypersensitivity and/or allergy. The composition can be administered in an amount effective to reduce a concentration of the antibodies that are causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, hypersensitivity and/or allergy in blood of the patient by at least 50% w/w, as measured at a time between about 12 to about 48 hours after the administration. The composition can administered for tolerization of a patient with respect to antigen moiety X.

[0299] Some embodiments pertain to a method of manufacturing compounds of Formula 1-4. In some embodiments, one or more of monomers are polymerized to provide a block copolymer or random copolymer of W^1 and W^2. In some embodiments, W^1 is used to make a homopolymer. In some embodiments, is $[Y(-Z)_p]_m-R^2$ is synthesized and coupled to X via a disulfide bond. In some embodiments, X is functionalized with an alkyne containing substitutuent and is coupled to $[Y(-Z)_p]_m-R^2$ via a pendant azide linkage of Y. In some

embodiments, X is functionalized with a reactive group and the W^1 and/or W^2 polymer or copolymer is grown from the reactive group of X. In some embodiments, various degrees of polymerization of W^1 and W^2 are provided. In some embodiments, the degree of polymerization (e.g., the number of W^1 and/or W^2 units) is equal to or at least about 10, 30, 50, 100, 150, 200, 250, 300, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, degree of polymerization unexpectedly increases the tolerogenic effect of the constructs disclosed herein.

[0300] In several embodiments, increased degree of polymerization unexpectedly increases the tolerogenic effect of the constructs disclosed herein. In several embodiments, increased degree of polymerization increases induction of T-cell anergy and binding to target cells. In several embodiments, one or more properties of the constructs disclosed herein unexpectedly increases the tolerogenic effect, induction of T-cell anergy, binding to target cells, and/or other properties.

[0301] In several embodiments, a 1 mg/ml weight of a construct as disclosed herein in reducing conditions (10 mM reduced glutathione) in a solution of PBS (pH 7.2) at a 60°C show less than a 10% loss in stability (e.g., degradation) after a period of greater than or equal to about: 48 hours, 1 week, one month, 2 months, 6 months, 9 months, 12 months, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, a 1 mg/ml dry weight of a construct as disclosed herein in reducing conditions (10 mM reduced glutathione) in a solution of HEPES (pH 8.04) at a 60°C show less than a 10% loss in stability (e.g., degradation) after a period of greater than or equal to about: 48 hours, 1 week, one month, 2 months, 6 months, 9 months, 12 months, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, a 1 mg/ml dry weight of a construct as disclosed herein in a solution of PBS (pH 7.2) at a room temperature show less than a 10% loss in stability (e.g., degradation) after a period of greater than or equal to about: 48 hours, 1 week, one month, 2 months, 6 months, 9 months, 12 months, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values. In several embodiments, a 1 mg/ml dry weight of a construct as disclosed herein in a solution of HEPES (pH 8.04) show less than a 10% loss in stability (e.g., degradation) after a period of greater than or equal to about: 48 hours, 1 week, one month, 2 months, 6 months, 9 months, 12 months, or ranges including and/or spanning the aforementioned values.

[0302] The various studies described in more detail below provide additional evidence that the compositions and methods disclosed herein are useful for the induction of antigen-specific immune tolerance, in accordance with several embodiments herein.

EXAMPLES

[0303] Additional embodiments are disclosed in further detail in the following examples, which are not in any way intended to limit the scope of the claims.

Materials and Instrumentation.

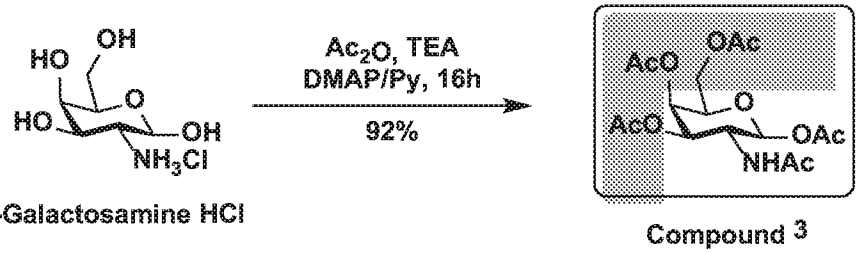
[0304] Exemplary vendors and instrumentation are disclosed here. Unless otherwise indicated reagents were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich. Methylene chloride (reagent grade) and N,N-dimethylformamide (reagent grade) were obtained from Fisher Scientific. Acetone (reagent grade) was obtained from BDH. Methanol (reagent grade) was obtained from EMD Millipore. Methylene chloride (anhydrous) was obtained from Acros Organics. Pyridine was obtained from VWR. N,N-dimethylformamide (HPLC grade) and ethyl acetate (HPLC grade) were obtained from Honeywell. N,N-dimethylformamide (anhydrous) was obtained from Millipore. D-Galactosamine HCl was obtained from Carbosynth. Methacryloyl chloride was obtained from BTC. Acetic anhydride, 4-dimethylaminopyridine, Diglycolamine, Dithiodipyridine, NaOMe (30% wt/wt in MeOH), Potassium thioacetate, Triethylamine, Tetraethylene glycol, and Lithium Bromide (anhydrous) were obtained from Alpha Aesar. 1,2-DCE, Molecular Sieves, Amberlite IR120 (H+) resin, D-Glucosamine HCl, N,N'-dicyclohexylcarbodiimide, Ethanolamine, 4-ethylbenzene-1-sulfonyl chloride, Potassium carbonate, Trimethylsilyl trifluoromethanesulfonate (TMSOTf), 2,2′-azobis(2-methylpropionitrile) (AIBN, recrystallized, 99% purity), N,N′-disuccinimidyl carbonate, 2-mercaptoethanol, 4-nitrophenyl chlorofomate, BCN-NHS, and human insulin protein were obtained from Sigma Aldrich. 4-cyano-4-(thiobenzoylthio)pentanoic acid was obtained from Strem Chemical. 11-Azido-3,6,9-trioxaundecanol, NHS-DTP (SPDP) and S-DBCO-Amine were obtained from BroadPharm. DIBO-OH was obtained from AstaTech, Inc. HS-PEG2K-NH_2 HCl was obtained from Jenchem. 2-(Pyridin-2-yldisulfanyl)ethanol was obtained from Synnovator, Inc. Ovalbumin protein (EndoGrade) was obtained from Worthington Biochemical Corporation. Unless otherwise specified, all reagents were used directly, without further

purification. All reactions were performed under an atmosphere of nitrogen, unless otherwise stated.

[0305] Instrumentation. ^{1}H and ^{13}C NMR spectra were obtained using a Varian 400 spectrometer energized to 399.85 MHz or a Varian 500 spectrometer energized to 499.9 MHz. All NMR spectra were analyzed at 25 °C and evaluated against residual solvent peaks. Gel permeation chromatography (GPC) was performed on a Shimadzu Prominence i-Series Plus instrument equipped with a Shimadzu RID20A differential refractometer detector maintained at 50 °C. GPC stationary phase was a single Shodex KD-804 size exclusion column packed with styrene-divinylbenzene resin maintained at 50 °C. GPC mobile phase was HPLC-grade N,N-dimethylformamide (Honeywell) containing 25 mM Lithium Bromide (Alpha Aesar) at a flow rate of 1.0 mL/min. Liquid chromatography-mass spectrometry (LC-MS) was performed on a Waters single quadrupole TOF spectrometer equipped with a Phenomenex Luna C-8 3μ 30 x 2.0 mm column. LC-MS mobile phase was a water-acetonitrile gradient containing 0.1% formic acid at a flow rate of 0.7 mL/min. Cation exchange chromatography (CEX) and size exclusion chromatography (SEC) were performed on an ÄKTA pure 25 L chromatography system. For CEX, the stationary phase was a single GE Healthcare 1.0 mL HiTrap Sp High Performance column. CEX mobile phase was 20 mM sodium acetate at pH 4.2 with a gradient of 0 – 100% of 20 mM sodium acetate pH 4.2 with 1.0 M NaCl at a flow rate of 1.0 mL/min. For SEC, the stationary phase was a single GE Healthcare HiLoad 16/600 Superdex 200 pg (16 mm x 600 mm) column. SEC mobile phase was 1.0 M PBS buffer (pH 7.4) at a flow rate of 1.0 mL/min. SDS polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (PAGE) was performed on Bolt 12% Bis-Tris protein gels (Invitrogen, 1.0 mm x 12-well) (23 minutes, 180 V, 20X Bolt MES SDS PAGE running buffer, pH 7.0). Gels were stained with Coomassie SimplyBlue SafeStain (Life Technologies). Matrix-assisted laser desorption-ionization time-of-flight mass spectrometry (MALDI-TOF-MS) spectra were obtained on an Applied Biosystems Voyager-DE Pro instrument in linear positive mode. All MALDI samples were analyzed via 2,5-Dihydroxybenzoic acid (DHB) matrix. Size-exclusion chromatography (SEC) was done on a GE Healthcare life sciences ÄKTA pure 25 L system, using PBS as the mobile phase and a GE HiLoad 16/600 Superdex 200 prep grade column.

Example 1: Exemplary Chemical Synthesis of Monomers

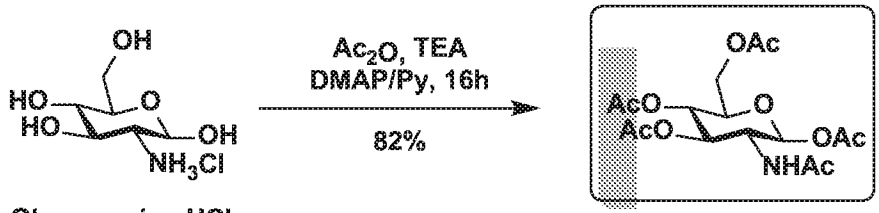
[0306] The following provides exemplary procedures for the syntheses of various monomers for preparing certain embodiments as disclosed herein.



D-Galactosamine HCl

Compound 3

[0307] **Galactosamine pentaacetate (3).** D-Galactosamine HCl (6.73 g, 31.2 mmol) was suspended in pyridine (30 mL) and acetic anhydride (22 mL, 0.23 mol). The flask was cooled to 0 °C in an ice bath and DMAP and triethylamine were charged into the mixture. The contents of the flask were allowed to warm to room temperature under N_2 atmosphere. After stirring for 16 hours, the reaction mixture was diluted with EtOAc at which point additional solids were evident. The solid product **3** was collected by filtration on a fritted glass filter and placed on high-vacuum (11.23 g, 92%). This material was sufficiently pure by NMR and used directly in the next procedural step.

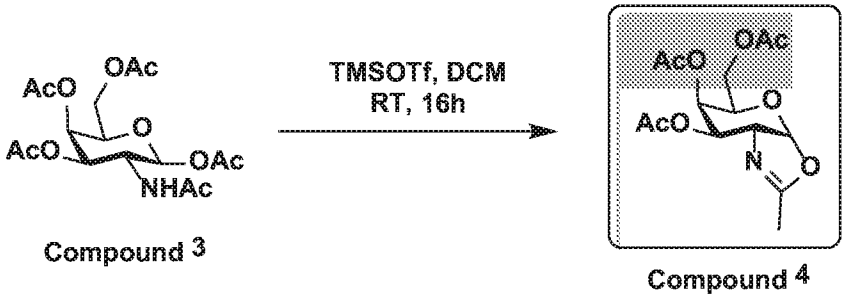


D-Glucosamine HCl

Compound 3'

[0308] **Glucosamine pentaacetate (3').** D-Glucosamine HCl (20 g, 92.7 mmol) was suspended in pyridine (125 mL). Acetic anhydride (123 mL, 1.3 mol) was added followed by a catalytic amount of DMAP and triethylamine (13 mL, 93 mmol, 1 eq.). The reaction mixture turned a pale-yellow color with minimal white solid precipitate. Stirring continued at room temperature under N_2 atmosphere. TLC analysis showed reaction completion and the mixture was filtered through a glass filter to remove some white solids (presumably a salt). The filtrate was diluted with ethyl acetate, washed with saturated $NaHCO_3$ and brine, dried over Na_2SO_4, filtered and concentrated. The crude material was dissolved in boiling absolute EtOH (350 mL) cooled to room temperature and placed in freezer for 16 hours. The white solids were collected on a Buchner funnel and washed with

cold EtOH. The mother liquor was concentrated, recrystallized and dried on high-vacuum (29.2 mg, 82%).

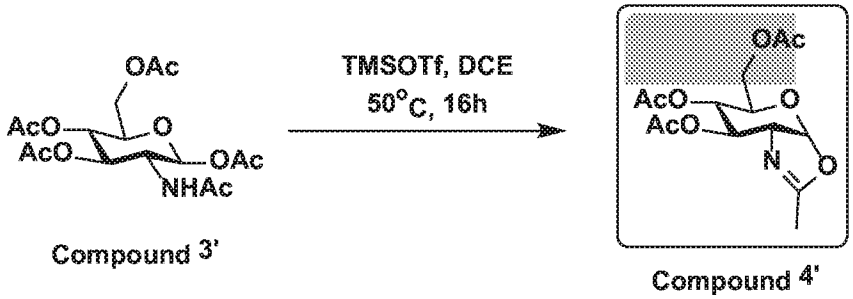


Compound 3 Compound 4

[0309] **Triacetyl D-Galactose Oxazoline (4).** Galactosamine pentaacetate **3** (21.86 g, 56 mmol) was dissolved in anhydrous dichloromethane (40 mL) under N_2 atmosphere in a flask equipped with a stir bar. 12.2 mL (1.2 eq., 67 mmol) of TMSOTf was added to the reaction mixture and stirring continued for 16 hours at room temperature. Reaction completion was confirmed by TLC analysis (70% EtOAc:Hex). The reaction solution was quenched by pouring into a saturated aqueous $NaHCO_3$/ice mixture followed by stirring for 30 minutes. The reaction mixture was then separated and the aqueous layer was extracted twice with DCM. The combined organic layers were dried over anhydrous Na_2SO_4, filtered and concentrated under vacuum resulting in **4** as a crude oil (18.4 g). Compound **4** was used without further purification in the next step.

[0310] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to provide **4** (e.g., 2-Methyl-(3,4,6-tri-O-acetyl-1,2-dideoxy-α-D-galactopyrano)[1,2-d]-1,3-oxazoline). D-galactosamine penta-acetate 15 (2.0g, 5.15 mmol) was dissolved in dichloroethane (DCE) (20 mL). Then trimethylsilyl trifluoromethanesulfonate (TMSOTf) (1 ml, 5.53 mmol) was added, and the mixture was stirred at 50°C for 9h. The mixture was then removed from the heat and stirred for 7h. Triethylamine (2ml) was added to the mixture at room temperature. The mixture was then washed with a saturated solution of NaHCO3 and then dried with sodium sulfate. The organic phase was then filtered and the solvent was removed via rotary evaporation and the residue was loaded onto silica gel. The product was purified via column chromatography on silica gel with EtOAc (100) to yield 16 as a yellow viscus solid. (Yield: 64%) 1H NMR: (400 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 5.97 (d, J=6.9 Hz, 1H, H-4); 5.45 (t, J=3.0 Hz, 1H, H-5); 4.92 (dd, J=7.6 Hz, 3.4 Hz, 1H, H-4); 4.26 (td, J=6.7 Hz, 2.8 Hz, 1H); 4.25-4.13 (m, 1H, H-3); 3.99 (s, 1H); 2.13 (s, 3H); 2.07 (s, 6H); 2.05 (s, 3H). 13C NMR: (125

MHz, DMSO-d6): δ (ppm), 170.0; 169.55; 168.11; 165.21; 100.9; 70.66; 68.2; 65.02, 63.00, 61.8, 20.5, 20.44, 20.42, 13.91. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 330.12.

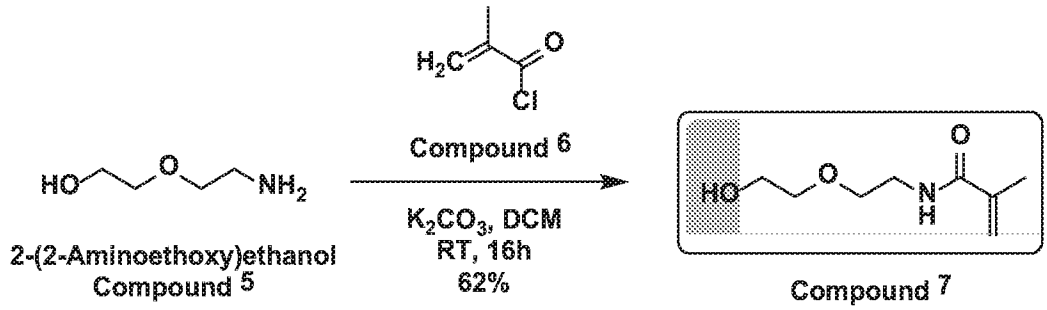


Compound 3' Compound 4'

[0311] **Triacetyl D-Glucose Oxazoline (4').** Glucosamine pentaacetate **3'** (19.64 g, 50.44 mmol) was dissolved in anhydrous dichloroethane (500 mL) under N_2 atmosphere. 17.0 g of activated AW-300 molecular sieves were added and the solution heated to 50 °C while stirring. TMSOTf (1.1 eq., 55.5 mmol, 10 mL) was slowly added to the reaction mixture and heating and stirring continued for 16 hours. TLC analysis showed the reaction was complete and the mixture was quenched by pouring into ice-cold saturated $NaHCO_3$. The reaction mixture was filtered through a glass frit and the layers of filtrate separated. The aqueous layer was extracted twice with DCM and the combined organic layers were dried over Na_2SO_4, filtered and concentrated under vacuum resulting in crude **4'** as a yellow oil (16.09 g). ^{1}H NMR showed a 5:1 ratio of product **4'** and starting material **3'**. This material was used directly without purification in the next step.

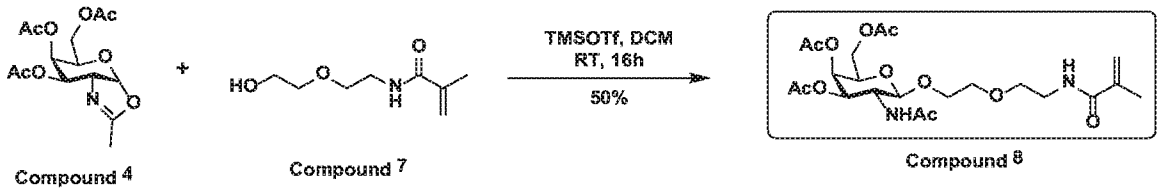
[0312] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to provide **4'** (e.g., 2-Methyl-(3,4,6-tri-O-acetyl-1,2-dideoxy-α-D-glucopyrano)[1,2-d]-1,3-oxazoline). D-glucosamine penta-acetate (10g, 25.6mmol) was dissolved in dichloroethane (DCE) (150 mL). Then trimethylsilyl trifluoromethanesulfonate (TMSOTf) (5.5 ml, 30 mmol) was added, and the mixture was stirred at 50°C for 1h. The mixture was then removed from the heat and stirred for 16h. Triethylamine (4 ml) was added to the mixture at room temperature. The mixture was then stirred for 10 min then the solvent was removed via rotary evaporation. The crude material was loaded onto silica gel and purified via flash chromatography, EtOAC (100) to give 14 as a pink oil (Yield: 61%). 1H NMR: (400 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 5.86 (d, J=7.4 Hz, 1H, H-4); 5.22 (t, J=2.1 Hz, 1H, H-5); 4.87 (d, J=9.3 Hz, 1H, H-4); 4.12-4.05 (m, 3H, H-2, H-6, H-6'); 3.54-3.57 (m, 1H, H-3); 2.06 (s, 3H); 2.03 (s, 6H); 2.01 (s, 3H).

13C NMR: (125 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 170.41; 169.55; 169.18; 166.34; 99.27; 70.04; 68.17; 67.43, 64.98, 63.12, 20.55, 20.34, 20.42, 13.91. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 330.12.



[0313] ***N*-(2-(2-hydroxyethoxy)ethyl)methacrylamide (7).** 2-(2-aminoethoxy)ethanol **5** (5.0 g, 47.6 mmol) was dissolved in 200 mL of anhydrous dichloromethane and 30 g of K_2CO_3 (217 mmol) was added. The suspension was stirred at 0 °C for 30 minutes followed by dropwise addition of methacryloyl chloride **6** (5.6 mL, 57.1 mmol). After stirring at room temperature for 16 hours, the reaction mixture was filtered through a pad of Celite to remove potassium carbonate and the filtrate concentrated below 30 °C providing a crude oil. Purification was conducted on a silica gel pad using 0-5% MeOH:DCM as an eluent. Fractions containing product were combined and evaporated under vacuum below 30 °C resulting in a pale yellow oil **7** (5.08 g, 62%). Compound **7** was stored under nitrogen at -20 °C before use.

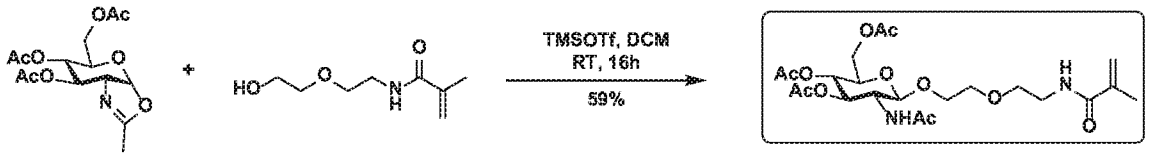
[0314] Alternatively, the following procedures were also performed to provide Compound **7**. To 200 ml of an ice-cold solution of 5 2-(2-aminoethoxy ethanol) (24 ml, 240 mmol) and potassium carbonate (15g) in DCM was slowly added a solution of methacryloyl chloride 6 (24 ml, 250 mmol) in DCM (50ml). The reaction was allowed to come to room temperature and stirred for another 4 h. After 4h the reaction mixture was filtered through celite and the solvent was removed via rotary evaporation. The crude product was loaded onto silica gel and purified via flash chromatography, Ethyl Acetate (EtOAc):Hexanes (90:10), to give 7 as a colorless oil. (Yield: 72%) 1H NMR: (400 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 6.53 (s, 1H); 5.66 (m, 1H); 5.29 (m, 1H); 3.71 (s, 2H); 3.56 (m, 4H); 3.48 (m, 2H); 1.91 (m, 3H). 13C NMR: (75 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 169.34; 141.72; 120.37; 72.43; 69.82; 61.63; 39.81; 18.86. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 174.11.



Compound 4 Compound 7 Compound 8

[0315] **(2-(2-hydroxyethoxy)ethyl)methacrolyl 2-acetamido-3,4,6-O-acetyl D-galactoside (8).** Donor **4** (15.1 g, 46.1 mmol) and acceptor **7** (12.5 g, 72.2 mmol, 1.5 eq.) were combined and placed under high vacuum for 30 minutes and subsequently solubilized in anhydrous DCM (180 mL) under N_2 atmosphere. Flame dried AW-300 molecular sieves (15.0 g) were added and the mixture was stirred at room temperature for 30 minutes. The flask was then cooled to 0 °C and TMSOTf (6.3 mL, 34.6 mmol, 0.75 eq.) was slowly added to the reaction mixture over 10 minutes. The reaction was stirred for 16 hours and allowed to warm to room temperature. TLC analysis (60% acetone:hexane) showed minimal donor remaining and the reaction was filtered through a pad of Celite. The resulting filtrate was extracted with saturated $NaHCO_3$, water, and brine, and dried over anhydrous Na_2SO_4. The crude was purified on a 120 g silica flash cartridge using a 0-100% acetone:hexane gradient. Less pure fractions were combined, concentrated, and re-purified. Fractions containing pure product were combined and evaporated under vacuum providing **8** as an off-white foam (11.44 g, 50%).

[0316] Alternatively, the following procedures were also used to prepare **8** (e.g., 2-(2-Hydroxyethoxy)ethyl methacrylamide-2-acetamido-3,4,6-tri-O- acetyl-2-deoxy-α-D-galactopyranoside). A flask was charged with compound 4 (2.0g, 6.0mmol), 2-(2-Aminoethoxyethanol) methacrylamide 7 (1.1g, 6.6mmol), 4 Å molecular sieves (2.5g), and DCE (20 ml). The solution was stirred for 30 min. TMSOTf (464μL, 2.6 mmol) was added and the mixture was stirred at room temperature for 19 h, then TMSOTf (464μL, 2.6 mmol) was added again and the reaction was allowed to stir for an additional 8 h. Triethylamine was then added to the reaction and the reaction was stirred for another 10 min. The solvents were removed via rotary evaporation and the crude product was loaded onto silica gel and purified via column chromatography, hexanes: EtOAc (80:20), to yield 8 as a viscous solid (Yield: 43%).1H NMR: (500 MHz, CD3OD): δ (ppm), 5.72 (s, 1H), 5.35 (s, 1H), 4.67 (m, 1H), 4.65 (m, 1H), 4.32 (d, J = 8.5 Hz, 1H), 4.27 (dd, J = 5.0, 10.5 Hz, 1H), 4.17-3.69 (m, 6H), 2.01 (s, 3H), 1.99 (s, 3H), 1.97 (s, 3H), 1.89 (s X 2, 6H). MS m/z: [M + H]+ 503.22.

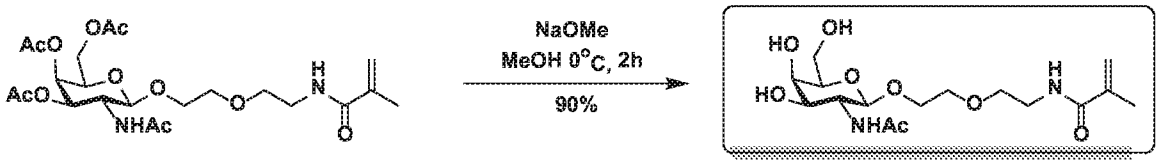


Compound 4' Compound 7 Compound 8'

[0317] **(2-(2-hydroxyethoxy)ethyl)methacrolyl 2-acetamido-3,4,6-O-acetyl D-glucoside (8').** Compound **4'** (13.33 g, 40.5 mmol) and acceptor **7** (8.2 g, 47.3 mmol, 1.2 eq.) were combined and dried under high vacuum for one hour. The starting materials were solubilized in anhydrous DCM (125 mL) under nitrogen overlay and the contents of the flask stirred with flame-dried AW-300 molecular sieves (15 g) for 30 minutes. The reaction mixture was then cooled to 0 °C on an ice bath and TMSOTf (5.5 mL, 0.75 eq.) was added dropwise over a period of 15 minutes. After 4 hours and with equilibration to room temperature, a large amount of starting materials were observed by TLC. 1.0 mL of additional TMSOTf (0.14 eq.) was added. The reaction was complete by TLC analysis (50% acetone:hexane) after stirring for 16 hours at room temperature. The mixture was filtered through a pad of Celite, the filtrate washed with saturated $NaHCO_3$ and brine, dried over Na_2SO_4, filtered and concentrated. The crude oil was purified on a 120 g HP silica gel column using a 0-100% acetone:hexane gradient. Less pure fractions by TLC were combined, concentrated then re-purified. All fractions containing pure product by TLC were combined and evaporated under vacuum to providing product **8'** as an oil (12.2 g, 59%).

[0318] Alternatively, the following procedures were also used to prepare **8'** (e.g., 2-(2-Hydroxyethoxy)ethyl methacrylamide-2-acetamido-3,4,6-tri-O- acetyl-2-deoxy-α-D-glucopyranoside). A flask was charged with compound 4' (2.0g, 6.0mmol), 7 (1.1g, 6.6mmol), 4 Å molecular sieves (2.5g), and DCE (20 ml). The solution was stirred for 30 min. TMSOTf (464μL, 2.6 mmol) was added and the mixture was stirred at room temperature for 19 h, then TMSOTf (464μL, 2.6 mmol) was added again and the reaction was allowed to stir for an additional 8 h. Triethylamine was then added to the reaction and the reaction was stirred for another 1 h. The solvents were removed via rotary evaporation and the crude product was loaded onto silica gel and purified via column chromatography, hexane: EtOAc (80:20), to yield 8' as a viscous solid (Yield: 51%).1H NMR: (500 MHz, CD3OD): δ (ppm), 5.7 (s, 1H), 5.45 (s, 1H), 4.97 (dd, J = 10.5, 10.5 Hz, 1H), 4.65 (d, J = 8.5

Hz, 1H), 4.32 (d, J = 8.5 Hz, 1H), 4.27 (dd, J = 5.0, 10.5 Hz, 1H), 4.17-3.69 (m, 6H), 2.01 (s, 3H), 1.99 (s, 3H), 1.97 (s, 3H), 1.89 (s X 2, 6H). MS m/z: [M + H]+ 503.31.

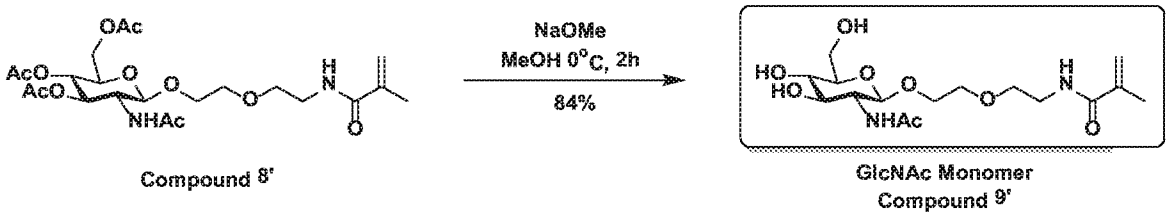


Compound 8

GalNAc Monomer
Compound 9

[0319] **GalNAc Monomer (9).** To a solution of compound 8 (14.13 g, 28.2 mmol) in anhydrous MeOH (160 mL) at 0 °C under N_2 was added a solution of NaOMe (4.5 M in MeOH, 6.8 mL). The reaction was warmed to room temperature and monitored by TLC (10% MeOH/DCM). After 2 hours, the reaction was complete and neutralized with Amberlite IR-120 (H+) resin. The reaction mixture was filtered, the resin washed with MeOH, and the combined filtrates evaporated providing a yellow syrup. The crude oil was purified by flash chromatography (0-25% MeOH:DCM) resulting in GalNAc monomer 9 (9.3 g, 90%) as a pale-yellow syrup. The GalNAc monomer 9 was stored in DMF at 40% wt/wt concentration, under nitrogen overlay at -20 °C. 1H-NMR (499.9 MHz, D2O, 25oC, ppm): δ = 5.69 (s, 1H), 5.44 (s, 1H), 4.46 (d, J = 8.5 Hz, 1H) , 3.92 (d, J = 3.2 Hz, 1H), 3.90-3.63 (m, 10H), 3.45 (J = 10.1 Hz, J = 6.5 Hz), 2.01 (s, 3H), 1.91 (s, 3H). 13C NMR: (125 MHz, D2O, 25oC, ppm): δ = 176.2; 169.34; 141.72; 120.37; 103.0; 76.5; 73.6; 72.43; 72.5; 69.82; 69.3; 61.63; 62.4; 53.9; 39.81; 23.5; 18.86; 11.0. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 377.19.

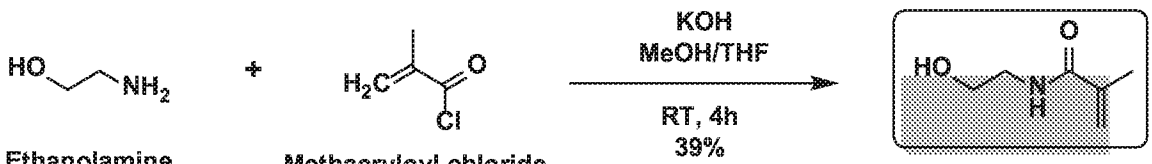
[0320] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to provide **9** (e.g., 2-(2-ethoxy)ethyl methacrylamide 2-acetamido-2-deoxy-β-D-galactopyranoside). Compound 8 (2.0g, 3.98mmol) was dissolved in 10 ml of MeOH and stirred at room temperature. Sodium methoxide (4 mmol) was added to the reaction and the reaction was stirred at room temperature. After 6 h, the solution was neutralized with Amberlite IR120 and then filtered. The solvent was removed via rotary evaporation and loaded on to silica gel. The products was purified via column chromatography using DCM:MeOH (83:17) to give 9 as a clear solid. (Yield: 78%) 1H NMR: (400 MHz, D2O): δ (ppm), 5.69 (s, 1H), 5.44 (s, 1H), 4.46 (d, J = 8.5 Hz, 1H) , 3.92 (d, J = 3.2 Hz, 1H), 3.90-3.63 (m, 10H), 3.45 (J = 10.1 Hz, J = 6.5 Hz), 2.01 (s, 3H), 1.91 (s, 3H). 13C NMR: (125 MHz, D20): δ (ppm), 176.2; 169.34; 141.72; 120.37; 103.0; 76.5; 73.6; 72.43; 72.5; 69.82; 69.3; 61.63; 62.4; 53.9; 39.81; 23.5; 18.86; 11.0. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 377.19.



Compound 8' GlcNAc Monomer Compound 9'

[0321] **GlcNAc Monomer (9').** To a solution of compound **8'** (12.2 g, 24.3 mmol) in anhydrous MeOH (160 mL) at 0 °C under N_2 was added a solution of NaOMe (4.5 M in MeOH, 6.5 mL). The reaction was warmed to room temperature and monitored by TLC (20% MeOH/DCM). After 2 hpurs, the reaction was complete and neutralized with Amberlite IR-120 (H+) resin. The resin was removed by filtration, washed with MeOH and the combined filtrate was evaporated and purified by flash chromatography (0-25% MeOH:DCM) to obtain GlcNAc monomer **9'** as a pale-yellow syrup (7.5 g, 84%). The GlcNAc monomer **9'** was stored in DMF at 58% wt/wt concentration, under nitrogen overlay at -20 °C. ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, D_2O, 25°C, ppm): δ = 5.7 (s, 1H), 5.45 (s, 1H), 4.44 (d, *J* = 8.5Hz, 1H), 3.83-3.66 (m, 5H), 3.60-3.36 (m, 6H), 2.01 (s, 3H), 1.91 (s, 3H). ^{13}C NMR: (125 MHz, D_2O, 25°C, ppm): δ = 176.2; 169.34; 141.72; 120.37; 103.0; 76.5; 72.43; 72.5; 69.82; 69.3; 61.63; 62.4; 53.9; 39.81; 18.86; 11.0. MS *m/z*: [M + H]+ 377.18.

[0322] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to provide **9'** (e.g., 2-(2-ethoxy)ethyl methacrylamide 2-acetamido-2-deoxy-β-D-glucopyranoside). Compound 8' (2.0g, 3.98mmol) was dissolved in 10 ml of MeOH and stirred at room temperature. Sodium methoxide (4 mmol) was added to the reaction and the reaction was stirred at room temperature. After 6 h, the solution was neutralized with Amberlite IR120 and then filtered. The solvent was removed via rotary evaporation and loaded on to silica gel. The products was purified via column chromatography using DCM:MeOH (83:17) to give 9' as a clear solid. 1H NMR: (400 MHz, D2O): δ (ppm), 5.7 (s, 1H), 5.45 (s, 1H), 4.44 (d, J = 8.5Hz, 1H), 3.83-3.66 (m, 5H), 3.60-3.36 (m, 6H), 2.01 (s, 3H), 1.91 (s, 3H). 13C NMR: (125 MHz, D20): δ (ppm), 176.2; 169.34; 141.72; 120.37; 103.0; 76.5; 72.43; 72.5; 69.82; 69.3; 61.63; 62.4; 53.9; 39.81; 18.86; 11.0. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 377.18.



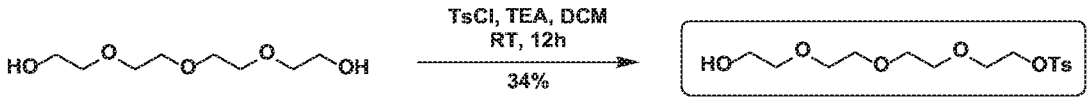
Ethanolamine Methacryloyl chloride Compound 6 Compound 11

[0323] ***N*-(2-hydroxyethyl)methacrylamide (HEMA) (11).** To an ice-cold solution of ethanolamine (5.0 g, 82 mmol) in 70 mL of methanol was slowly added methacryloyl chloride (9.4 g, 90 mmol, 1.1 eq.) in THF (75 mL) under N_2 overlay. Potassium hydroxide (1.0 M, aqueous) was added to maintain a pH of 8-9 throughout the reaction. The mixture was warmed to room temperature over a period of 4 hours. The pH was adjusted to 5.0 with 1.0 M hydrochloric acid and the product was concentrated to minimum volume in the absence of light. The crude material was diluted with EtOAc, the layers separated, the aqueous layer was extracted with EtOAc three times. The combined organics were dried over Na_2SO_4, filtered and concentrated at room temperature. Purification was done on 120 g silica gel column using a gradient of acetone:hexane (0-60%). Fractions containing pure product were combined and concentrated in the absence of light resulting in pale yellow oil **11** (4.0 g, 39%). Compound **11** was diluted 72% wt/wt in DMF and stored under nitrogen at -20 °C. ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25°C, ppm): δ = 6.87 (m, 1H), 5.7 (m, 1H), 5.3 (m, 1H), 4.29 (s, 1H), 3.66 (t, *J* = 5.1 Hz, 2H), 3.4 (dt, *J* = 5.3, 5.1 Hz, H2), 1.96 (s, H3). ^{13}C NMR: (125 MHz, $CDCl_3$-d_6, 25°C, ppm): δ = 166.5, 139.2, 120.1, 61.2, 42.3, 18.4. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 130.08.

[0324] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to prepare compound **11** (N-(2-Hydroxyethyl) methacrylamide). To 200 ml of an ice-cold solution of ethanolamine (12 ml) and potassium carbonate (15g) in DCM was slowly added a solution of methacryloyl chloride (6) (9 ml) in DCM (50ml). The reaction was allowed to come to room temperature and stirred for another 4 h. After 4h the reaction mixture was filtered through celite and the solvent was removed via rotary evaporation. The crude product was loaded onto silica gel and purified via flash chromatography, Ethyl Acetate (EtOAc):Hexanes (90:10), to give 11 as a colorless oil. (Yield: 75%) 1H NMR: (400 MHz, $CDCl_3$-d6): 6.87 (m, 1H), 5.7 (m, 1H), 5.3 (m, 1H), 4.29 (s, 1H), 3.66 (t, J = 5.1 Hz, 2H), 3.4 (dt, J = 5.3, 5.1 Hz, H2), 1.96 (s, H3). 13C NMR: (125 MHz, $CDCl_3$-d6): δ (ppm), 166.5, 139.2, 120.1, 61.2, 42.3, 18.4. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 130.08.

Example 2: RAFT Reagent Synthesis

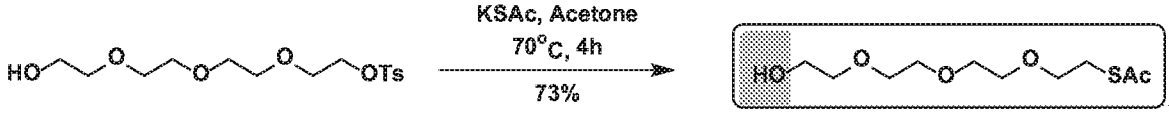
[0325] The following provides exemplary procedures for the synthesis of certain RAFT reagents.



Tetraethylene glycol
Compound 12

Compound 14

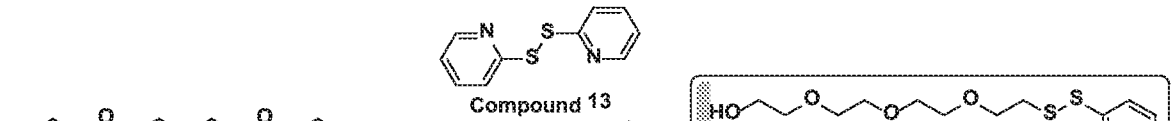
[0326] **Tetra (ethylene glycol) mono *p*-toluenesulfonate (14).** To a solution of tetraethylene glycol **12** (26.6 g, 137 mmol) in CH_2Cl_2 (400 mL) was added 29.0 mL of triethylamine. The reaction was cooled to 0 °C and 4-methylbenzene-1-sulfonyl chloride (24.8 g, 130 mmol, 0.95 eq.) was added. The reaction was allowed to warm to room temperature and stirred for an additional 12 hours. The reaction mixture was washed with saturated $NaHCO_3$, brine, dried over Na_2SO_4, filtered and concentrated *in vacuo*. The crude material was purified on silica gel column, eluent 0-60% acetone:hexane system. Pure product **14** was collected as a light-yellow oil (16.3 g, 34%).



Compound 14

Compound 16

[0327] **Tetra (ethylene glycol) monothioacetate (16).** To a suspension of potassium thioacetate (10.7 g, 93.6 mmol, 2 eq.) in 680 mL of acetone was added a solution of mono *p*-toluenesulfonate **14** (16.3 g, 46.8 mmol) in 100 mL of acetone. The mixture was stirred at room temperature for 1 hour and then refluxed at 68 °C for 4 hours under a stream of nitrogen and a condenser. The reaction mixture was cooled to room temperature and filtered through a pad of Celite. The filtrate was concentrated to minimum volume, diluted with EtOAc (300 mL), washed with saturated $NaHCO_3$, brine, dried over Na_2SO_4 and evaporated under reduced pressure. The crude material was purified on a 120 g silica gel cartridge using an acetone:hexane gradient (0-35%), affording the desired product **16** as a brown syrup (8.65 g, 73%).

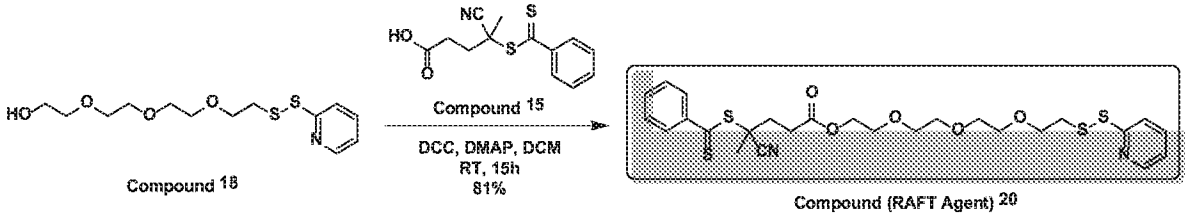


Compound 16

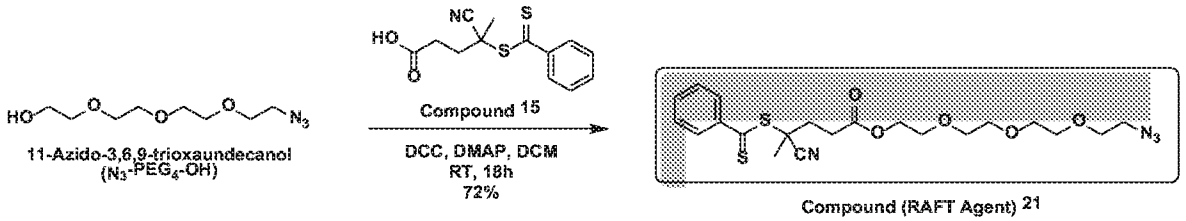
Compound 18

[0328] **2-(2-(2-(2-(pyridin-2-yldisulfanyl)ethoxy)ethoxy)ethoxy)ethan-1-ol (18).** Under nitrogen overlay, sodium methoxide (100 mL of 0.5 M in methanol) was slowly

added into a stirred methanolic solution of monothioacetate **16** (5.2 g, 20.6 mmol) and 2,2-dithiodipyridine (5.44 g, 24.7 mmol, 1.2 eq.). After 2 hours, the reaction was concentrated and loaded onto a 120 g HP silica flash column and eluted with a gradient of acetone:hexane (0-50%) to afford desired product **18** as a dark yellow oil (3.15 g, 48%).



[0329] Thiol-Reactive μRAFT Agent (20). Disulfide compound **18** (355 mg, 1.11 mmol) and 4-cyano-4-(thiobenzoylthio)pentanoic acid **19** (345 mg, 1.24 mmol, 1.1 equivalents) were dissolved in anhydrous DCM (7.0 mL), resulting in a pink solution. 5.0 mol% of 4-dimethylaminopyridine (DMAP) was added into solution and the flask cooled to 0° C and stirred for 30 minutes. *N,N'*-dicyclohexylcarbodiimide (DCC, 230 mg, 1.1 mmol, 1 eq.) in 5.0 mL of DCM was added slowly. The reaction was stirred and allowed to equilibrate to room temperature over 5 hours. The reaction was complete by TLC but was allowed to stir for 16 hours before work-up. The pink suspension was filtered through a pad of Celite, and the filtrate concentrated. Purification was done on a 25 g HP silica gel flash column using a 0-40% acetone:hexane gradient. The fractions containing pure product were combined and concentrated resulting in RAFT agent **20** (0.53 g, 81%) as a pink oil. RAFT agent **20** was diluted to 100 mg/mL in DMF for direct use in polymerization. ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, D_2O, 25°C, ppm): δ = 1.60 (br. S, 2H), 1.93 (s, 3H, methyl), 2.99 (t, 2H, methylene), 3.66 (m, 12H, PEG methylene), 4.27 (t, 2H, methylene), 7.08 (t, 1H, aromatic), 7.39 (t, 2H, aromatic), 7.57 (t, 1H, aromatic), 7.65 (t, 1H, aromatic), 7.77 (d, 1H, aromatic), 7.90 (d, 2H, aromatic), 8.45 (d, 1H, aromatic).



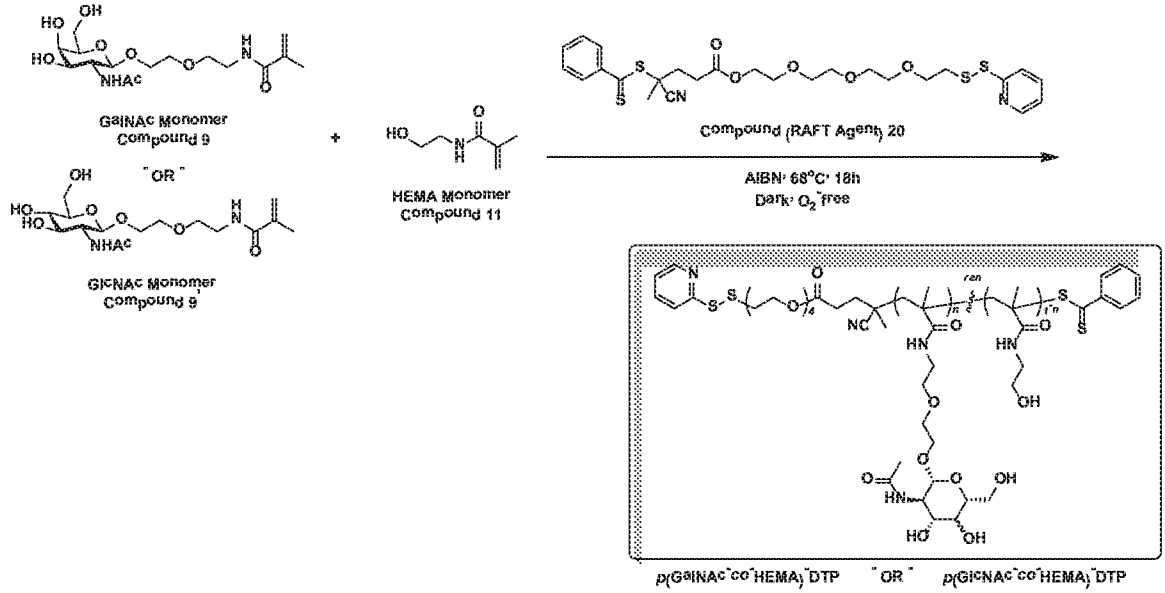
[0330] Alkyne-Reactive μRAFT Agent (21). To 4-cyano-4-(phenylcarbonothioylthio)pentanoic acid (505.1 mg, 1.81 mmol) and 4-dimethylaminopyridine (16.4 mg, 0.13 mmol) was added anhydrous dichloromethane (7.0

mL) under and atmosphere of dry N_2 gas with stirring, giving a red solution. To the flask was added a solution of 11-Azido-3,6,9-trioxaundecanol (358.4 mg, 1.64 mmol) in anhydrous dichloromethane (7.0 mL). The mixture was cooled in a water/ice bath under an atmosphere of dry N_2 gas for 20 minutes. Using a gas-tight syringe, a solution of dicyclohexyl carbodiimide (374 mg, 1.81 mmol) in anhydrous dichloromethane (7.0 mL) was slowly added to the reaction mixture over 15 minutes. A precipitate was observed to slowly form turning the reaction mixture dark pink in color. The mixture was maintained in a water/ice bath for 3 hours and then allowed to come to ambient temperature over 18 hours. The reaction mixture was then filtered through a Celite pad and the pad was rinsed with dichloromethane (3 X 15.0 mL) when all the red color was removed from the Celite. The solution was concentrated under vacuum at 20 °C to 1.0 mL and chromatographed on a silica gel column (12.0 g) using a gradient of acetone:hexane (0-40%). TLC (hexane:acetone 2:1 v/v) showed a major product with $R_f = 0.30$. Fractions containing the product $R_f = 0.30$ were pooled and concentrated to a red oil. The sample was then dried under vacuum for 30 hours to yield a dark red oil (563.0 mg, 72%). The final product and was then stored at 2 °C in a light resistant container. ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25°C, ppm): δ = 1.93 (s, 3H, C<u>H</u>3-C-(CN)-S); 3.37 (t, 2H, CH2-C<u>H</u>2-C(O)-O); 3.6-3.75 (m, 16H, -C(O)-O-[CH2-CH2-O]3-CH2-CH2-N3); 4.26 (t, 2H, -C<u>H</u>2-(CH3)-CN); 7.39 (m, 2H); 7.56 (m, 1H); 7.90 (m, 2H).

[0331] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to provide **21** (N3TEG-RAFT). Azido-tetraethylene glycol 11 (219 mg, 1.0 mmol), DMAP (12 mg, 0.1 mmol) and RAFT agent 15 (279.0mg, 1.0 mmol) were added to 10 ml of DCM and stirred on ice for 30 min. A solution of DCC (206 mg, 1.0 mmol) in DCM was added dropwise to the reaction mixture. The reaction mixture was allowed to come to room temperature and stirred for another 3 hours. The reaction was filtered and the solvent was removed via rotary evaporation. The product was loaded onto silica gel and separated via column chromatography using EtOAC to yield 21 as a pink liquid. (Yield: 23%) 1H NMR: (400 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 7.76(m, 2H), 7.43 (m,1H), 7.28 (m, 2H), 4.11 (m, 2H), 3.57 (m, 2H), 3.51 (m, 12H), 3.23(m, 2H), 2.75-2.45 (m, 4H), 1.79 (s, 3H). 13C NMR: (125 MHz, CDCl3-d6): δ (ppm), 221.2; 171.34; 144.72; 135.37; 129.0; 126.5; 119.6; 68.43; 65.5; 44.82; 31.3; 29.64; 24.5; 12.4. MS m/z: [M + H]+ 481.17.

Example 3: Thiol-Reactive Polymer Synthesis

[0332] The following provides exemplary procedures for the synthesis of certain thiol-terminated Y(Z)-R^2 units.



[0333] ***p*(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP or *p*(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP.** A typical example synthesis of a **p(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP** with a target molecular weight of 21.0 kDa, a target degree of polymerization of 100 monomers, and a target GalNAc:HEMA monomer composition of 30:70 is as follows: A 10 mL single-neck Schlenk flask equipped with a PTFE valve and situated in a low-light area was purged with ultra-high-purity Argon (Grade 5), placed in an ice bath, and charged with a magnetic stir bar, compound **9** (300 mg, 0.80 mmol, solid), compound **11** (240 mg, 1.86 mmol, added as 240 µL neat oil), compound **20** (15.4 mg, 30 µmol added as 283 µL of stock solution at 54.53 mg/mL), 2,2′-azobis(2-methylpropionitrile) (1.09 mg, 6.6 µmol, added as 270 µL of stock solution at 4.04 mg/mL), and N,N-dimethylformamide (827 µL). The flask was sealed with a rubber septum, the septum reinforced with parafilm, and the solution was sparged on ice with ultra-high-purity (Grade 5) Argon for 2 hours. Following sparging, the solution was subjected to five freeze-pump-thaw cycles over liquid Nitrogen, each cycle consisted of a 3-minute freeze step, a 15-minute pump step, and a 2-minute thaw step. The solution was then overlaid with ultra-high-purity (Grade 5) Argon and allowed to stir at 800 rpm in a pre-heated oil bath at 68 °C for 18 hours. The RAFT polymerization was quenched by submerging the flask in an ice bath, exposing the solution to air, and allowing the solution to stir on ice at 500 rpm for 15

minutes. The crude polymer solution was then precipitated dropwise into 45 mL anhydrous ethyl acetate at room temperature and the resultant precipitate was pelleted via centrifugation at 4300-G for 10 minutes. The supernatant was then decanted, replaced with fresh anhydrous ethyl acetate, the pellet was re-suspended via vortex, re-pelleted via centrifugation, and the supernatant decanted again, affording a resultant pellet which was dried under high vacuum at room temperature for 2 hours affording a pink powder. The dried crude polymer was re-dissolved in 8.0 mL Milli-Q water, charged into a Slide-a-Lyzer dialysis cassette (3.5 kDa MWCO) and dialyzed against 500 volumes of Milli-Q water for 24 hours during which solvent exchanges were performed at t = 4 hours and t = 20 hours. The dialyzed aqueous solution was then dried via lyophilization for 4 days to yield **p(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP** as a flaky light-pink solid (222.7 mg, 40.1%). GPC: M_n = 22.2 kDa, M_w = 24.7 kDa, M_p = 21.9 kDa, $Đ$ = 1.11. ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, D_2O, 25°C, ppm): δ = 0.8 – 1.6 (m, 3H, backbone methyl), 1.6 – 2.3 (m, 2H, backbone methylene), 3.2 – 3.45 (br. s, 4H, ethoxy methylene), 3.5 – 4.1 (m, sugar ring protons), 4.45 – 4.6 (br. s, 1H, anomeric), 7.0 – 8.6 (m, 9H, end-group aromatic).

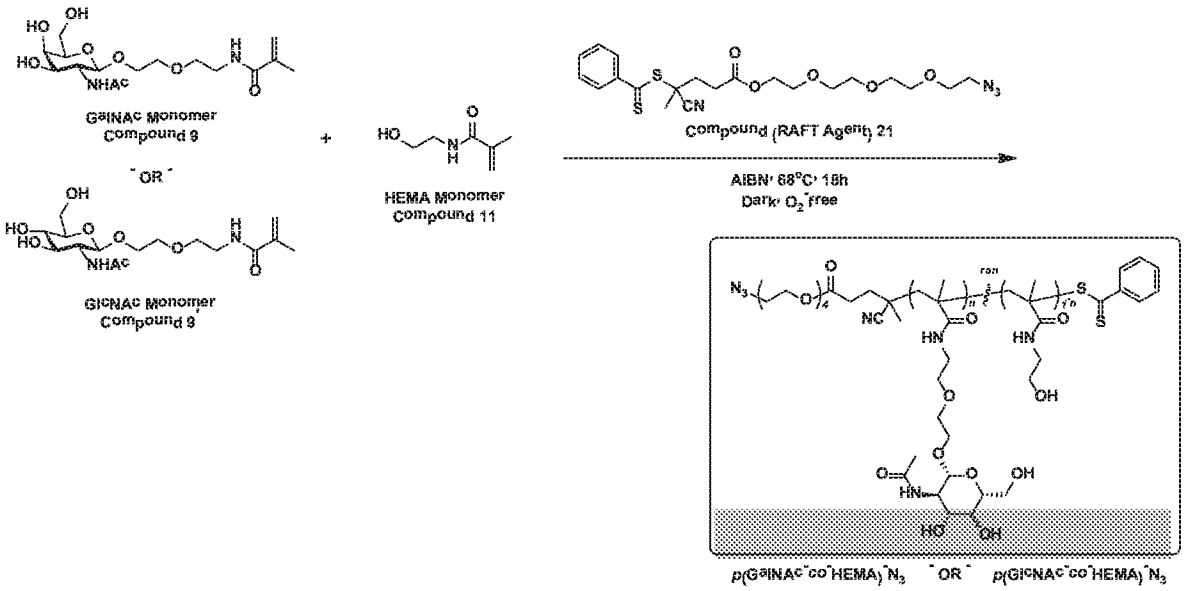
[0334] The same procedure was used to produce ***p*(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP**. All thiol-reactive polymers produced with the above procedure are described in **Table 1**. Structures and molecular weight was confirmed by NMR and GPC, respectively.

Table 1. Thiol-reactive polymers produced using procedures as disclosed in Example 3 using different monomer ratios.

Polymer	Sugar : HEMA Ratio	M_n	PDI
p(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP	4:1	14.9	1.10
p(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP	3:7	21.9	1.11
p(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP	1:4	13.2	1.10
p(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP	4:1	21.5	1.09
p(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP	1:1	19.3	1.11
p(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA)-DTP	1:4	14.5	1.12

Example 4: Alkyne Reactive Polymer Synthesis

[0335] The following provides exemplary procedures for the synthesis of portions of Y(Z)-R^2 units.



[0336] ***p*(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N$_3$ or *p*(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N$_3$.** A typical example synthesis of a p(GalNAc-co-HEMA)-N3 with a target molecular weight of 18.1 kDa, a target degree of polymerization of 70 monomers, and a target GalNAc:HEMA monomer composition of 50:50 is as follows: A 10 mL single-neck Schlenk flask equipped with a PTFE valve and situated in a low-light area was purged with ultra-high-purity Argon (Grade 5), placed in an ice bath, and charged with a magnetic stir bar, compound 9 (600 mg, 1.59 mmol, solid), compound 11 (206 mg, 1.59 mmol, added as 206 µL neat oil), compound 21 (25.54 mg, 50 µmol added as 521 µL of stock solution at 49.0 mg/mL), 2,2′-azobis(2-methylpropionitrile) (2.18 mg, 13.3 µmol, added as 538 µL of stock solution at 4.05 mg/mL), and N,N-dimethylformamide (1153 µL). The flask was sealed with a rubber septum, the septum reinforced with parafilm, and the solution was sparged on ice with ultra-high-purity (Grade 5) Argon for 2 hours. Following sparging, the solution was subjected to five freeze-pump-thaw cycles over liquid Nitrogen, each cycle consisted of a 3-minute freeze step, a 15-minute pump step, and a 2-minute thaw step. The solution was then overlaid with ultra-high-purity (Grade 5) Argon and allowed to stir at 800 rpm in a pre-heated oil bath at 68 oC for 18 hours. The RAFT polymerization was quenched by submerging the flask in an ice bath, exposing the solution to air, and allowing the solution to stir on ice at 500 rpm for 15 minutes. The crude polymer solution was then precipitated dropwise into 45 mL anhydrous ethyl acetate at room temperature and the resultant precipitate was pelleted via centrifugation at 4300-G for 10 minutes. The supernatant was then decanted, replaced with fresh anhydrous

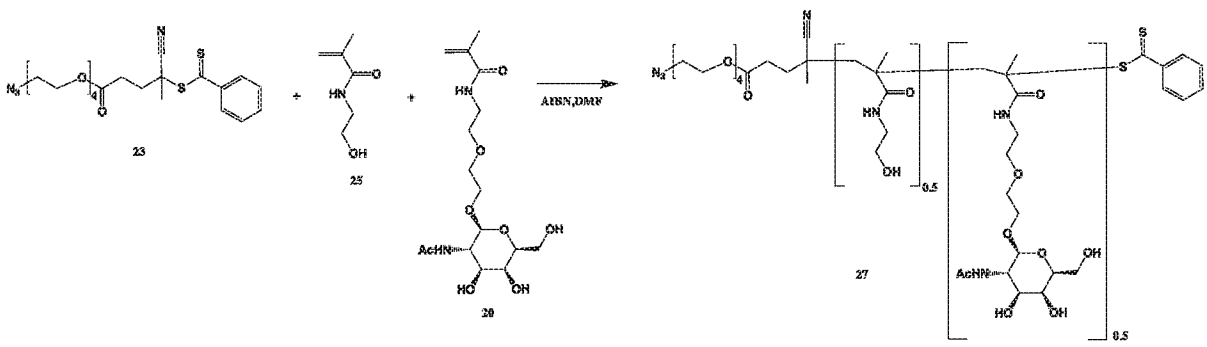
ethyl acetate, the pellet was re-suspended via vortex, re-pelleted via centrifugation, and the supernatant decanted again, affording a resultant pellet which was dried under high vacuum at room temperature for 2 hours affording a pink powder. The dried crude polymer was re-dissolved in 8.0 mL Milli-Q water, charged into a Slide-a-Lyzer dialysis cassette (3.5 kDa MWCO) and dialyzed against 500 volumes of Milli-Q water for 24 hours during which solvent exchanges were performed at t = 4 hours and t = 20 hours. The dialyzed aqueous solution was then dried via lyophilization for 4 days to yield p(GalNAc-co-HEMA)-N3 as a flaky light-pink solid (210.4 mg, 25.3%). GPC: Mn = 15.9 kDa, Mw = 17.2 kDa, Mp = 18.1 kDa, Đ = 1.08. 1H-NMR (499.9 MHz, D2O, 25oC, ppm): δ = 0.8 – 1.6 (m, 3H, backbone methyl), 1.6 – 2.3 (m, 2H, backbone methylene), 3.2 – 3.5 (br. s, 4H, ethoxy methylene), 3.5 – 4.1 (m, sugar ring protons), 4.45 – 4.6 (br. s, 1H, anomeric), 7.45 – 8.0 (m, 5H, end-group aromatic).

[0337] The same procedure was used to produce p(GlcNAc-co-HEMA)-N3. All alkyne-reactive polymers produced with the above procedure are described in Table 2. Structures and molecular weight was confirmed by NMR and GPC, respectively.

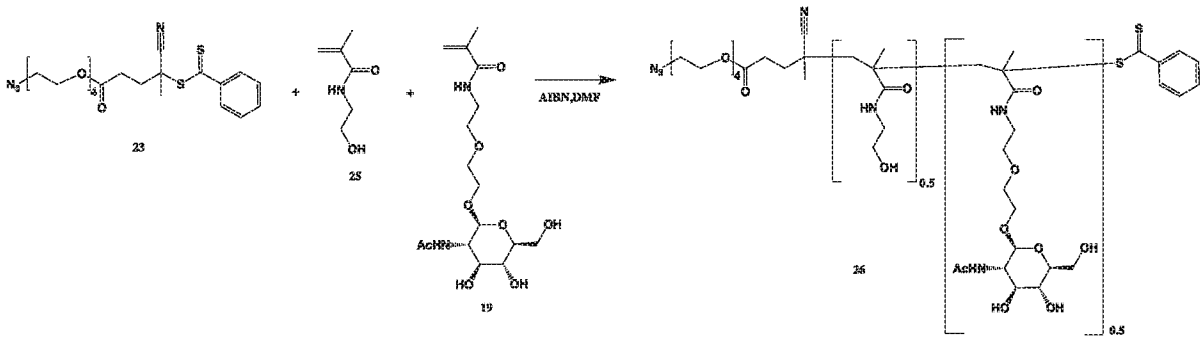
Table 2. Alkyne-reactive polymers produced using procedure in section 5B.

Polymer	Sugar : HEMA Ratio	Mn	PDI
p(GalNAc-co-HEMA)-N3	1:1	18.1	1.08
p(GalNAc-co-HEMA)-N3	1:1	31.6	1.11
p(GlcNAc-co-HEMA)-N3	1:1	16.7	1.08
p(GlcNAc-co-HEMA)-N3	1:1	31.1	1.08

[0338] Alternatively, the following procedure was used to prepare the above azide-terminated polymers.



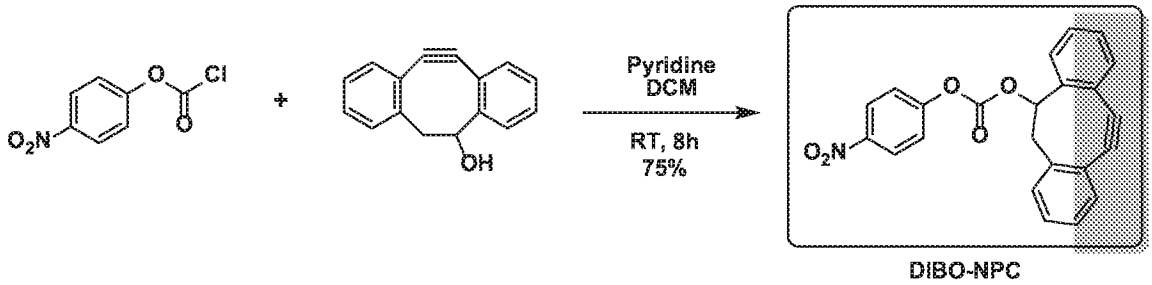
[0339] **p(GalNAc) (27).** Compound (25) (129mg, 1.0mmol), compound 20 (377mg, 1.0mmol), compound 23 (9.62mg, 0.02mmol), and AIBN (0.656mg, 0.004mmol) were added to dimethylformamide (DMF) (2.0 ml) were added to a schlenk flask and subjected to 4 freeze-thaw degassing cycles. The reaction mixture was then headed to 65°C for 12 h. After 12h 0.328 mg of AIBN were added to the reaction, and the mixture was allowed to stir at 65°C for another 8 h. The reaction mixture was then cooled to room temperature and then precipitated in acetone. The polymer product rapidly crashed out of the mixture and the solvent was decanted. Residual solvent was then removed from the product under vacuum.



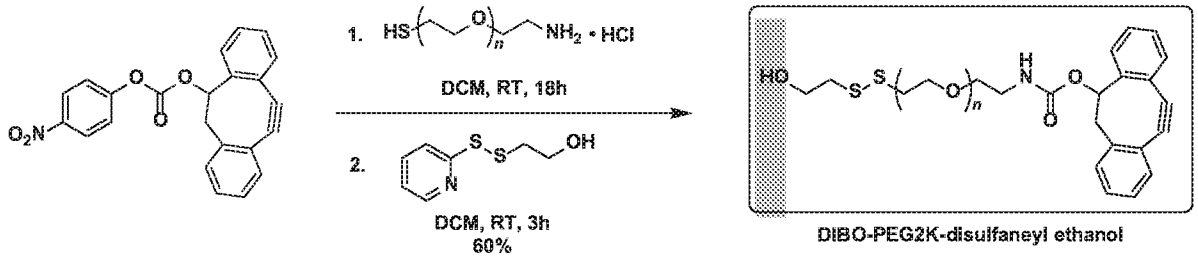
[0340] **p(GluNAc) (26).** Compound (25) (129mg, 1.0mmol), compound 19 (377mg, 1.0mmol), compound 23 (9.62mg, 0.02mmol), and AIBN (0.656mg, 0.004mmol) were added to dimethylformamide (DMF) (2.0 ml) were added to a schlenk flask and subjected to 4 freeze-thaw degassing cycles. The reaction mixture was then headed to 65°C for 12 h. After 12h 0.328 mg of AIBN were added to the reaction, and the mixture was allowed to stir at 65°C for another 8 h. The reaction mixture was then cooled to room temperature and then precipitated in acetone. The polymer product rapidly crashed out of the mixture and the solvent was decanted. Residual solvent was then removed from the product under vacuum.

Example 5: Synthesis of DIBO Linkers

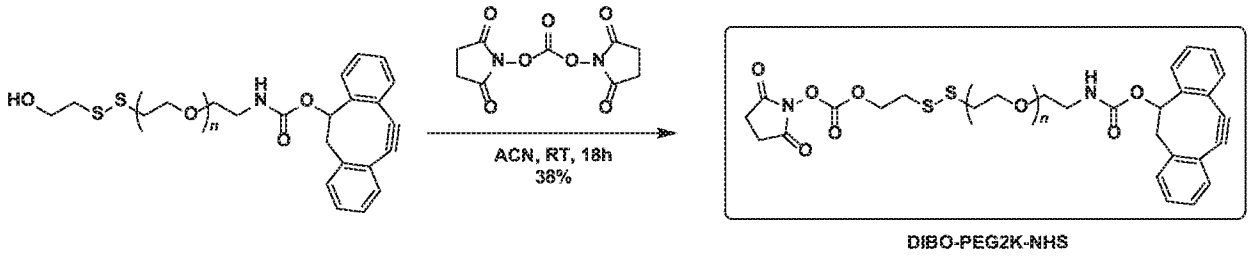
[0341] The following provides exemplary procedures for the synthesis of a DIBO-PEG2K-NHS linkers.



[0342] DIBO-NPC. To a solution of DIBO-OH (110 mg, 0.5 mmol) in anhydrous dichloromethane (DCM) (10 mL) was added pyridine (20 µL, 2.5 mmol) and 4-nitrophenyl chloroformate (200 mg, 1.0 mmol) and stirred at room temperature for 8 hours. The reaction mixture was diluted with dichloromethane (5.0 mL) and washed with brine (2 X 5.0 mL). The organic layer was dried over sodium sulfate and solvent was evaporated *in vacuo*. The residue was chromatographed over silica gel eluting a gradient of hexane/ethyl acetate (0-100% in 30 minutes) giving DIBO-NPC as a white solid (145 mg, 75%). ^{1}H NMR analysis were consistent with reported data.

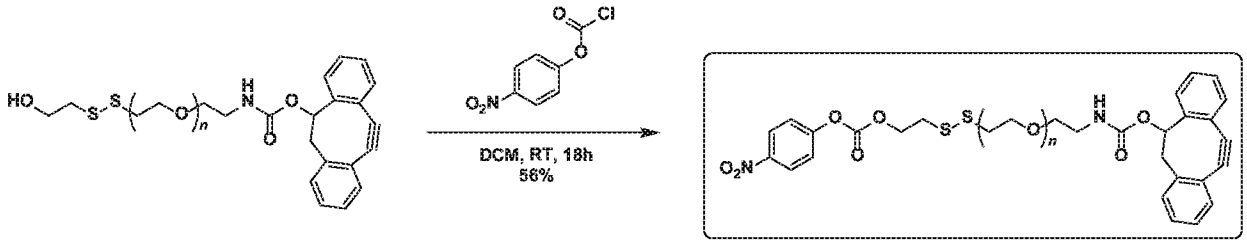


[0343] DIBO-PEG2K-disulfaneyl ethanol. To a solution of DIBO-NPC (26 mg, 68 µmol) in anhydrous dichloromethane (DCM) (1.0 mL) was added N, N-diisopropylethylamine (35 µL, 204 µmol) and HS-PEG2K-NH_2 HCl (146 mg, 73 µmol). The reaction mixture was degassed with N_2 for 5 minutes and stirred at room temperature for 18 hours. 2-(Pyridin-2-yldisulfanyl)ethanol (14.0 mg, 75 µmol) in dichloromethane (1.0 mL) was then added and stirred at room temperature for another 3 hours. The crude reaction mixture was concentrated under reduced pressure and purified via silica gel flash chromatography eluting dichloromethane/methanol (0-20% in 30 min) giving DIBO-PEG2K-disulfaneyl ethanol as yellow solid (90.0 mg, 60%).



DIBO-PEG2K-NHS

[0344] DIBO-PEG2K-NHS. To a solution of DIBO-PEG2K-disulfaneyl ethanol (100 mg, 41 μmol) in acetonitrile (ACN) (2.0 mL) at 0 °C was added N,N'-disuccinimidyl carbonate (16.0 mg, 61.5 μmol) and N, N-diisopropylethylamine (21 μL,123 μmol). The reaction mixture was degassed with nitrogen for 5 minutes, warmed to room temperature and stirred for 18 hours. The reaction mixture was concentrated under reduced pressure. The crude product was purified via silica gel flash chromatography eluting dichloromethane (containing 0.05% NEt_3):methanol (0-20% in 30 minutes) giving DIBO-PEG2K-NHS as yellow solid (40 mg, 38%). ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25°C, ppm): δ = 7.52-7.49 (m, 1H), 7.37-7.27 (m, 7H), 5.80-5.45 (m, 2H), 3.90-3.55(m, PEG methylene), 2.92-2.84 (m, 4H), 2.69 (s, 4H).

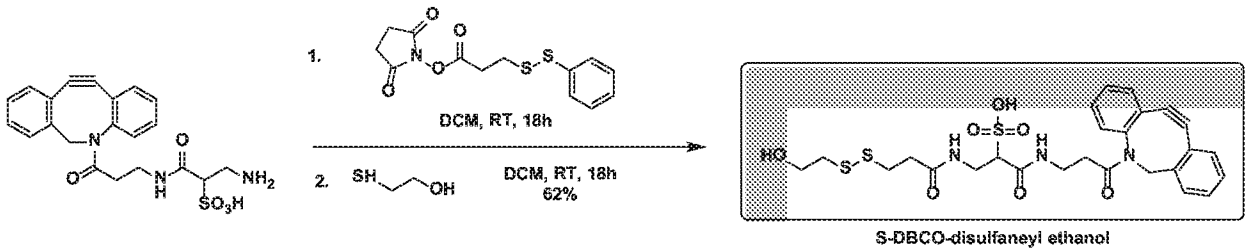


DIBO-PEG2K-NPC

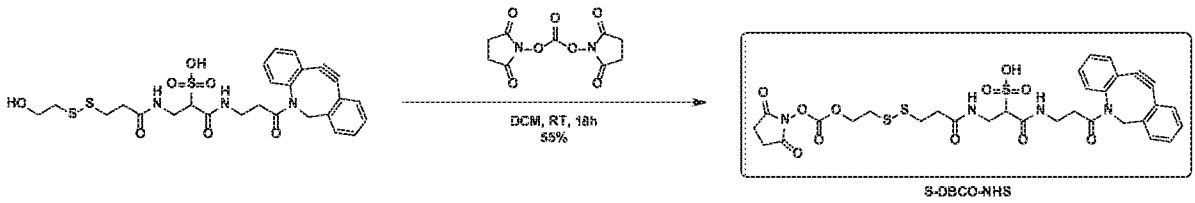
[0345] DIBO-PEG2K-NPC. To a solution of DIBO-PEG2K-disulfaneyl ethanol (100 mg, 41 μmol) in dichloromethane (DCM) (2.0 mL) was added 4-nitrophenyl chloroformate (13 mg, 6.15 mmol) and pyridine (118 μL, 123 μmol). The reaction mixture was stirred at room temperature for 18 hours and concentrated under reduced pressure. The crude product was purified via silica gel flash chromatography eluting dichloromethane (containing 0.05% NEt_3):methanol (0-20% in 30 minutes) giving DIBO-PEG2K-NPC as yellow solid (60 mg, 56%). ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25°C, ppm): δ = 8.30-8.25 (m, 2H), 7.52-7.27 (m, 10H), 5.80-5.50 (m, 2H), 3.83-3.47(m, PEG H signals), 3.11-2.91 (m, 4H).

Example 6: Synthesis of DBCO Linkers

[0346] The following provides exemplary procedures for the synthesis of a DIBO-PEG2K-NHS linkers.



S-DBCO-disulfaneyl ethanol. To a solution of s-DBCO-amine (100 mg, 234 μmol) in dichloromethane:methanol (1.0 mL : 300 μL) was added N, N-diisopropylethylamine (122 μL, 702 μmol) and NHS-DTP (SPDP, 110 mg, 352 μmol). The reaction mixture was degassed with nitrogen for 5 minutes and stirred at room temperature for 18 hours. The crude solution was precipitated dropwise into 45 mL diethyl ether and the resultant precipitate pelleted via centrifugation at 4300-G for 30 minutes. The supernatant was then decanted and the pellet was re-dissolved in dichloromethane (1 mL). To this crude reaction mixture was added N, N-diisopropylethylamine (122 μL, 702 μmol) and 2-mercaptoethanol (41 μL, 585 μmol) and stirred at room temperature for another 18 hours. The crude solution was precipitated dropwise into 45 mL diethyl ether and the resultant precipitate pelleted via centrifugation at 4300-G for 30 minutes. The supernatant was then decanted, the pellet was re-dissolved in dichloromethane, and purified via silica gel flash chromatography eluting dichloromethane (containing 0.05% NEt_3):methanol (0-20% in 30 minutes) affording S-DBCO-disulfaneyl ethanol as a yellow solid (85 mg, 62%).

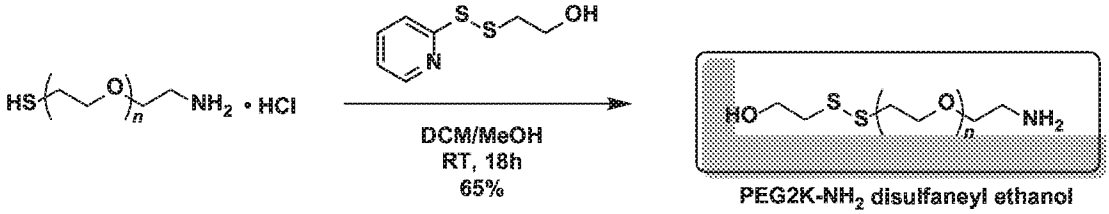


[0347] **S-DBCO-NHS.** To a solution of S-DBCO-disulfaneyl ethanol (15 mg, 25 μmol) in dichloromethane (DCM) (1.0 mL) at 0 °C was added N,N'-disuccinimidyl carbonate (13 mg, 51 μmol) and N, N-diisopropylethylamine (4.0 μL, 23 μmol). The reaction was warmed to room temperature, stirred for 18 hours and concentrated under reduced pressure. The crude product was purified via silica gel flash chromatography eluting dichloromethane (containing 0.05% NEt_3):methanol (0-20% in 30 minutes) giving S-DBCO-NHS as yellow

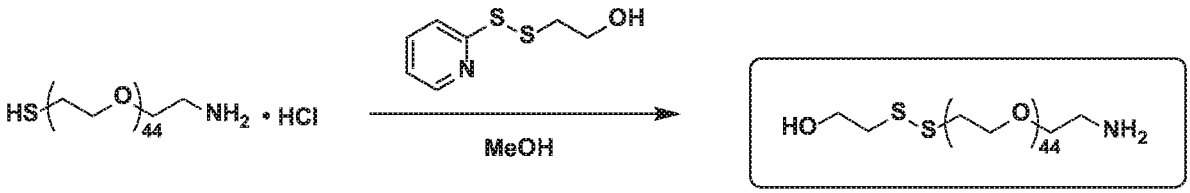
solid (10.0 mg, 55%). ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25 °C, ppm): δ = 7.60-6.82 (m, 8H), 5.31-5.05 (m, 1H), 4.40-4.11 (m, 1H), 3.71-3.64 (m, 2H), 3.39-3.14 (m, 4H), 2.96-2.62 (m, 7H), 2.5 (s, 4H), 2.21-1.95 (m, 2H).

Example 7: Alkyne Synthesis

[0348] The following provides exemplary procedures for the synthesis of certain alkyne containing groups and their functionalization to antigens (or antigen mimics).

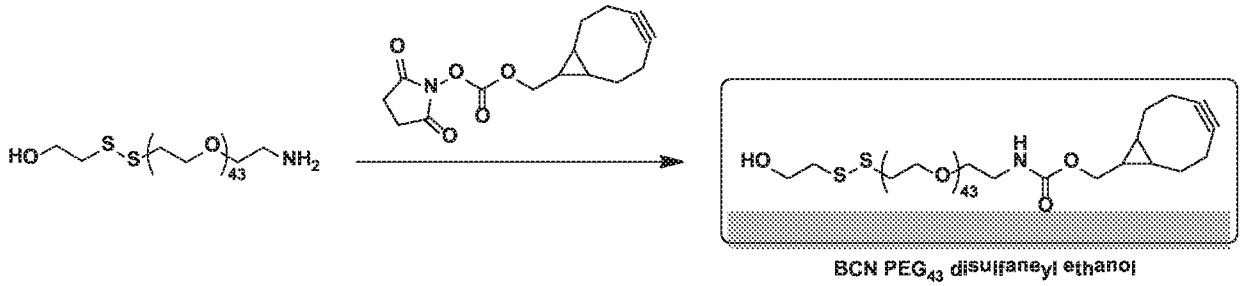


[0349] **PEG2K-NH_2-disulfaneyl ethanol.** A solution of HS-PEG2K-NH_2 HCl (807.6 mg, 0.37 mmol) in dichloromethane (DCM, 5.0 mL) was added dropwise to a stirred solution of 2-(2-pyridinyldithio) ethanol (381.5 mg, 2.0 mmol) in methanol (3.0 mL). The solution was stirred at room temperature for 18 hours then concentrated to an oil and dissolved in 2-propanol (2.0 mL). The crude product was then precipitated dropwise into stirred ice-cold hexanes (40 mL) and placed at -20 °C for 4 hours. The precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000-G for 5 min with careful removal of supernatant. The sample was dried under vacuum for 20 minutes. The crude product was then used in the next step without further purification (crude yield 65%).

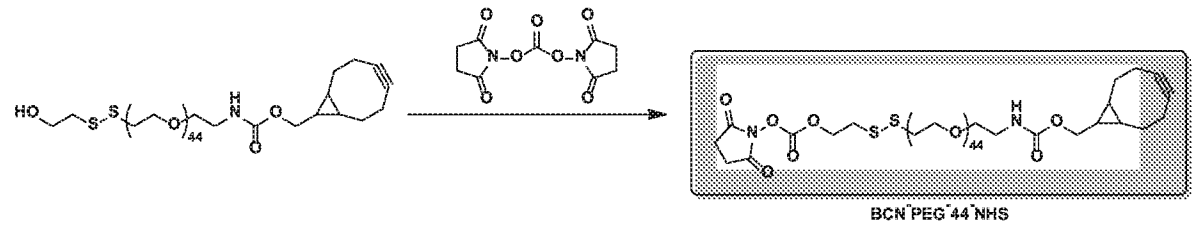


[0350] **Ethanol disulfaneyl polyethylene glycol amine.** A solution of thiol polyethylene glycol amine HCl 1 (JenKem Technology USA) (1.0 g, 0.5 mmol) in dichloromethane (DCM) (5ml) was added dropwise to a stirred solution of 2-(2-pyridinyldithio)ethanol 2 (467.5 mg, 2.5 mmol) in isopropanol (IPA) (3 ml). The solution was stirred at room temperature for 10 h concentrated via rotary evaporation. An additional aliquot of IPA (3 ml) was added. The remaining crude product was then poured into ice cold diethyl ether (40 ml) and placed at -20°C for 4 h. The precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000g for 3 min. The solvent was then decanted and excess solvent was

removed from the pelleted precipitate under reduced pressure. The crude product was then used in the next step without further purification (65% crude yield).



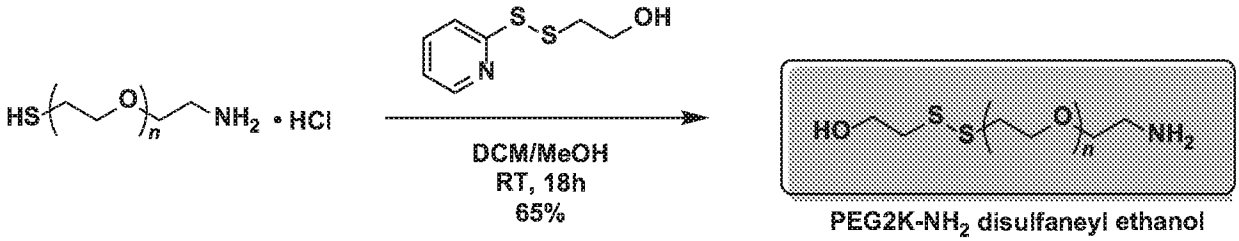
[0351] Ethanol disulfaneyl polyethylene glycol (1R,8S,9s)-Bicyclo[6.1.0]non-4-yn-9-ylmethyl carbamate (5). A solution of (1R,8S,9s)-Bicyclo[6.1.0]non-4-yn-9-ylmethyl N-succinimidyl carbonate (4) (90 mg, 0.30 mmol) in DCM (0.5 ml) was added dropwise to an ice-cooled stirred solution of ethanol disulfaneyl polyethylene glycol amine (3) (0.5 g, 0.24 mmol) and triethylamine (48 mg, 0.48 mmol) in DCM (5 ml). After the addition of (4), the reaction was allowed to come to room temperature and stirred for another 6h. The reaction mixture was then poured into ice-cold hexanes (40 ml) and placed at -20°C for 4 h. The precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000g for 3 min. The solvent was then decanted and excess solvent was removed from the pelleted precipitate under reduced pressure. The crude product was then used in the next step without further purification (75% crude yield).



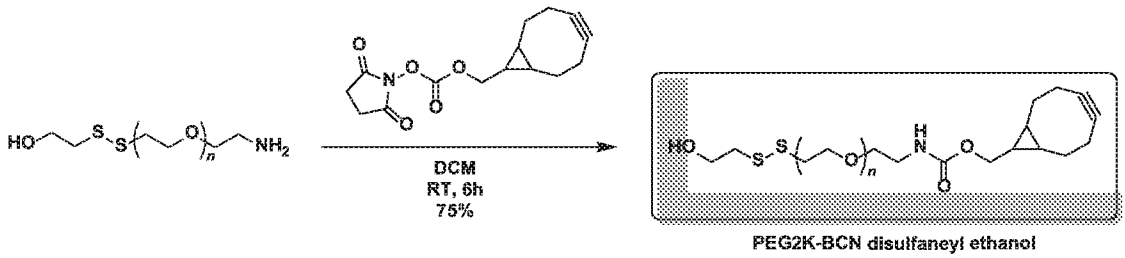
[0352] N-succinimidyl carbamate Ethanol disulfaneyl polyethylene glycol (1R,8S,9s)-Bicyclo[6.1.0]non-4-yn-9-ylmethyl carbamate (Self-immolative Linker) (7). A solution of Ethanol disulfaneyl polyethylene glycol (1R,8S,9s)-Bicyclo[6.1.0]non-4-yn-9-ylmethyl carbamate 5 (300 mg, 0.13 mmol) in anhydrous acetonitrile (ACN) (1.5 ml) was added dropwise to a stirred solution of N,N′-Disuccinimidyl carbonate (6) (61 mg, 0.24 mmol) and triethylamine (48 mg, 0.48 mmol) in anhydrous ACN (5 ml). The reaction

mixture was stirred overnight and was then poured into ice-cold hexanes (40 ml) and placed at -20°C for 4 h. The precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000g for 3 min. The solvent was then decanted and excess solvent was removed from the pelleted precipitate under reduced pressure. The crude product was purified via silica gel flash chromatography DCM:MeOH (85:15) (yield: 43%, 129mg).

[0353] The following alternative procedures can be used.

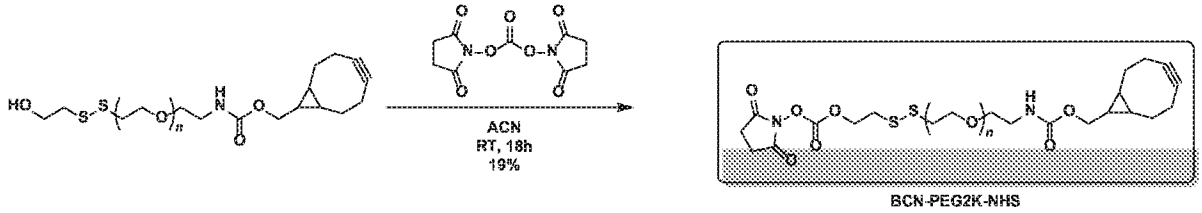


[0354] **PEG2K-NH_2-disulfaneyl ethanol.** A solution of HS-PEG2K-NH_2 HCl (807.6 mg, 0.37 mmol) in dichloromethane (DCM, 5.0 mL) was added dropwise to a stirred solution of 2-(2-pyridinyldithio) ethanol (381.5 mg, 2.0 mmol) in methanol (3.0 mL). The solution was stirred at room temperature for 18 hours then concentrated to an oil and dissolved in 2-propanol (2.0 mL). The crude product was then precipitated dropwise into stirred ice-cold hexanes (40 mL) and placed at -20 °C for 4 hours. The precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000-G for 5 min with careful removal of supernatant. The sample was dried under vacuum for 20 minutes. The crude product was then used in the next step without further purification (crude yield 65%).

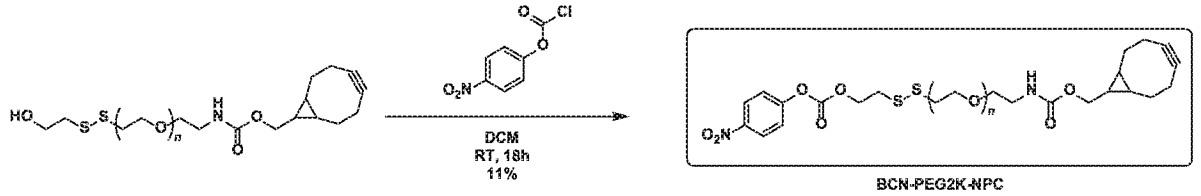


[0355] **BCN-PEG2K-disulfaneyl ethanol.** A solution of BCN-NHS (902.0 mg, 0.30 mmol) in DCM (0.5 mL) was added dropwise to an ice-cold stirred solution of PEG2K-NH_2 disulfaneyl ethanol (520 mg, 0.24 mmol) and triethylamine (49.0 mg, 0.48 mmol) in DCM (5.0 mL). The reaction was allowed to come to room temperature and stirred for another 6 hours and concentrated to 2.0 mL. The reaction mixture was then precipitated dropwise into stirred ice-cold diethyl ether (40 mL) and placed at -20 °C for 4 hours. The

precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000-G (3X, 10 minutes) with careful removal of supernatant after each round of centrifugation. The pellet was then dried under reduced pressure. The crude product was then used in the next step without further purification (75% crude yield).



[0356] BCN-PEG2K-NHS. A solution of PEG2K-BCN disulfaneyl ethanol (642 mg, 0.18 mmol) in anhydrous acetonitrile (ACN) (1.5 mL) was added dropwise to a stirred solution of *N,N'*-disuccinimidyl carbonate (62.0 mg, 0.31 mmol) and triethylamine (48 mg, 0.48 mmol) in anhydrous ACN (5.0 mL). The reaction mixture was stirred for 16 hours and concentrated to 50% volume. It was then precipitated dropwise into stirred ice-cold diethyl ether (40 mL) and placed at -20 °C for 4 hours. The precipitate and solvent mixture was centrifuged at 2000-G (3X, 10 minutes) with careful removal of supernatant after each round of centrifugation. The pellet was then dried under reduced pressure. The crude product was purified via silica gel flash chromatography using a gradient of methanol:dichloromethane (0 – 15% v/v) affording BCN-PEG2K-NHS as a waxy oil (183 mg, 72 μmol, 19.4%). ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25°C, ppm): δ = 0.76 – 2.36 (m. m., bicyclonon-4-yn-9-methyl), 2.84 (s, C(O)-CH_2-CH_2-C(O)), 3.89-3.35 (m, CH_2-CH_2-O).

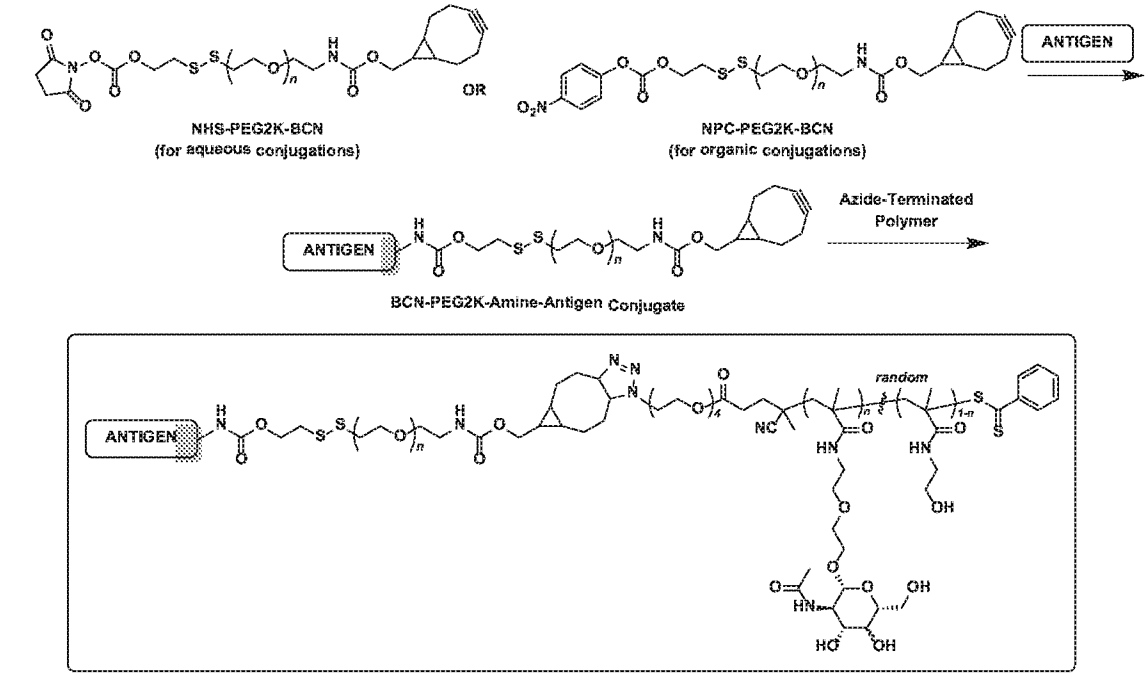


[0357] BCN-PEG2K-NPC. To PEG2K-BCN disulfaneyl ethanol (592 mg, 0.25 mmol) was added anhydrous dichloromethane (5.0 mL) and cooled in an ice bath for 10 minutes. To the solution was added anhydrous pyridine (50.0 μL mL, 0.6 mmol) and the solution was allowed to cool for an additional 5 minutes. A solution of 4-nitrophenyl chloroformate (75.0 mg, 0.37 mmol) in anhydrous dichloromethane (2.0 mL) was slowly added over 5 minutes using a gas-tight syringe. The solution was allowed to slowly come to ambient temperature. After storage for 18 hours the sample was concentrated to an oil and

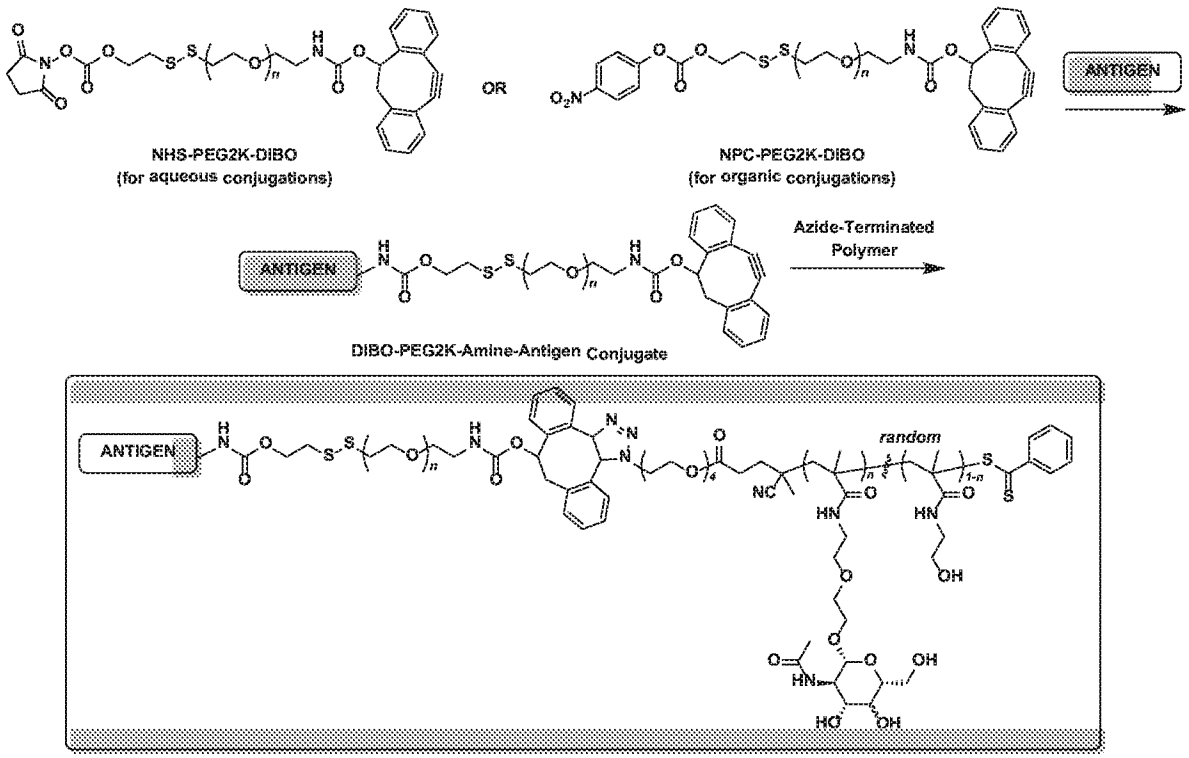
chromatographed on silica gel (4.0 g) using ethyl acetate 100% and then a gradient of methanol:dichloromethane (0 – 20% v/v), affording BCN-PEG2K-NPC as a waxy oil (72 mg, 28.0 µmol 11.2%). ^{1}H-NMR (499.9 MHz, $CDCl_3$, 25°C, ppm): δ = 3.4 – 3.9 (m, CH_2-CH_2-O), 7.41 (m, 2H, aromatic), 8.30 (m, 2H, aromatic).

Example 8: Conjugation of Alkyne to Biomolecule

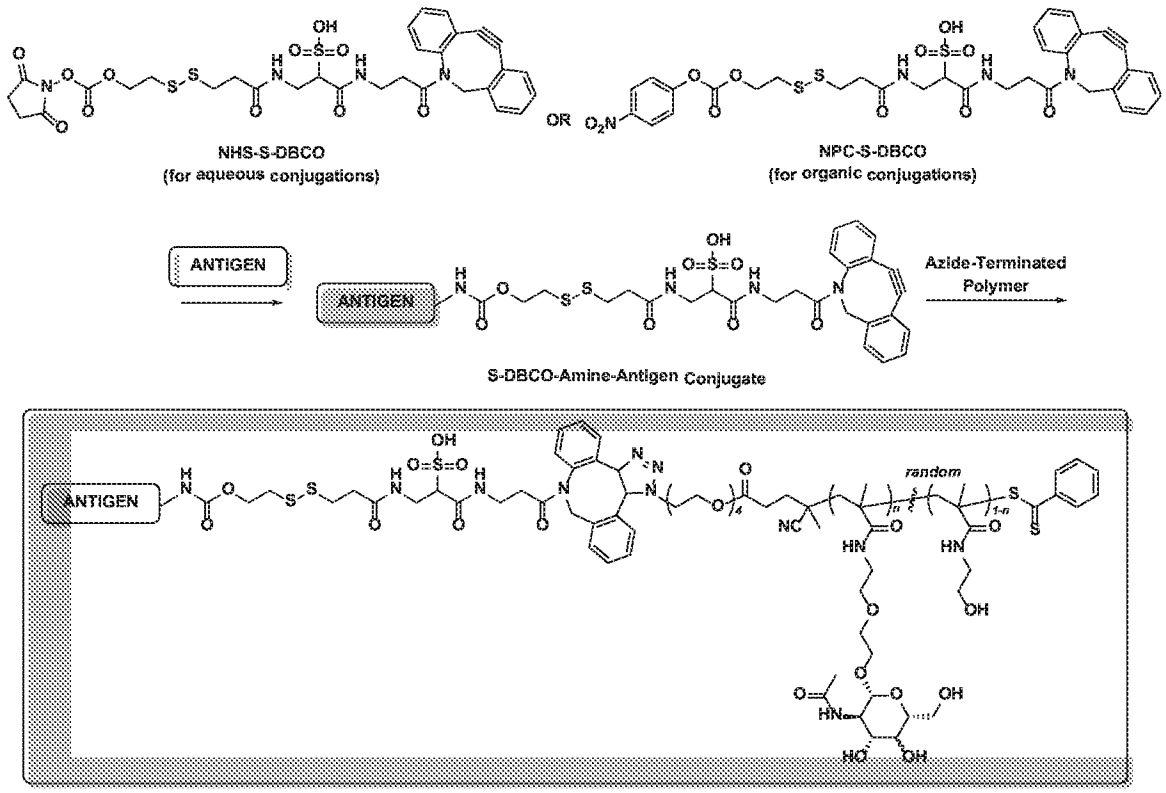
[0358] The following provides exemplary procedures for the coupling of alkyne functionalized units to biomolecules.



Antigen-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*P*(GalNAc-^{co}-HEMA) Conjugate - OR - Antigen-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*P*(GlcNAc-^{co}-HEMA) Conjugate



Antigen-NH-(DIBO-PEG2K)-*P*(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA) Conjugate ; OR ; Antigen-NH-(DIBO-PEG2K)-*P*(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA) Conjugate



Antigen-NH-(S-DBCO)-*P*(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA) Conjugate ; OR ; Antigen-NH-(S-DBCO)-*P*(GlcNAc-*co*-HEMA) Conjugate

Ovalbumin

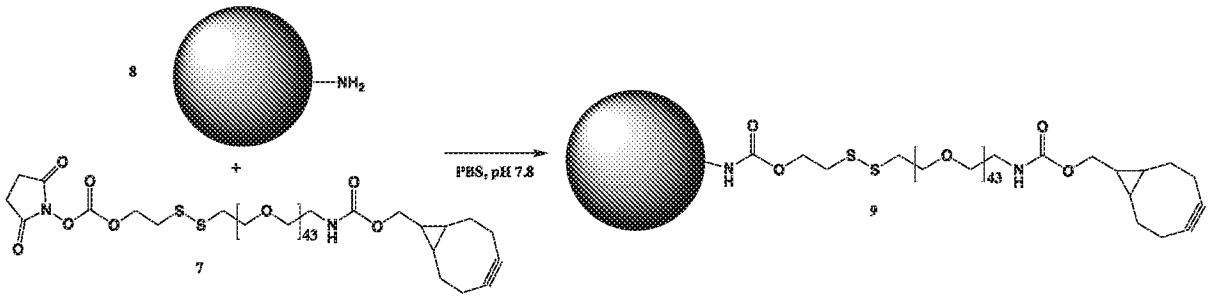
[0359] **Ovalbumin-self-immolative linker-polymer conjugate.** A typical example of a conjugation between **Ovalbumin** antigen, self-immolative linker **BCN-PEG2K-NHS**, and liver-targeting polymer ***p*(GluNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N_3** is as follows: EndoGrade Ovalbumin (OVA) (2.0 mg, 44.4 nmol) and BCN-PEG2K-NHS (0.44 μmol) in PBS pH 7.7 (40 μL) was added to an endotoxin free Eppendorf tube and placed on an orbital shaker at 60 rpm for 18 hours. The crude conjugate was diluted with Mili-Q water, charged into a Slide-a-Lyzer dialysis cassette (10 kDa MWCO) and dialyzed against 2000 volumes of Mili-Q water for 9 hours during which solvent exchanges were per formed at t = 3 hours and t = 6 hours. To the dialyzed aqueous solution was added *p*(GluNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N_3 (31.1 kDa, 2.8 mg, 88.8 nmol) in Mili-Q water (100 μL) and the tube was placed on an orbital shaker (60 rpm) at room temperature for 18 hours. The conjugate was purified via cation exchange chromatography (CEX) / size-exclusion chromatography (SEC). The purified conjugate in PBS was buffer exchanged by charging into a Slide-a-Lyzer dialysis cassette (10 kDa MWCO) and dialyzed against 500 volumes of Mili-Q water for 10 hours during which solvent exchanges were per formed at t = 3 hours and t = 6 hours. The retentate was dried via lyophilization to yield Ovalbumin-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*p*(GluNAc-*co*-HEMA) as a white solid (26%).

[0360] The same procedure was used to produce Ovalbumin conjugates with DIBO-PEG2K and S-DBCO linkers and *p*(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N_3 liver-targeting polymers. All conjugates produced with the above procedure are described in **Table 3**.

Table 3. Ovalbumin-linker-polymer conjugates.

Conjugate	Polymer MW	Yield (mg)	Yield (%)
Ovalbumin-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*p*Gal	31.6 kDa	0.90	15%
Ovalbumin-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*p*Glu	31.1 kDa	0.54	15%
Ovalbumin-NH(DIBO-PEG2K)-*p*Gal	31.6 kDa	0.63	18%
Ovalbumin-NH(DIBO-PEG2K)-*p*Glu	31.1 kDa	0.90	26%
Ovalbumin-NH-(S-DBCO)-*p*Gal	31.6 kDa	2.63	30%
Ovalbumin-NH-(S-DBCO)-*p*Glu	31.1 kDa	2.18	25%

[0361] Alternatively, the following procedures were used to provide OVA-self-immolative linker conjugate.



[0362] **OVA-self-immolative linker conjugate.** EndoGrade® Ovalbumin (OVA) (Hyglos) (10 mg, 222.2 nmol) and self-immolative Linker (5 mg, 2.2 μmol) 7 were added to an endotoxin free tube. PBS pH 7.6 (200 μL) was added to the tube and the tube was stirred at 6 h at room temperature. For fluorescent OVA formulations, 5 equivalents Dy-649-NHS-ester (Dyomics) to OVA, or 5 equivalents of DY-750-NHS-ester (Dyomics) to OVA was added to the reaction and the reaction was stirred for another 1 h at room temperature. The reaction mixture was then filtered (0.22 μM) and the conjugates were purified via size exclusion chromatography. The product was concentrated and used without further characterization.

p-31

[0363] p31-self-immolative linker conjugate. BDC2.5 mimotope 1040-31 (p31) YVRPLWVRME (AnaSpec) (0.29 mg, 222.2 nmol) and Self-immolative Linker (10 mg, 4.4 μmol) 7 were added to an endotoxin free tube. PBS pH 7.6 (200 μL) was added to the tube and the tube was stirred at 6 h at room temperature. The reaction mixture was then filtered (0.22 μM) and the conjugates were purified via size exclusion chromatography. The product was concentrated via centrifugal filtration and used without further characterization.

Insulin-self-immolative linker-polymer conjugate

[0364] A typical example of a conjugation between **Insulin** antigen, self-immolative linker **BCN-PEG2K-NPC**, and liver-targeting polymer ***p*(GluNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N_3** is as follows:

[0365] Human Insulin (2.0 mg, 0.344 μmol), BCN-PEG2K-NPC (8.9 mg, 3.44 μmol) and triethyl amine (0.5 μL) in dimethyl sulfoxide (DMSO) (40 μL) was added to an endotoxin free Eppendorf tube. The tube was placed on a thermomixer at 400 rpm at 37 °C

for 18 hours. The crude conjugate was diluted with Mili-Q water and charged into a Slide-a-Lyzer dialysis cassette (3.5 kDa MWCO) and dialyzed against 2000 volumes of Mili-Q water for 9 hours during which solvent exchanges were performed at t = 3 hours and t = 6 hours. To the dialyzed aqueous solution was added *p*(GluNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N_3 (31.1 kDa, 22mg, 0.688 μmol) in Mili-Q water (200 μL) and placed on an orbital shaker at 60 rpm for 18 hours. The conjugate was purified via cation exchange chromatography (CEX) / size-exclusion chromatography (SEC). The purified conjugate in PBS was buffer exchanged by charging into a Slide-a-Lyzer dialysis cassette (10 kDa MWCO) and dialyzed against 500 volumes of Mili-Q water for 18 hours during which solvent exchanges were performed at t = 4 hours and t = 8 hours. The retentate was dried via lyophilization to yield Insulin-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*p*(GluNAc-*co*-HEMA) as a white solid (50%).

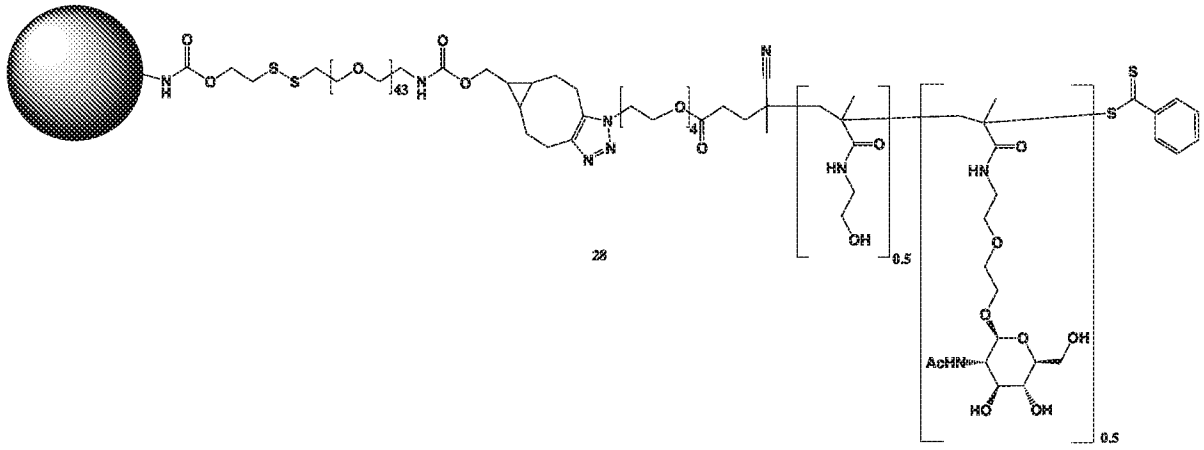
[0366] The same procedure was used to produce Insulin conjugates with DIBO-PEG2K and S-DBCO linkers and *p*(GalNAc-*co*-HEMA)-N_3 liver-targeting polymers. For all S-DBCO linker conjugates, the solvent was 1:1 DMSO:PBS buffer (10mM, pH 7.7). All conjugates produced with the above procedure are described in **Table 4**.

Table 4. Insulin-linker-polymer conjugates.

Conjugate	Polymer Molecular Weight	Yield (mg)	Yield (%)
Insulin-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*p*Gal	38.7 kDa	10.0	63%
Insulin-NH-(BCN-PEG2K)-*p*Glu	35.1 kDa	0.50	10%
Insulin-NH-(DIBO-PEG2K)-*p*Gal	38.7 kDa	11.3	75%
Insulin-NH-(DIBO-PEG2K)-*p*Glu	31.1 kDa	10.0	50%
Insulin-NH(S-DBCO)-*p*Gal	31.6 kDa	2.40	18%
Insulin-NH-(S-DBCO)-*p*Glu	31.1 kDa	0.20	10%

Example 9: Coupling of Alkyne and Azide

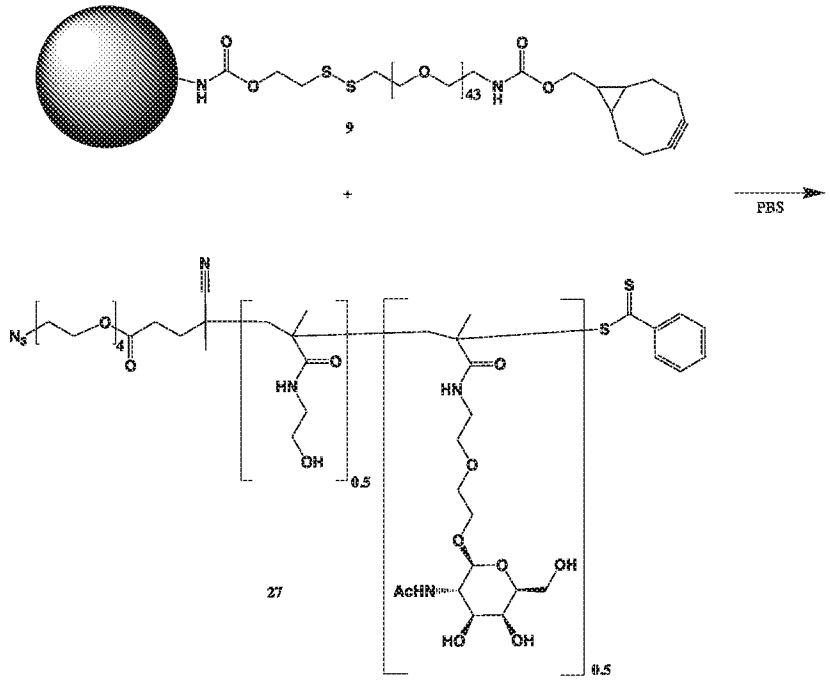
[0367] The following provides exemplary procedures for the coupling of alkyne functionalized biomolecules to alkyne reactive polymers.



28

[0368] OVA-p(GluNAc) (28). Compound (9) (5.0mg) was added to a solution of polymer 26 (15.0mg) in PBS pH 7.4. The reaction was stirred at room temperature for 2 h. The reaction was then filtered (0.22 μM) and then the product 28 was isolated via SEC.

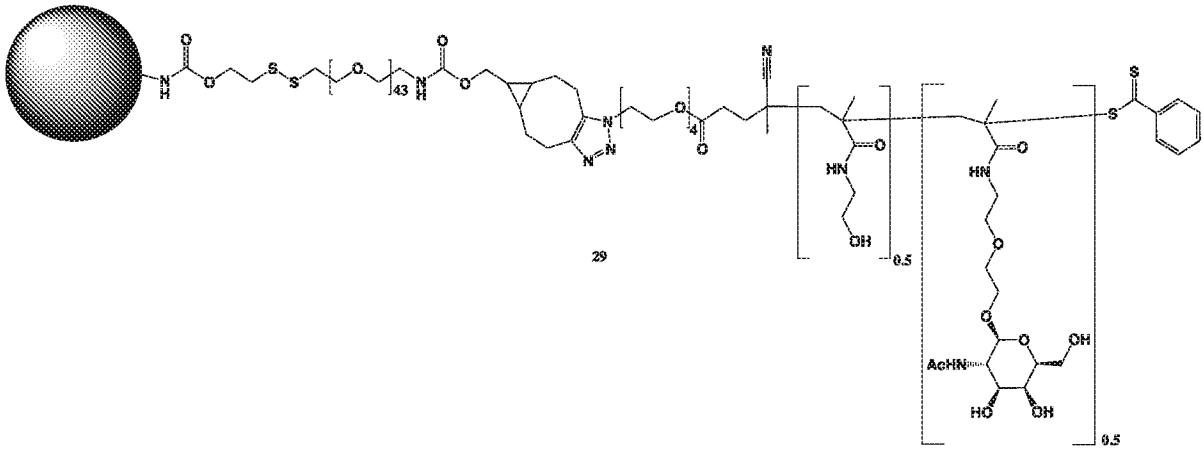
[0369] p31-p(GluNAc). p31-self-immolative linker conjugate (1.0mg) was added to a solution of polymer (**26**) (15.0mg) in PBS pH 7.4. The reaction was stirred at room temperature for 2 h. The reaction was then filtered (0.22 μM) and then the product, p31-p(GluNAc), was isolated via SEC.



9

PBS

27



29

[0370] **OVA-p(GluNAc) (29).** Compound (9) (5.0mg) was added to a solution of polymer 27 (15.0mg) in PBS pH 7.4. The reaction was stirred at room temperature for 2 h. The reaction was then filtered (0.22 μM) and then the product 29 was isolated via SEC.

Example 10: Hepatocytes Efficiently Establish Cross-Tolerance

[0371] **Flow cytometry.** Flow cytometry measurements were performed using a LSRII flow cytometer (BD) and the data was analyzed using version 9.8.2 of FlowJo analysis software. Viable cells were determine using Fixable Viability Dye eFluor 780 (eBioscience). For staining of splenocytes, cells were exposed for 5 min at RT to 0.155 NH_4Cl to lyse red blood cells. Cells were then washed with PBS, stained for 15 min on ice with LD stain, resuspended in PBS + 2% FBS for surface staining for 30 min and finally fixed for 15 min in PBS + 2% PFA. Intracellular staining of IFN-γ was carried out on ice in PBS supplemented with 2% FBS and 0.5% Saponin. Foxp3 staining was done using Transcription Factor Fixation/Permeabilization concentrate and diluent kit (ebioscience).

[0372] **Data Anlaysis.** Graphing and statistical analysis of data were performed using Prism (V5; GraphPad). Data was analyzed with 1 way ANOVA and Bonferonni test, α=5, was used for interpreting flow cytometry and ELISA results (***$p \leq 0.001$; **$p \leq 0.01$; *$p \leq 0.05$). Statistical significance between survival curves assessed with Log-rank (Mantel-Cox) test.

Hepatocytes efficiently establish cross-tolerance by deletion and anergy of antigen specific CD8+ T cells via PD-1/PD-L1 interactions

[0373] Using a derivative of the model antigen ovalbumin (OVA) covalently modified with a polymer containing multiple N-acetylgalactosamine residues, pGalNAc-OVA, (as a non-limiting example – other agents such a galactose, galactosamine, glucose,

glucosamine, and/or N-acetyl glucosamine can also be used in some embodiments) which enhances antigen uptake by mimicking the glycome of apoptotic debris, hepatocytes can be manipulated to induce tolerance of both adoptively transferred OT-I cells and endogenous OVA-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes by clonal deletion and anergy. A non-limiting, but demonstrative example is shown herein, where, for example tolerance is induced to OVA-expressing skin transplants. In some embodiments, tolerance depends, at least in part, on hepatocyte antigen cross-presentation. However, in several embodiments, such cross-presentation is not required. In some embodiments, blockade of hepatocyte PD-L1 significantly reduced cross-tolerogenesis, suggesting that hepatocyte-dependent tolerance is not merely a consequence of abortive activation of $CD8^+$ T cells in the absence of co-stimulation. In some embodiments, hepatocytes can participate in peripheral tolerogenesis. In some embodiments, the manipulation of hepatocytes as described can be used in methods for targeted tolerogenic treatments.

Primary hepatocytes efficiently used EEA1- and TAP1-positive cytoplasmic compartments for the processing of extracellular antigens

[0374] Cross-presentation results from antigen uptake mediated by Fc or C-type lectin receptors (such as the mannose receptor), followed by antigen proteolytic degradation by proteasomes associated with early endosome antigen 1 (EEA1)-positive phagosomes (early endosomes), subsequent antigen transport and loading onto MHC-I molecules through transporters associated with antigen processing (TAP) and translocation of peptide/MHC-I complexes to the cell plasma membrane via the secretory pathway. Whether hepatocytes would employ cross-presentation-competent subcellular compartments to process soluble extracellular antigens was tested as described herein.

[0375] First, primary murine hepatocytes were characterized for their expression and distribution of markers associated with cross-presentation-competent phagosomes. Freshly isolated hepatocytes from C57BL/6 mice were stained for mannose receptor 1 (MR), EEA1, TAP1 and H-2Kb and were analyzed by confocal microscopy. The expression and distribution of these markers indicated their localization to be either on the surface of hepatocytes (MR, H-2Kb) or in subcellular compartments (MR, EEA1, TAP1 and H-2Kb), with a similar pattern compared to sorted CD11c+CD8α+ bone marrow-derived dendritic cells (BMDCs), chosen as a positive reference for their professional antigen cross-presenting

functions (Fig. 1A). The abundance of MR-, EEA1-, TAP1- and H-2Kb-positive organelles is higher in professional cross-presenting CD11c+CD8α+ BMDCs, yet each of these markers was observed in primary hepatocytes (Fig. 1A).

[0376] To test whether the subcellular compartments described in Fig. 1A are used by hepatocytes to process protein antigens found in the extracellular space, primary hepatocytes were cultured in the presence of DQ-Ovalbumin (DQ-OVA) and analyzed for mean fluorescent intensity (MFI) and localization of fluorescent signal derived from intracellular proteolytic degradation. The hepatocytes actively degrade proteins added to their supernatant, as DQ-OVA becomes fluorescent when cells are incubated at 37°C but not at 4°C (Fig. 1B). The magnitude of antigen processing in BMDCs was greater than in hepatocytes as indicated by the MFI of DQ-OVA, but the kinetics appeared similar between the two cell types, with DQ-OVA fluorescence peaking within the first 12 hr of culture and slowly decreasing over time until reaching background signal levels after 60 hr in culture without further addition of the antigen (Fig. 1B). By confocal microscopy, the fluorescent signal originating from the degradation of DQ-OVA in the proximity of or inside EEA1+, TAP1+ and H-2Kb+ compartments was localized (Fig. 1C). DQ-OVA fluorescence was detected as associated with late endosomes, identified as LAMP-1+ organelles (Fig. 1C), even though quantification of co-localizing signals indicated that DQ-OVA degradation is mainly associated with EEA1+ and TAP1+ compartments (2.45 and 2.7 Pearson's co-localization coefficient fold increase over LAMP-1, respectively) (Fig. 1D). Whether hepatocytes contain phagosomes positive for both EEA1 and TAP, which are considered the hallmark of professional cross-presenting cells, was also investigated, as these phagosomes retain all the functions necessary for cross-presentation. EEA1+TAP1+ subcellular compartments were found to be abundantly distributed in the cytoplasm of primary hepatocytes, and to a lesser extent as compared to sorted CD11c+CD8α+ BMDCs (Fig. 1E). These results are consistent with cross-presentation, according to which cross-presenting cells contain phagosomes (mainly recognized as EEA1+) equipped with the complete molecular machinery necessary to retro-translocate antigens to the cytoplasm for degradation into phagosome-associated proteasomes and to transport digested peptides into endosomal MHC-I-containing compartments, where peptides are loaded onto MHC-I complexes prior to their transportation to the cell membrane.

[0377] To confirm in vivo uptake and processing of blood-borne extracellular antigens by hepatocytes, 100 μg of DQ-OVA was injected intravenously (i.v.) into C57BL/6 mice and the animals were euthanized after 12 hr to harvest their livers and spleens, as they represent major blood-filtering organs. In the liver, DQ-OVA fluorescence was widely distributed in the parenchyma and, unlike other reports indicating LSECs as the major blood-filtering cells of the liver, mainly localized in hepatocytes, identified as non-hematopoietic (CD45-) non-endothelial (CD31-) parenchymal cells (Fig. 2, top panels). DQ-OVA processing in the spleen was mostly detected in cross-presenting DCs, identified as CD45+CD11c+CD8α+ cells (Fig. 2, bottom panels).

[0378] It was concluded that murine hepatocytes phenotypically resemble antigen cross-presenting DCs, since actively processed extracellular antigens can be mostly detected in association with EEA1+, TAP1+ and H-2Kb+ cytoplasmic compartments. It was also concluded that hepatocytes contain EEA1+TAP1+ phagosomes, which are considered a unique feature of professional cross-presenting cells. It was also concluded that scavenging and degradation of blood-borne antigens in vivo are main activities of hepatocytes in the liver and of cross-presenting CD45+CD11c+CD8α+ DCs in the spleen. The findings of this portion of the study are consistent with the compositions disclosed herein, which are configured to induce antigen-specific tolerance.

Polymer with Side-Chain N-acetylgalactosamine (pGal) Covalently Conjugated to a Protein Antigen

[0379] In some embodiments, a polymer with side-chain N-acetylgalactosamine (pGal) covalently conjugated to a protein antigen increased the efficiency of antigen cross-presentation in primary hepatocytes. As discussed, above, other side-chains can also be used, depending on the embodiment, such as glucose, glucosamine, N-acetlyglucosamine, galactose, galactosamine, or even combinations thereof.

[0380] Receptor-mediated endocytosis of extracellular antigens is the first step of the cross-presentation pathway. In some embodiments, antigen chemical modifications enhancing receptor binding can be exploited to improve either CD8+ T cell immunity or tolerance following antigen cross-presentation. Testing was performed to determine whether an antigen covalently modified with a water-soluble polymer functionalized with side-chain N-acetylgalactosamine residues (abbreviated pGal), which is recognized by several cross-

presentation-related scavenger receptors including the MR, the fructose receptor and the liver-specific lectin ASGPR, could improve hepatocyte cross-presentation of the model antigen OVA.

[0381] OVA was modified with pGal (pGal-OVA) (*see, e.g.,* Figure 13A) and its cross-presentation was compared to that of unmodified OVA in hepatocytes or BMDCs incubated with equimolar doses of the unmodified OVA or pGal-OVA antigen (Fig. 3A). pGal-OVA resulted in a statistically significant 1.2- and 2.1-fold increase of cross-presentation of the OVA-derived CD8+ T cell immunodominant epitope SIINFEKL in primary hepatocytes and BMDCs, respectively, as compared to OVA, as indicated by immunostaining for H-2Kb/SIINFEKL pMHC complexes and flow cytometric analysis (Fig. 3A). Confocal microscopy confirmed enhanced SIINFEKL cross-presentation by pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes as compared to OVA-treated hepatocytes (Fig. 3B). Thus, in accordance with several embodiments, linking of an antigen to which tolerance is desired to a liver targeting moiety increases delivery and/or cross-presentation of that antigen, and coordinately enhanced tolerogenic effects.

[0382] Whether cellular processes in hematopoietic and non-hematopoietic APCs for cross-presentation, such as endosome acidification and proteasomal degradation, were also employed by hepatocytes for pGal-OVA cross-presentation was then tested. Primary murine hepatocytes were treated with pGal-OVA alone or with pGal-OVA together with either chloroquine (an inhibitor of endosomal acidification) or MG132 (a proteasome inhibitor). The cells were cultured in vitro with OT-I cells, transgenic CD8+ T cells specific for H-2Kb/SIINFEKL. After 24 hr of co-culture, flow cytometry was used to analyze the expression of CD69 by OT-I cells, as an early indicator of antigen sensing and TCR triggering. Blockade of either endosomal function or proteasomal protein degradation in hepatocytes resulted in statistically significant reduction of the frequency of OT-I cells able to experience antigen presentation by hepatocytes, as indicated by CD69 staining. After treatment of hepatocytes with pGal-OVA and either chloroquine or MG132, 7.38% and 3.98% of the OT-I cells were CD69+, respectively, as compared to 17% of CD69+ OT-I cells measured when hepatocytes were incubated with pGal-OVA alone (Fig. 3C).

[0383] These data indicate that pGal-OVA is processed in hepatocytes via the cellular pathway of antigen cross-presentation. Since the pGal modification of a protein

antigen to which tolerance is desired results in more efficient scavenging and subsequent cross-presentation of the antigen itself, pGal-OVA was adopted as model antigen to characterize the antigen-specific immune response elicited by hepatocyte-dependent cross-presentation in vivo. As described herein, other antigens to which tolerance is desired are used, in several embodiments, such as, for example, therapeutic agents, self-antigens, food or other foreign antigens, transplant antigens, and the like. Likewise, other liver targeting agents are used in several embodiments.

Cross-Presentation of OVA by Hepatocytes

[0384] In some embodiments, cross-presentation of OVA by hepatocytes results in antigen-specific CD8+ T cell tolerance by induction of clonal deletion and anergy. In some embodiments, this tolerance is in the absence of effects on CD4+ T lymphocytes.

[0385] Scavenger receptors are expressed by a multitude of cells, especially in the liver and in the spleen, including DCs, macrophages and LSECs. To discriminate the role of hepatocytes in the establishment of cross-tolerance towards extracellular antigens using the pGal-OVA antigen construct, a model of i.v. adoptive transfer of freshly isolated and antigen-experienced hepatocytes was developed. When delivered i.v., CFSE-labeled primary hepatocytes appeared to home to the spleen and, to a lesser extent, the liver, and to survive in those sites for at least 1 month after infusion (Fig. 4).

[0386] To study the effects of hepatocyte cross-presentation on antigen-specific T cells in vivo, pGal-OVA were ex vivo incubated with hepatocytes isolated from C57BL/6 mice. After incubation with pGal-OVA and washing, OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes (Fig. 5A) were transferred i.v. into recipient CD45.2+ C57BL/6 mice, followed by i.v. administration of CFSE-labeled CD45.1+ OT-I cells 6 hr later. Two weeks after hepatocyte and OT-I cell transfer, recipient mice were vaccinated with an intradermal (i.d.) dose of OVA and LPS (antigen challenge) into the frontal footpads, and 4 days after challenge mice were euthanized to analyze the phenotype of adoptively transferred OT-I cells retrieved from the spleen and the LNs draining the vaccination site (dLNs) (Fig. 5B).

[0387] 95% to 99.7% of the OT-I cells harvested from mice challenged with OVA/LPS on day 15 responded to vaccination by proliferating, as detected by flow cytometric analysis of CFSE dilution of viable $CD45.1^{+}CD3^{+}CD8^{+}$ cells in the dLNs and spleen of recipient mice (Fig. 5C and Fig. 9A, respectively, top panel). Even though no

difference was detectable in the proliferative capacity of OT-I cells harvested from vaccinated mice administered on day 0 with either vehicle, untreated hepatocytes or OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes, the frequency of CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells in the population of total viable CD3+CD8+ lymphocytes was significantly reduced to 0.4% in the dLNs of mice treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes as compared to mice receiving either vehicle (2.3%) or untreated hepatocytes (2.2%) on day 0 (Fig. 5C, bottom panels). Reduced frequencies of CD45.1+ OT-I cells in mice pre-treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes were paralleled by lower OT-I cell counts (Fig. 5C, bottom panels). Significantly reduced frequency and cell counts of CD45.1+ OT-I cells were also measured in the population of viable CD3+CD8+ lymphocytes isolated from the spleen of recipient mice (Fig. 9A, bottom panels).

[0388] Based on the significantly lower frequencies of CD45.1+ OT-I cells among total CD8+ T lymphocytes, whether non-deleted OT-I cells displayed signature markers of apoptosis or reduced survival was investigated. In the dLNs of mice administered with pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes, significantly higher frequencies of Annexin-V$^+$ (38.6%), FasL$^+$ (2.6%), TRAIL$^+$ (5.77%) and KLRG1^{hi}CD127^{low} (6.45%) OT-I cells were detected as compared to mice receiving on day 0 either vehicle (20.01%, 0.33%, 1.56% and 0.48%, respectively) or untreated hepatocytes (21.7%, 0.38%, 2.12% and 1.77%, respectively) (Fig. 5D). Similarly to the dLNs, the OT-I cells retrieved from the spleen of recipient mice also showed evidence of undergoing apoptosis and reduced survival capacity (Fig. 9B), indicating signs of induction of tolerance

[0389] Moreover, administration of pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes on day 0 also significantly affected the capacity of adoptively transferred OT-I cells to acquire effector functions following the vaccination challenge, as indicated by statistically lower frequencies of IFN-γ^+ and IL-2$^+$ viable CD45.1$^+$CD3$^+$CD8$^+$ OT-I cells in the dLNs (22.2% and 3.5%, respectively), as compared to mice administered on day 0 with either vehicle (61.8% and 10.4% of dLN IFN-γ^+ or IL-2$^+$ OT-I cells, respectively) or untreated hepatocytes (55.3% and 7.2% of dLN IFN-γ^+ or IL-2$^+$ OT-I cells, respectively) (Fig. 5E). Similar trends were also detected in the spleen of recipient mice (Fig. 9C). Interestingly, when total dLN cells were restimulated *ex vivo* with SIINFEKL, secreted IFN-γ was significantly reduced to 560 pg/mL in the supernatant of the cells harvested from mice receiving pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes,

as compared to 2540 pg/mL and 3250 pg/mL for mice receiving either vehicle or untreated hepatocytes on day 0, respectively (Fig. 5F).

[0390] In some embodiments, as shown, antigen cross-presenting hepatocytes significantly affect the phenotype of antigen-specific CD8+ T cells, inducing T cell deletion. In some embodiments, as shown, non-deleted OT-I cells isolated from mice receiving pGal-OVA pre-treated hepatocytes showed a phenotype reminiscent of anergic T cells, characterized by reduced responsiveness to vaccination antigen challenge. In some embodiments, as shown, total dLN cells, and not only OT-I cells, displayed impaired responsiveness to OVA vaccination as indicated by significantly reduced secretion of IFN-γ upon restimulation with SIINFEKL. From the lack of MHC-II expression by hepatocytes, no significant immune effect of pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes could be detected on CD4+ OT-II cells adoptively transferred into recipient mice instead of OT-I cells (Fig. 9D).

CD8+ T lymphocyte PD-1 interactions with hepatocyte PD-L1

[0391] In some embodiments, CD8+ T lymphocyte PD-1 interactions with hepatocyte PD-L1 participate in the establishment of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance. PD-1 is a negative regulator of T cell responses and is associated with enhanced apoptosis and reduced secretion of pro-inflammatory cytokines of activated lymphocytes. Of note, expression of its receptor PD-L1 in the liver parenchyma is involved in hepatic retention and elimination of CD8+ T cells activated in the periphery. After observing induction of deletion and anergy of OT-I cells by antigen cross-presenting hepatocytes (Fig. 5 and Fig. 9), whether these effects could be ascribed to the PD-1/PD-L1 pathway was tested.

[0392] 43.1% of the OT-I cells isolated from the dLNs of mice treated as in Fig. 5B and receiving OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes were PD-1+, significantly more frequent than in the dLNs of mice receiving either vehicle or untreated hepatocytes, where only 14.2% and 12.4% of the OT-I cells were PD-1+, respectively (Fig. 6A, top panel). Of note, the majority of the PD-1+ OT-I cells in mice administered on day 0 with pGal-OVA pre-treated hepatocytes were apoptotic, as shown by the significantly higher frequency of Annexin-V+PD-1+ OT-I cells (70.6%) as compared to that observed in mice receiving either vehicle (45.4%) or untreated hepatocytes (44.8%) on day 0 (Fig. 6A, bottom panel). Similar results were also observed for the OT-I cells isolated from the spleen of vaccination challenged mice treated on day 0 with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes (Fig. 10A).

[0393] PD-1 interacts with at least two receptors, PD-L1 and PD-L2. While expression of PD-L2 is restricted to activated lymphocytes and APCs, PD-L1 is widely expressed in lymphoid and non-lymphoid tissues. Hepatocytes express basal levels of PD-L1, which becomes overexpressed upon viral infection or treatment with type I and II interferons, leading to CD8+ T lymphocyte apoptosis. Under steady state conditions, high expression levels of PD-L1 were detected, but not PD-L2, on liver parenchymal cells from untreated C57BL/6 mice by both immunostaining followed by confocal microscopy and qPCR (Fig. 6B and Fig. 10B, respectively).

[0394] To test whether the interaction between PD-L1 expressed by OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes and PD-1 upregulated on the surface of hepatocyte-educated OT-I cells played a role in the establishment of the cross-tolerance effects observed in Fig. 5, the tolerogenic effects of pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes were compared to those of pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes incubated with a PD-L1 blocking antibody in the same experimental setting as shown in Fig. 5B (i.e., the antigen-experienced hepatocytes were exposed to PD-L1 blocking antibody, but the recipient animals were not). Vaccination challenge with OVA/LPS induced proliferation of the OT-I cells in the dLNs and spleen of recipient mice, with no significant differences among the treatment groups, as indicated by flow cytometric analysis of CFSE dilution of viable CD45.1+CD3+CD8+ OT-I cells (Fig. 6C and Fig. 10C, top panel). Treatment of OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes with a PD-L1 blocking antibody prior to their infusion into recipient CD45.2+ C57BL/6 mice significantly reduced the induction of deletional tolerance by hepatocytes, since the frequency of CD45.1+ OT-I cells in the population of viable CD3+CD8+ lymphocytes was significantly increased in the dLNs of mice receiving on day 0 pGal-OVA- and αPD-L1-treated hepatocytes (0.45%) as compared to those receiving hepatocytes treated with either only pGal-OVA or with pGal-OVA and an isotype control antibody (0.22% and 0.20%, respectively) (Fig. 6D, left panel). Similar results were also observed for the OT-I cell counts (Fig. 6D, right panel) and were paralleled by the frequencies and counts of OT-I cells measured in the spleen of recipient mice (Fig. 10C, bottom panels).

[0395] Confirming reduced $CD8^+$ T cell deletion, pre-treatment of OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes with αPD-L1 also significantly reduced the frequency of Annexin-V^+, $FasL^+$, $TRAIL^+$ and $KLRG1^{hi}CD127^{low}$ OT-I cells isolated from the dLNs and spleen of

recipient mice (Fig. 6E and Fig. 10D, respectively). In addition, blocking the interaction between OT-I-expressed PD-1 and hepatocyte-expressed PD-L1 also significantly prevented the induction of anergy and improved the acquisition of effector functions by non-deleted OT-I cells, resulting in increased frequencies of IFN-γ^+ (47.11%) and IL-2^+ (7.53%) OT-I cells isolated from dLNs and spleen of recipient mice after OVA/LPS challenge as compared to mice receiving either pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes (24.53% and 3.19% of dLN IFN-γ^+ and IL-2^+ OT-I cells, respectively) or pGal-OVA and isotype control antibody-treated hepatocytes (29.16% and 4.21% of dLN IFN-γ^+ and IL-2^+ OT-I cells, respectively (Fig. 6F and Fig. 10E). Pretreatment of OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes with αPD-L1 also resulted in a trend for increased secretion of IFN-γ by total dLN cells harvested from recipient mice and restimulated *ex vivo* with SIINFEKL (Fig. 6G).

[0396] Taken together, these data show that the interaction between PD-1, highly upregulated on the surface of CD8+ T cells experiencing antigen cross-presentation by hepatocytes, and PD-L1, strongly expressed by hepatocytes both at the mRNA and protein level, participates in the induction of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance. In several embodiments, these mechanisms are leveraged to enhance the tolerance induced by the compositions and methods disclosed herein, for example enhancing the expression and/or interaction of PD-1 and PD-L1.

Cross-tolerance Effect of Hepatocyte-Dependent Antigen Presentation

[0397] In some embodiments, cross-tolerance is a direct effect of hepatocyte-dependent antigen presentation and/or does not require antigen presentation by host APCs. Altogether, the prolonged survival of hepatocytes after i.v. administration (Fig. 4), the lack of CD4+ T cell tolerance in the mice administered with pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes (Fig. 9D), and the impaired tolerance after blocking PD-L1 specifically on OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes (Fig. 6) provide evidence that the establishment of tolerance following hepatocyte adoptive transfer is a consequence of hepatocyte cross-presentation. As discussed, herein, in several embodiments, these mechanisms are leveraged, at least in part, to enhance the induction of tolerance to an antigen of interest. Nevertheless, i.v. administered antigen-experienced hepatocytes could be phagocytosed and degraded, and their antigens, including OVA-derived epitopes, could be presented by host scavenger cells in the absence of co-

stimulation, resulting in tolerance induction. For this reason, experiments were designed to elicit direct proof of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance development in vivo.

[0398] The direct role of hepatocyte-dependent cross-presentation in the establishment of $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance was confirmed by analyzing the development of cross-tolerance after administration of either pGal-OVA-treated $TAP1^{-/-}$ hepatocytes or of β-2 microglobulin $(\beta2m)^{-/-}$ hepatocytes into wild-type (wt) recipients as compared to administration of pGal-OVA-treated wt hepatocytes shown in Fig. 5, following the same experimental design indicated in Fig. 5B. Based at least in part on their genetic defects that lead to significant impairment of cross-presentation, *ex vivo* incubation of $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes with pGal-OVA resulted in significant loss of cross-presentation of OVA-derived SIINFEKL as compared to wt hepatocytes (Fig. 5A and Fig. 7A).

[0399] Upon vaccination challenge, OT-I cells retrieved from the dLNs and spleen of mice receiving either pGal-OVA-treated wt hepatocytes, pGal-OVA-treated $TAP1^{-/-}$ hepatocytes or pGal-OVA-treated $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes responded by proliferation (Fig. 7B and Fig. 11A, left panel). Nonetheless, in the dLNs of mice administered on day 0 with pGal-OVA-experienced $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes, the frequency of $CD45.1^+$ OT-I cells in the population of viable $CD3^+CD8^+$ lymphocytes was significantly greater than in mice infused with cross-presenting wt hepatocytes (0.14% and 0.13% as opposed to 0.04%, respectively) (Fig. 7B, middle panel). A similar trend was also observed for the counts of OT-I cells (Fig. 7B, left panel) and was paralleled by the frequencies and counts of OT-I cells measured in the spleen of recipient mice (Fig. 11A, middle and right panels). In parallel with increased frequency, the percentage of $FasL^+$, $TRAIL^+$ or $KLRG1^{hi}CD127^{low}$ OT-I cells retrieved from the dLNs or spleen of mice treated with pGal-OVA-experienced $TAP1^{-/-}$ hepatocytes was also significantly decreased as compared to mice receiving wt hepatocytes (Fig. 7C and Fig. 11, B and C). Moreover, non-deleted OT-I cells from the dLNs or spleen of mice administered on day 0 with either $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes responded to OVA/LPS challenge more efficiently, as indicated by the frequency of IFN-γ-expressing OT-I cells detected by flow cytometry (53.2% and 53.7% as compared to 33.8% in the dLNs) (Fig. 7D and Fig. 11D). The percentage of IL-2-producing OT-I cells was also significantly increased in both the spleen and dLNs of mice receiving pGal-OVA-experienced $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes as compared to wt hepatocytes (15.5% and 11.5%

as compared to 4.7% in the dLNs) (Fig. 11E). The frequency of PD-1$^+$ and of Annexin-V$^+$PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells harvested from the dLNs or spleen of mice administered with TAP1$^{-/-}$ or β2m$^{-/-}$ hepatocytes pre-treated with pGal-OVA was significantly reduced as compared to mice administered with pGal-OVA-treated wt hepatocytes (21.2% and 16.4% as compared to 40.4% of PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells and 41.2% and 31% as compared to 71.9% of PD-1$^+$Annexin-V$^+$ OT-I cells in the dLNs) (Fig. 7E and Fig. 11F). Lastly, impaired OVA cross-presentation by TAP$^{-/-}$ or β2m$^{-/-}$ hepatocytes also resulted in a generally stronger response to vaccination challenge with adjuvanted OVA, as suggested by a trend for increased secretion of IFN-γ by total dLN cells upon *ex vivo* restimulation with SIINFEKL (Fig. 7F).

[0400] Altogether, these data confirm that the development of cross-tolerance in mice receiving pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes depends at least in part on the direct interaction between OVA-specific CD8$^+$ T lymphocytes and OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes and does not require processing of hepatocyte-derived or -associated antigens by host APCs. In fact, when cross-presentation defective TAP1$^{-/-}$ or β2m$^{-/-}$ hepatocytes were treated with pGal-OVA and infused into recipient mice, the induction of CD8$^+$ T cell tolerance was significantly impaired as compared to that obtained by transfer of cross-presentation-competent wt hepatocytes. Therefore, in several embodiments, the methods disclosed herein are designed to maintain direct interaction between antigen-specific CD8$^+$ T lymphocytes and antigen-specific cross-presenting hepatocytes.

Antigen cross-presenting hepatocytes tolerize endogenous antigen-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes and prevent acute rejection of skin grafts

[0401] In some embodiments, antigen cross-presenting hepatocytes tolerize endogenous antigen-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes and prevent acute rejection of skin grafts.

[0402] To test whether rare endogenous antigen-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes could be tolerized by antigen cross-presenting hepatocytes, wt C57BL/6 mice were infused with either pGal-OVA pre-treated hepatocytes, untreated (wt) hepatocytes or vehicle prior to grafting of skin derived from OVA-transgenic (OVA+/+) C57BL/6 mice (Fig. 8A). Acute rejection of a transplanted organ typically occurs within the first three weeks from grafting as a consequence of host alloreactive T cells recognizing and attacking donor tissues. This is consistent with what was observed in mice administered with either untreated hepatocytes or vehicle prior to grafting OVA+ skin, as all of these mice completely rejected the grafted skin

by day 24 after transplantation (Fig. 8B). On the other hand, acute skin rejection could be delayed and in some cases even prevented in the mice pre-treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes, as these mice only started to reject grafted OVA+ skin after 21 days from transplantation (Fig. 8B). Interestingly, 3 out of 8 mice receiving OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes as pre-tolerization treatment retained the OVA+ skin grafts until the end of the experimental timeline on day 60, resulting in a skin graft survival rate of 30% (Fig. 8B). The lack of acute skin rejection in the group of mice administered with pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes was paralleled by lower frequencies of endogenous H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes as compared to those mice receiving either untreated hepatocytes or vehicle (Fig. 8C). After 30 days from skin transplantation, i.e. at the end of the acute rejection time window, H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes were 0.13% of viable circulating CD8+ T cells in mice that were pre-treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes, as opposed to 0.43% and 0.34% in mice administered with either untreated hepatocytes or vehicle, respectively (Fig. 8C, middle). Similarly, at the end of the experimental timeline 60 days after skin transplantation, mice pre-treated with pGal-OVA-incubated hepatocytes still displayed a trend for a lower frequency of H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific CD3+CD8+ splenocytes (0.16%) compared to mice pre-treated with either wt hepatocytes or vehicle (0.25% and 0.27%, respectively), even though differences at this time point did not reach statistical significance (Fig. 8C, right). The 3 mice retaining the OVA+ skin graft until the end of the experimental time constantly showed significantly lower frequencies of H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes throughout the entire experimental time (0.047% on day 30 and 0.12% on day 60, in the blood and spleen, respectively) compared to the mice that rejected the OVA+ skin graft (0.34% on day 30 and 0.25% on day 60, in the blood and spleen, respectively) (Fig. 8D). Reduced frequency of endogenous SIINFEKL-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes in mice pre-treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes is consistent with antigen-specific CD8+ T cell clonal deletion as a mechanism of tolerance induction, similarly to what we observed with adoptively transferred OT-I cells (Fig. 5). Moreover, when splenocytes from skin-transplanted mice were re-stimulated *ex vivo* with SIINFEKL after harvesting on day 60, a significant lower frequency of IFN-γ-expressing $CD8^+$ T cells was measured in the samples from mice administered with pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes (0.043%) as compared to mice receiving either untreated

hepatocytes (0.1%) or vehicle (0.09%), indicating anergy as an additional mechanism of tolerance (Fig. 8E). In several embodiments, these mechanisms are exploited by the administration of the compositions disclosed herein, and the clonal deletion and/or anergy of T cells specific to an antigen of interest allow for the develop of tolerance to that antigen, and the corresponding ability to reduce or eliminate adverse immune response to the antigen of interest.

[0403] Without being bound to a particular mechanism, clonal deletion and anergy of OVA-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes can explain at least in part the lack of acute skin rejection in the mice pre-treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes. The lack of chronic rejection in the 3 mice that retained the grafted skin until the end of the experimental time may require additional immune regulatory mechanisms, for example $CD4^+$ T cell tolerance and induction of Treg cells. To investigate whether either of these mechanisms occurred in this experimental setting, total splenocytes harvested from skin-grafted mice on day 60 were restimulated *ex vivo* with the $CD4^+$ T cell immunodominant epitope $OVA_{323-339}$ (ISQAVHAAHAEINEAGR), and significantly lower frequencies of IFN-γ-expressing $CD4^+$ T lymphocytes were detected in the group of mice receiving OVA cross-presenting hepatocyte pre-treatment (0.28%) as compared to wt hepatocytes (0.58%) or vehicle (0.4%) (Fig. 8F). Mice administered with pGal-OVA-incubated hepatocytes had significantly higher frequencies of $FoxP3^+CD25^+CD4^+$ *bona fide* Treg cells (1.18%) as compared to the other treatment groups (0.53% and 0.83% for mice pre-treated with wt hepatocytes or vehicle, respectively), and the frequencies were especially higher in the 3 mice that did not reject the OVA^+ skin graft (Fig. 8G).

[0404] These data confirm that hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation is capable of inducing tolerance of rare endogenous antigen-specific CD8+ T cells by both clonal deletion and anergy, avoiding the early post-transplantation phase of antigen-specific cytotoxic T cell-dependent alloreactivity that would otherwise result in acute tissue graft rejection. The mice that were infused with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes developed chronic rejection, starting to lose the grafted OVA+ skin after 3 weeks from the day of transplantation. Unexpectedly, 3 out of 8 mice pre-treated with OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes retained the OVA+ grafted skin until the end of the experimental timeline of 60 days post-grafting. Consistently with graft survival, these mice also showed the lowest

frequencies of H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific CD8+ T lymphocytes throughout the entire experimental timeline and the highest frequency of FoxP3+CD25+CD4+ bona fide Treg cells, which are known for being involved in the prevention of chronic tissue rejection.

Discussion

[0405] The results described herein shed light on the involvement of hepatocytes in the establishment of liver-mediated peripheral cross-tolerance towards soluble extracellular antigens. Because of its strategic location and microscopic anatomy, the liver has been associated with blood-filtering and immune tolerogenic functions. The hepatic structure is characterized by a complex network of enlarged capillaries, the sinusoids, which are lined by a fenestrated endothelium composed of LSECs and paralleled by plates of hepatocytes. LSECs have been considered the major contributors to the immunomodulatory functions of the liver, as they are in direct contact with circulating lymphocytes, show efficient antigen scavenging capacity, express both MHC-I and MHC-II, and have low non-inducible levels of co-stimulatory molecules. On the other hand, hepatocytes only express MHC-I complexes and have been attributed poor antigen scavenging capacity in vitro, but efficient CD8+ T cell deletion ability in vivo upon direct antigen expression and MHC-I presentation in the absence of co-stimulation.

[0406] Given the direct contact that hepatocytes experience with T lymphocytes in the blood, it was reasoned that they could express and utilize the molecular machinery required for antigen processing and cross-presentation. Cross-presentation of extracellular antigens on MHC-I has been mainly attributed to specialized subsets of hematopoietic cells, in particular lymphoid organ-resident $CD8\alpha^+$ DCs. Nonetheless, as discussed herein, subsets of non-hematopoietic cells are also capable of cross-presentation, among which are stromal cells in the LNs and LSECs in the liver. Depending on the embodiment, one or more of these types of cells are targeted by the compositions disclosed herein.

[0407] The results described herein show that murine primary hepatocytes express high levels of the mannose scavenging receptor 1 (MR) found in other cross-presenting cells and contain abundant cellular compartments positive for markers associated with MHC-I presentation of extracellular antigens, in particular EEA1 and TAP1. Hepatocytes were found to contain $EEA1^+TAP1^+$ phagosomes, which are a peculiar characteristic of professional cross-presenting $CD11c^+CD8\alpha^+$ cells. Both *in vitro* and *in vivo*

studies also demonstrated that hepatocytes actively process extracellular antigens, such as DQ-OVA, also in association with $EEA1^+$ and $TAP1^+$ compartments. The efficiency of antigen processing was less than that in $CD11c^+CD8\alpha^+$ DCs cells, probably due to the higher concentration of cross-presentation-competent phagosomes, mostly $EEA1^+TAP1^+$ compartments, in this DC subset as compared to hepatocytes.

[0408] To study the molecular mechanisms and the immunological outcomes of antigen cross-presentation by hepatocytes, a derivative of the model antigen OVA chemically modified with a polymer that is functionalized on its side chains with N-acetylgalactosamine (pGal-OVA) was utilized. This composition, as disclosed herein is recognized by several scavenger receptors, including ASGPR on hepatocytes. Since receptor-mediated uptake of an antigen is the initial step of the cross-presentation pathway, improved uptake of pGal-OVA also led to enhanced cross-presentation of the OVA-derived immunodominant epitope SIINFEKL by hepatocytes. Presentation of SIINFEKL to antigen-specific OT-I cells by pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes was significantly reduced when endosomal or proteasomal function was blocked using specific drug inhibitors. Reduction of the antigen presentation capacity of hepatocytes upon treatment with chloroquine or MG132 provides direct evidence that the cellular machinery of the antigen cross-presentation pathway is active in hepatocytes and further confirms that extracellular antigens enter this pathway after receptor-mediated endocytosis into hepatocytes. According to several embodiments, compositions disclosed herein are tailored to enhance the targeting, binding, and/or uptake of the compositions by the liver, through one or more of the scavenger receptors.

[0409] To characterize the effects of hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation, an ex vivo system was used where murine hepatocytes are first isolated from the liver of donor mice and incubated with the pGal-OVA antigen, then subsequently washed and infused i.v. into recipient mice. Surprisingly, adoptively transferred hepatocytes mainly home to the spleen and only to a lesser extent to the liver, while hepatocytes do not seed in other blood-filtering organs, including lungs and kidneys. Upon i.v. infusion, hepatocytes survive for at least 1 month in host animals, indicating that ex vivo manipulation of hepatocytes does not affect their viability.

[0410] When the phenotype of H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific OT-I cells was analyzed after an immunogenic challenge with OVA and LPS in mice receiving hepatocyte

transfer, reduced frequencies and numbers of the OT-I cells that had previously experienced cognate antigen presentation by OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes were observed, suggesting an antigen-specific process of T cell deletion. Deletion of the OT-I cells could be attributed to T cell apoptosis, as the remaining non-deleted hepatocyte-educated OT-I cells showed a pro-apoptotic phenotype, indicated by staining with Annexin V and positivity for FasL and TRAIL, and reduced survival capacity, suggested by the increased frequency of OT-I cells displaying $KLRG1^{hi}CD127^{low}$ phenotypic signature of senescent cells. Not only did the non-deleted hepatocyte-educated OT-I cells show reduced survival, but they also responded poorly to vaccination antigen challenge, producing low levels of the pro-inflammatory cytokines IFN-γ and IL-2 upon *ex vivo* antigen-specific restimulation. Unresponsiveness to vaccination challenge indicated acquisition of an anergic phenotype by the OT-I cells, further indicating the establishment of tolerance. In some embodiments, hepatocyte-dependent anergy represents a terminally differentiated state leading to T cell deletion. In some embodiments, such a state can be reversed upon antigen re-encounter under pro-inflammatory conditions, similarly to LSEC-mediated $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance.

[0411] The significant reduction of IFN-γ secretion by total dLN cells harvested from mice receiving OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes as compared to the other treatment groups suggested establishment of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance not only of adoptively transferred OT-I cells but also of endogenous OVA-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes. Hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance by endogenous antigen-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes was confirmed by infusion of pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes prior to grafting OVA^+ skin into wt recipients, after which prevention of acute rejection of the OVA^+ skin was observed. The prolonged survival of OVA^+ grafted skin in mice receiving OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes as compared to mice receiving either vehicle or untreated hepatocytes prior to skin transplantation was associated with reduced frequencies of endogenous H-2Kb/SIINFEKL-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes and poor pro-inflammatory cytokine expression in response to *ex vivo* restimulation with SIINFEKL. These findings confirmed the development of cross-tolerance in the compartment of endogenous OVA-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes. Unexpectedly, 3 out of 8 mice receiving OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes prior to skin transplantation retained the OVA^+ skin until the end of the experimental timeline 60 days after grafting. Lack of skin graft rejection was associated with higher

frequencies of *bona fide* $CD4^+$ Treg cells as compared to the mice that instead rejected the transplanted skin. In some embodiments, these results indicate that, together with hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerogenesis, other mechanisms participated in the establishment of immune tolerance towards OVA in those mice that never rejected the OVA^+ skin grafts. In particular, the lack of acute skin rejection, made possible by hepatocyte-driven cross-tolerance, may create a window of time where graft-derived alloantigens, in this case OVA, could be drained to and presented by host APCs in the absence of danger signals, thus additionally resulting in the development of $CD4^+$ T cell tolerance, and enhanced graft survival.

[0412] The development of peripheral $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance upon intravenous infusion of antigen-coupled cells depends on the apoptotic phenotype of the transferred cells causing them to be phagocytosed and their antigens to be presented by host APCs in non-inflammatory conditions. The prolonged *in vivo* survival of adoptively transferred hepatocytes indirectly rules out uptake of OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes by host APCs in the disclosed system. In order to provide a direct confirmation that the tolerogenic effects were the result of hepatocyte cross-presentation, pGal-OVA-treated $TAP1^{-/-}$ or $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes into were adoptively transferred into wt recipient mice together with OT-I cells. Impaired antigen cross-presentation by $TAP1^{-/-}$ and $\beta2m^{-/-}$ hepatocytes resulted in significantly reduced OT-I cell tolerance, confirming the direct role of hepatocyte cross-presentation in tolerogenesis. Hepatocyte-dependent antigen presentation did not lead to direct $CD4^+$ T cell tolerance (with OT-II cells), further confirming that the tolerance effect here described is the result of antigen presentation on MHC-I molecules by hepatocytes. This is surprising considering evidence describing the induction of antigen-specific $CD4^+CD25^+FoxP3^+$ Treg cells upon hepatocyte-specific antigen expression through lentiviral transduction, which suggests that in the case of an antigen directly expressed by hepatocytes, tolerance could result from antigen spreading and MHC-II presentation by other host APCs.

[0413] The liver displays an unusual enrichment of $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes in its parenchyma as compared to other organs, and the majority of these cells have an activated phenotype. The liver acts as a T cell graveyard, where activated $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes accumulate and die by apoptosis, especially during the contraction phase of an immune response. Hepatic expression of PD-L1 is believed to be involved in the retention and

deletion of activated $CD8^+$ T cells, in line with the negative effects of PD-1 on T cell functions. PD-1 is upregulated on activated T cells and is therefore considered one of the most important signals involved in the resolution phase of an immune response and associated with T cell exhaustion. PD-1 may play a role in the prevention of autoimmunity and maintenance of immune homeostasis, since PD-1-deficient mice develop spontaneous autoimmune manifestations during their lifetime. Increased frequencies of $PD\text{-}1^+$ and of apoptotic $Annexin\text{-}V^+PD\text{-}1^+$ OT-I cells in those mice administered with pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes has been observed as compared to the other treatment groups. Hepatocytes have also been demonstrated to express PD-L1 at both the mRNA and protein level under steady-state conditions. The direct interaction between antigen-experienced PD-1-expressing OT-I cells and antigen cross-presenting $PD\text{-}L1^+$ hepatocytes may be one of the factors responsible for the induction of OT-I tolerance. When pGal-OVA-treated hepatocytes were incubated with a PD-L1 blocking antibody prior to their infusion into recipient mice, OT-I cells could be significantly, but potentially not completely, rescued from deletion and development of anergy. The data provided herein evidences that the PD-1/PD-L1 pathway is involved in the induction of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance. Other interactions could be involved as well. For example, hepatocytes might express ligands of PD-1 different from PD-L1 and hepatocyte-educated T cells might bind to PD-L1 molecules expressed on other cells, since PD-L1 is widely expressed in both hematopoietic and non-hematopoietic tissues. Nonetheless, as is employed in several embodiments, specific abrogation of PD-L1 expression in hepatocytes or blockade of its activity may provide a novel targeted therapeutic strategy for patients affected by chronic hepatocyte infection as an alternative to unspecific systemic inhibition of PD-1/PD-L1, which can reverse the immune dysfunctional phenotype of hepatitis virus-specific $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes in pre-clinical and clinical trials.

[0414] The establishment of peripheral tolerance is associated with cellular apoptosis. Components derived from apoptotic cells are in fact phagocytosed and subsequently presented by APCs to adaptive immune cells in the absence of pro-inflammatory signals, therefore generating immune tolerance rather than immune activation. Apoptotic cells are characterized by peculiar morphological and molecular features, such as activation of neuraminidases. The enzymatic activity of neuraminidases, in turn, is responsible for the removal of terminal sialic acid moieties from cell membrane

glycoproteins and glycolipids, leading to exposure of neo-terminal N-acetylgalacosylation on the surface of apoptotic cells and to their subsequent recognition by phagocytotic receptors. In this way, pGal-antigen conjugates molecularly mimic the glycated structures exposed on apoptotic debris. By taking advantage of such a chemical tool, according to several embodiments, the ability of hepatocytes to endocytose apoptotic debris is enhanced and while increasing the ability to induce tolerance, can also provide further insights on the immune tolerogenic outcomes (e.g., mechanisms) of such a phenomenon. It is also postulated that antigen glycation with different sugar residues can affect antigen processing and presentation by hepatocytes.

[0415] In summary, it has been shown in both in vitro and in vivo conditions that hepatocytes are efficient non-hematopoietic cross-presenting cells, which is exploited in several embodiments to induce antigen-specific tolerance. Hepatocyte-dependent cross-presentation was found to induce antigen-specific CD8+ T cell tolerance, mainly by clonal deletion and anergy of the T cells in a PD-1/PD-L1-dependent fashion. The data suggest that hepatocyte-dependent tolerogenesis via the PD-1/PD-L1 pathway could be at the origin of chronicity of hepatic viral infections. Because of their anatomical location, their abundance and their intense metabolic activities, hepatocytes have been shown to be potential key players in the establishment and maintenance of liver-mediated peripheral tolerance towards exogenous or endogenous extracellular antigens reaching the liver through the bloodstream. Moreover, the data support hepatocytes as interesting candidates for the targeted tolerogenic immunotherapies that are disclosed and/or referenced herein.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Mice

[0416] C57BL/6 mice were obtained from Harlan Laboratories (Gannat, France), C57BL/6 TAP1$^{-/-}$ mice (B6.129S2-Tap1tm1Arp/J), C57BL/6 β2m-/- mice (B6.129P2-B2mtm1Unc/J) and C57BL/6 OVA+/+ mice (C57BL/6-Tg(CAG-OVA)916Jen/J) were purchased from The Jackson Laboratory (Farmington, CT), and CD45.1+ OT-I mice were generated by crossing C57BL/6-Tg(TcraTcrb)1100Mjb (OT-I) mice (The Jackson Laboratories) with CD45.1+ C57BL/6-Ly5.1 mice (Charles River, Saint-Germain-Nuelles, France). 8-12 week old female mice were used in all animal experiments. Animals were housed in pathogen-free conditions at the animal facility of the Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale

de Lausanne and of the University of Chicago. All experiments were performed in accordance with Swiss and US law and with approval from the Cantonal Veterinary Office of Canton de Vaud, Switzerland, and of the Institutional Animal Care and Use Committee (IACUC) of the University of Chicago.

Cell isolation and antigen loading

[0417] Hepatocytes were isolated from the liver of either wt, TAP1-/- or β2m-/- C57BL/6 mice and cultured on a feeder layer of 3T3 NIH fibroblasts in DMEM medium supplemented with 10% FBS and 100 IU/mL penicillin-streptomycin at 37°C 5% CO2. BMDCs were generated. To isolate CD11c+CD8α+ BMDCs, BMDCs were stained with Abs specific for CD11c (BioLegend) and CD8α (Life Technologies) and sorted with a FACSAria cell sorter (BD Biosciences). CD45.1+ OT-I cells were purified from the spleen and LNs of CD45.1+ OT-I mice by negative selection of CD8α+ T cells using the EasySep mouse CD8α T cell isolation kit (Stemcell Technologies) and labeled with CFSE (Life Technologies) following manufacturer's instructions. For in vitro analysis of OVA processing, hepatocytes and BMDCs were cultured in complete DMEM or complete RPMI 1640, respectively, supplemented with 20 μg/ml DQ-OVA (Life Technologies). For in vitro analysis of SIINFEKL cross-presentation, hepatocytes and BMDCs were cultured in 5 μM OVA-, 5 μM pGal-OVA- or 1nM SIINFEKL-supplemented complete medium. For ex vivo loading with pGal-OVA prior to administration into mice, hepatocytes were isolated from donor mice and incubated for 3 hr at 37°C 5% CO2 with 12.5 μM pGal-OVA-supplemented complete DMEM (without feeder layer).

In vitro co-culture of hepatocytes and OT-I cells

[0418] Freshly isolated wt C57BL/6 hepatocytes were cultured in 5 μM pGal-OVA-supplemented complete DMEM for 24 hr prior to washing and co-culture with 10^5 OT-I cells for 24 hr. For drug inhibitors, chloroquine was used at 100 μM and MG132 at 10 μM and was added 1 hr after addition of the antigen. After co-culture, OT-I cells were harvested and stained with Abs specific for the markers CD3ε (eBioscience), CD8α (Life Technologies), and CD69 (BioLegend). Samples were acquired on an LSR II cytometer (BD Biosciences) and data analyzed with FlowJo software (Tree Star).

Confocal microscopy and flow cytometry of primary hepatocytes and BMDCs

[0419] Primary hepatocytes were adhered onto 3T3 NIH fibroblast-coated glass coverslips and BMDCs were adhered onto poly-L-lysine-coated glass coverslips. At the end of the experimental procedures, cells were fixed in 4% paraformaldehyde solution, permeabilized in 3% BSA 0.1% saponin PBS and stained with primary Abs specific for MR-1 (AbD Serotec), EEA1 (BioConcept), LAMP-1 (Abcam), TAP1 (Santa Cruz Biotechnology), H-2Kb (BioLegend) or H-2Kb/SIINFEKL (eBioscience) followed by fluorescently labeled secondary Abs (Life Technologies) and fluorochrome-conjugated phalloidin (Life Technologies). Liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys were harvested after perfusion of euthanized animals with HBSS (Life Technologies). Organs were fixed in 4% paraformaldehyde solution and frozen in OCT (Sakura). 10 μm-thick sections were sliced and stained with primary Abs specific for PD-L1 or PD-L2 (eBioscience) and fluorescently labeled secondary Abs (Life Technologies) or left unstained. Samples were mounted using ProLong Gold antifade reagent with DAPI (Life Technologies), imaged with a LSM 700 inverted confocal microscope (Zeiss) and data were analyzed with ImageJ software. For flow cytometry, at the end of the experimental procedures, hepatocytes or BMDCs were washed in 2% FBS PBS and acquired on an LSR II cytometer (BD Biosciences) and data analyzed with FlowJo software (Tree Star).

Hepatocyte adoptive transfer

[0420] For hepatocyte biodistribution studies, wt C57BL/6 mice were administered i.v. by tail vein injection with 10^6 CFSE-labeled wt C57BL/6 hepatocytes in 100 μL DMEM. Mice were euthanized after 24 hr, 14 d and 1 month to collect liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys for confocal microscopy. For tolerance studies, on day 0 recipient wt C57BL/6 mice were administered i.v. by tail vein injection with either 10^6 pGal-OVA-treated or untreated hepatocytes in 100 μL DMEM or with 100 μL DMEM (vehicle) followed by i.v. injection of $3*10^5$ CFSE-labeled CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells 6 hr later. For PD-L1 blockade, 100 μg/ml αPD-L1 blocking Ab (BioxCell, clone 10F.9G2) or rat IgG isotype control Ab (Abcam) were added to the hepatocytes for 30 min prior to washing and administration into mice. On day 15, recipient mice were either vaccinated i.d. with 10 μg endo-grade chicken OVA (Hyglos) + 50 ng ultra-pure LPS (InvivoGen) in 50 μL saline divided into the two frontal footpads or left untreated. On day 19, recipient mice were euthanized to collect spleen

and brachial and axillary LNs (dLNs). Spleen and dLN single-cell suspensions were either cultured for 6 hr at 37 °C in the presence of 1 μg/mL SIINFEKL (GenScript) with the addition of 5 μg/mL BFA for the last 3 hr of culture for antigen-specific restimulation and intracellular cytokine staining or directly stained for flow cytometry. For flow cytometry analysis, cells were first stained using Live/Dead fixable cell viability reagents (Life Technologies) followed by surface staining with Abs specific for the markers CD45.1 (eBioscience), CD3ε (eBioscience), CD8α (Life Technologies), FasL (BioLegend), TRAIL (BioLegend), KLRG-1 (BioLegend), CD127 (eBioscience) and PD-1 (BioLegend). Staining with biotinylated Annexin V and fluorescently labeled streptavidin (Life Technologies) was performed according to the manufacturer's instructions. For intracellular cytokine staining, cells were fixed in 2% paraformaldehyde solution, permeabilized in 0.5% saponin 2% FBS PBS solution, and incubated with Abs specific for IFN-γ (BioLegend) and IL-2 (eBioscience). Samples were acquired on an LSR II cytometer (BD Biosciences) and data analyzed with FlowJo software (Tree Star). dLN cells were restimulated for 4 days in the presence of 1 μg/mL SIINFEKL for the measurement of IFN-γ by ELISA using the specific Ready-SET-go! ELISA kit from eBioscience.

RNA extraction, RT-PCR and gene expression analysis of PD-1 ligands by qPCR

[0421] Total RNA was extracted from hepatocytes isolated from wt C57BL/6 mice using the RNeasy kit isolation protocol (Qiagen) according to manufacturer's instructions. cDNA was obtained by RT-PCR of total RNA performed using the SuperScript III First Strand Synthesis SuperMix (Life Technologies) following manufacturer's instructions. Gene expression analysis was performed by cDNA qPCR using TaqMan gene expression assays specific for *PD-L1* (Mm00452054_m1) or *PD-L2* (Mm00451734_m1) and *β-Actin* (Mm01268569_m1) (Life Technolgies) in a LightCycler 96 System (Roche). Relative gene expression was quantified using the formula (gene expression fold change) = $2^{(Cq\ Actin - Cq\ PD\text{-}L)}$ with *β-Actin* as reference gene.

Skin transplantation studies

[0422] On day -14 and -7 recipient wt C57BL/6 mice were administered i.v. by tail vein injection with either 10^6 pGal-OVA-treated or untreated hepatocytes in 100 μL DMEM or with 100 μL DMEM (vehicle). On day 0, tail skin from donor $OVA^{+/+}$ C57BL/6 mice was grafted onto the back of recipient mice and the survival of the graft was monitored

for the following 60 days. Blood was sampled on day 0 (before skin grafting) and on day 30 for flow cytometry analysis of circulating lymphocytes. On day 60, recipient mice were euthanized to collect the spleen. Single-cell suspensions of splenocytes were cultured for 6 hr at 37 °C in the presence of 1 μg/mL SIINFEKL or ISQAVHAAHAEINEAGR (GenScript) with the addition of 5 μg/mL BFA for the last 3 hr of culture for antigen-specific restimulation and intracellular cytokine staining or directly stained for flow cytometry. For flow cytometry analysis, cells were processed as indicated above.

Statistics

[0423] Statistically significant differences between experimental groups were determined by one-way ANOVA followed by either Bonferroni *post-hoc* test correction, unpaired Student's t-test, Log-rank Mantel-Cox test or Mann-Whitney test. $^{*}P < 0.05$, $^{**}P < 0.01$, $^{***}P < 0.001$, $^{****}P < 0.0001$ and n.s. = not significant. Statistical analyses were performed using Prism software (v6.0f, GraphPad Software).

[0424] Fig. 9. OVA cross-presenting hepatocytes induce CD8+ T cell tolerance in vivo via deletion and anergy. Fig. 10. PD-1/PD-L1 interactions are involved in the establishment of hepatocyte-dependent cross-tolerance. Fig. 11. CD8+ T cell tolerance is the result of hepatocyte-dependent antigen cross-presentation. Fig. 12. Flow cytometry raw data.

Example 11: Antigens bearing synthetic glycosylations that target hepatic C-type lectins induce functional regulatory T cells and lasting protection from autoimmunity in mice

[0425] In several embodiments, antigens modified with synthetic polymer glycosylations target the liver, induce tolerance and functional Tregs that persist and provide tolerogenic memory and lasting protection from experimental type-1 diabetes. Disclosed herein are experiments demonstrating that antigen presentation by hepatic antigen presenting cells (HAPCs) results in tolerogenic, and not effector, T cell education. For that reason, as disclosed herein, there are provided various strategies (e.g., development of compositions and uses thereof) that target antigens to HAPCs via innate tolerogenic pathways have the potential to induce antigen-specific immunological tolerance. Some embodiments disclosed herein demonstrate that exogenous- and auto-antigens modified with synthetic polymeric glycosylations composed of either NAc-β-galactosamine or NAc-β-glucosamine (or other moieties, such as galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, or combinations there, including those in an α configuration) target HAPCs and/or induce antigen-specific tolerance

as indicated, at least in part, by $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cell deletion and anergy and the induction of $CD4^+CD25^+FOXP3^+$ regulatory T cells (Tregs). Glycopolymer-modified antigens, but not antigens bearing native mannose residues, expanded Tregs, which are important, in several embodiments, for long-term suppression of antigen-specific immune responses. Using an adoptive transfer model of type 1 diabetes (T1D), it was demonstrated herein that treatment with auto-antigens modified with NAc-β-glucosamine-containing polymers prevented $CD4^+$ T cell-mediated diabetes, expanded antigen-specific Tregs, and/or imbued lasting tolerance to subsequent challenge with activated diabetogenic $CD4^+$ T cells. As discussed above, various other targeting moieties may be used, depending on the embodiment. These results demonstrate the efficacy of a clinically-viable tolerance-inducing strategy for the treatment of autoimmunity. Some embodiments described herein increase the understanding of the role of specific carbohydrate ligands and receptors in maintaining the liver's tolerance effect. In some embodiments, antigens modified with synthetic polymer glycosylations induce function Tregs that persist and provide tolerogenic memory and lasting protection from experimental type-1 diabetes.

Introduction To Study B

[0426] Aberrant activation of auto-reactive effector T cell responses is central to the etiology of autoimmune disorders. Many of the current gold-standard treatments for autoimmune diseases are non-specific and globally curb immune cell responses (including effector T cell responses). However, these non-specific treatments can result in an increased risk of opportunistic infections and malignancy. Additionally, it is unclear if these non-specific therapies are able to expand endogenous auto-antigen-specific Tregs, which are effective suppressors of effector T cell responses and are important for establishing lasting tolerance. Strategies that induce T cell deletion and senescence in specific T cell subsets while inducing antigen-specific Tregs *in vivo* via the body's intrinsic tolerogenic mechanisms would represent a major step forward in the development of a tolerance-inducing therapeutic. Some embodiments disclosed herein provide methods that induce T cell deletion and senescence in specific T cell subsets while inducing antigen-specific Tregs *in vivo* via the body's intrinsic tolerogenic mechanisms.

[0427] In some embodiments, the liver is used to exploit antigen-specific immune tolerance. Given its demonstrated ability to induce tolerance to auto- and food-derived

antigens and its intimate contact with the blood, the liver microenvironment represents a physiological system useful in exploiting antigen-specific tolerance induction. The liver's tolerogenic effect is primarily maintained by populations of conventional and unconventional antigen presenting cells including immature liver-resident dendritic cells (DCs), liver sinusoidal endothelial cells (LSECs), Kuppfer cells (KCs), and even hepatocytes. In some embodiments, one or more of LSECs, KCs, and/or hepatocytes can be used (e.g., targeted by the compositions disclosed herein) to collect and tolerogenically cross-present exogenous antigens. In some embodiments, by secreting or promoting the production of anti-inflammatory cytokines and/or expressing the inhibitory molecule PD-L1, HAPCs can be used in methods to promote a tolerogenic milieu in which antigen presentation to $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells results in anergy, deletion, and the induction of Tregs. Various combination therapies are provided for herein, with administration of a tolerance-inducing composition that targets the liver (one or more liver cell type) in combination with an enhancing agent that aids in the cross-presentation of the antigen to which tolerance is desired and/or other mechanisms that promote antigen-specific T cell deletion and/or anergy.

[0428] In some embodiments, to actively target antigens to HAPCs, C-type lectin receptors that play a central role in the inherently tolerogenic process of apoptotic cell debris clearance are exploited as potential pro-tolerogenic gateways for antigen delivery. Apoptosis results in increased desialyation of NAc-galactosamine (GalNAc) residues on membrane proteins and the release of intracellular proteins bearing NAc-glucosamine (GluNAc) residues. In some embodiments, these terminal GalNAc and GluNAc residues (or other glucose/galactose moieties disclosed herein) expedite the clearance of apoptotic debris via specific C-type lectins that are expressed by HAPCs. For this reason, in some embodiments, endowing antigens with synthetic glycosylations composed of either GalNAc or GluNAc can target these antigens to HAPCs through tolerogenic pathways resulting in the establishment of antigen-specific tolerance.

[0429] In some embodiments, i.v. administered antigens bearing synthetic polymeric GalNAc or GluNAc glycosylations, termed p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc), respectively, generate persistent antigen-specific $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance. In some embodiments, treatment with antigen-p(GalNAc) or antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates induces antigen-specific Treg cells for the maintenance of lasting tolerance. In some embodiments,

in an adoptive T cell transfer model of type-1 diabetes (T1D), treatment with auto-antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates, but not the free antigen, protected mice from diabetes onset established long-term protection from autoimmune β cells destruction.

Results

Synthetic glycosylations p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) target protein antigens to HAPCs

[0430] In some embodiments, to target HAPCs via innate tolerogenic pathways, the process by which apoptotic cell debris is taken up by HAPCs can be mimicked using the synthetic structures disclosed herein. Antigens were modified with synthetic polymeric glycosylations composed of random co-polymers of monomers bearing either β-linked NAc-galactosamine (p(GalNAc), Fig. 13A.i) or β-linked NAc-glucosamine (p(GluNAc), Fig. 13A.ii) residues and a biologically inert co-monomer. In some embodiments, as shown, p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) can be conjugated to antigens via surface amines. Thiol groups are used in other conjugation schemes disclosed herein. Given the possibility that covalent chemical modification of an antigen could block epitope loading onto MHC molecules, p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) polymers were attached to antigens via a reduction-sensitive self-immolating linkage that upon intracellular disulfide reduction initiates an intra-molecular reaction that liberates the antigen from the polymer, advantageously, with the antigen being released in its native form (Fig. 19A-C). In mechanistic studies, the model antigen ovalbumin (OVA) was modified with p(GalNAc) or p(GluNAc) (OVA-p(GalNAc), OVA-p(GluNAc)). As shown by gel electrophoretic analysis, OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) have effective molecular weights between 70 and 100 kDa (Fig. 12B (ii. & iv.)), and reduction of the self-immolating linker releases free OVA (Fig. 12B.iii & 1B.iv).

[0431] To assess the ability of OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugates to target HAPCs, fluorescently labeled OVA (OVA_{750} or OVA_{649}) was conjugated to either p(GalNAc) or p(GluNAc) and then C57BL/6 mice were treated with the conjugates via tail vein injection with OVA in the form of OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc), OVA_{750}, OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc), OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc), or OVA_{649}. After 3 h, the livers of mice treated with formulations containing OVA_{750} were perfused and imaged as whole organs for total fluoresce as a measure of hepatic antigen-load. At the same time point, the livers of animals treated with formulations containing OVA_{649} were harvested and the HAPCs were isolated via density gradient centrifugation and analyzed for OVA_{649} content via flow cytometry.

Targeting was defined as a significant increase in antigen load or percentage of OVA_{649}^{+} cells as compared to mice treated with OVA_{750} or OVA_{649}. The results show that p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) (as well as other targeting moieties disclosed herein) enhance antigen delivery to the liver and target HAPCs. For example, whole liver imaging shows that while treating animals with OVA_{750}, OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), or OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) resulted in OVA_{750} delivery to the liver, treatment with OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), and OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) produced a significantly greater hepatic antigen-load than treatment with OVA_{750} (Fig. 13C). Notably, a five-fold greater does of OVA_{750} (Fig. 13C: OVA_{750} 5X) than OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc) or OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) was required to achieve a comparable level of hepatic antigen-load (Fig. 13C). Additionally, whole organ fluorescence analysis of the spleens of animals treated with OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc), or OVA_{750} showed considerably less fluorescence in the spleens of animals treated with OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc) and OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) versus the spleens of mice treated with OVA_{750} (Fig. 19D).

[0432] In several embodiments, increasing hepatic antigen-load is associated with increased antigen-presentation. Further each HAPC induces tolerance via one or another particular mechanism. Which HAPCs were targeted by OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc) and OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc) was analyzed. Flow cytometry analysis revealed that, in some embodiments, OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc) generates elevated percentages of OVA_{649}^{+} DCs and KCs and specifically targets hepatocytes and LSECs (Figs. 13D & E, Fig. 20) while OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc) targets DCs, KCs, hepatocytes and LSECs. Although the percentage of OVA_{649}^{+} LSECs in animals treated with OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc), OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc), and OVA_{649} were comparable (at nearly 100%), the mean fluorescence intensities of LSECs from mice treated with OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc) and OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc) were significantly greater than the LSECs of OVA_{649} treated mice, indicating increased antigen load, with the greatest uptake being observed in the OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc) group. These results demonstrate the HAPC-targeting p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) and the clearance capabilities of hepatic GalNAc- and GluNAc-binding C-type lectins.

Conjugation to p(GalNAc) or p(GluNAc) enhance antigen presentation and tolerogenic T cell education

[0433] Based on the ability of both p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) to target antigens to HAPCs, whether glycopolymer-mediated targeting of HAPCs resulted in increased

antigen-presentation, T cell-priming, and antigen-specific T cell deletion was tested. Carboxyfluorescein succinimidyl ester (CFSE)-labeled OTI T cells ($CD45.1^+$, $CD8^+$) and CFSE-labeled OTII T cells ($CD45.1^+$, $CD4^+$) were adoptively transferred into recipient $CD45.2^+$ C57BL/6 mice. The next day, mice were treated via i.v. injection with either 1.0 or 10 μg of OVA as wt OVA, OVA-p(GalNAc), or OVA-p(GluNAc). Five days after treatment, the spleen resident OTI and OTII T cells of these animals were analyzed via flow cytometry for proliferation, activation, and apoptosis. Both OTI and OTII T cell proliferation, determined by dilution of CFSE, was markedly increased in mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) with respect to mice treated with an equivalent dose of wt OVA (Figs. 14A-D, Fig. 21). For example, mice treated with either 1 μg or 10 μg of OVA as OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) had a more than 2-fold increase in the percentage of proliferating OTI and OTII T cells compared to mice treated with an equivalent dose of free OVA, in accordance with the compositions disclosed herein providing for enhanced development of antigen-specific immune tolerance. Mice treated with 1μg of OVA as OVA-p(GluNAc) had a 16% increase in OTI proliferation and a 18% increase in OTII proliferation relative to OVA-p(GalNAc)-treated mice (OTI: 66% vs. 49.9%; OTII: 91% vs. 73%) (Figs. 14C & D). Notably, 1 μg of OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) elicited more OTI and OTII T cell proliferation than 10 μg of wt OVA.

[0434] Next, splenic OTI and OTII T cells were analyzed for annexin-V binding, a hallmark of apoptosis, and the surface expression of programmed cell death protein 1 (PD-1), a negative regulator of effector responses. OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) was found to significantly increase OTI and OTII deletional tolerance, as evidenced by the increased surface binding of annexin-V on both OTI and OTII T cells from mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) in comparison to OVA-treated mice (OTI: 15.2%, 18.4%, and 10.3%, respectively; OTI: 17.6%, 47.3%, and 2.9%, respectively) (Figs. 14E & F). OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) produced more $PD\text{-}1^+$ OTI T cells (24.5% and 45.7%, respectively) and OTII T cells (40.8% and 67.1%, respectively) than did wt OVA (OTI: 16.9%; OTII: 38.2%) (Figs. 14G & H). It is notable that significantly more OTI and OTII T cells from mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) were positive for annexin-V and PD-1 than OTII and OTII cells from the spleens of mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc). These results confirm that the endocytosis of antigens via p(GalNAc)- and p(GluNAc)-binding C-

type lectins in the liver results in tolerogenic T cell education and suggest that p(GluNAc) conjugates induce a more exhausted and apoptotic T cell phenotype than p(GalNAc) modified antigens. Thus, in several embodiments, compositions comprising a glucose-based targeting moiety are preferred, for example use of glucose, glucosamine, or N-acetyl-glucosamine. In several embodiments, combinations of glucose-based and galactose-based moieties are used, resulting in synergistic effects with respect to induction of tolerance.

OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) abrogate antigen-specific immune responses and enrich lymphoid organs in Tregs

[0435] In some embodiments, effective antigen-specific therapies capable of inducing lasting suppression of autoimmunity should induce tolerance in both the $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cell compartments as well as expand and maintain Tregs, which provide lasting protection. To determine the ability of OVA-glycopolymer conjugates to abrogate an antigen-specific immune response as well as augment the population of antigen-specific Tregs, OTI and OTII cells were adoptively transferred into C57BL/6 mice and then these animals were treated on day 1 and 7 with either saline, 10 μg of wt OVA, or 10 μg of OVA as OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugates (Fig. 15A, Fig. 22). After 9 days, to allow for tolerization of the transferred T cells, the mice were challenged via an intradermal injection of OVA and lipopolysaccharide (LPS) into the footpads. Five days after antigen challenge, the immune response in the draining lymph nodes (dLNs) and spleen was analyzed to quantify the immune suppressive effects of each treatment. In this context, tolerance induction is marked by an attenuated T cell response and enrichment of antigen-specific Tregs.

[0436] Mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugates had dramatically fewer OTI and OTII T cells in the dLNs as compared to mice treated with saline or OVA (Figs. 15B-E). For example, treatment with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) resulted in a greater than 2- and 12-fold decrease in the percentage of OTI T cells, respectively, and a 2- and 6.5-fold decrease is OTII T cells, respectively, in the dLNs compared to OVA-treated mice. Furthermore, only mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugates had OTI and OTII T cell populations in the dLNs that were similar to mice that received the adoptive transfer of OTI and OTII cells, but were not challenged on day 14 (Fig. 15: "No-Challenge"). OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc)

conjugates were also able to decrease the percentage of OTI and OTII T cells in the spleen as compared to saline and OVA treated animals (Fig. 22). In addition to quantifying the percentage of OTI and OTII T cells in the dLNs, the effector function of lymph node-resident OTI and OTII T cells was accessed by characterizing the percentage of IFN-γ-producing cells. Mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) had significantly fewer IFN-γ^+ OTI and IFN-γ^+ OTII T cells in the dLNs as a percentage of total OTI and OTII cells, respectively, versus animals treated with either OVA or saline (Figs. 15F & G). Upon 4 days of *in vitro* restimulation with the CD8-dominant epitope SIINFEKL, lymphocytes isolated from the dLNs of mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) produced 1.8- and 6-fold less INF-γ, respectively, compared to mice treated with OVA (Fig. 15H). Similarly, lymph node cells from mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) that were restimulated with whole antigen produced 2- and 6.4-fold less INF-γ, respectively, as compared to restimulated cells from mice treated with OVA (Fig. 15I). Notably, lymphocytes from OVA-p(GluNAc)-treated animals that were restimulated with either SIINFEKL or OVA produced significantly less IFN-γ than restimulated cells from OVA-p(GalNAc)-treated animals. Thus, not only did OVA-glycopolymer conjugates delete antigen-specific T cells, they also increased cellular inactivation in the remnant OTI and OTII T cell populations, a feature that is characteristic of several embodiments of the compositions disclosed herein.

[0437] Tregs are an immunosuppressive cell population that maintains immune homeostasis and are implicated in lasting suppression of autoimmunity. Five days after subcutaneous challenge, animals treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) showed a more than 8- and 16-fold increase, respectively, in the percentage of OTII Tregs in the dLNs with respect to mice treated with saline (Fig. 15J). The percentage of antigen-specific Tregs were also elevated in spleens of animals treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) with respect to animals treated with saline or OVA (Fig. 15K). Treatment with OVA-p(GluNAc) resulted in a significant increase in the percentage of OTII Tregs in the dLN compared to OVA-p(GalNAc)-treated animals. To elucidate the mechanism behind the increased Tregs in OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) treated animals, the IL-2 produced by splenocytes upon in vitro restimulation with whole antigen was measured. Low levels of IL-2 are necessary for the expansion and maintenance of functional Tregs.

Treatment with both OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) resulted in splenocytes that produced a modicum of IL-2 that was significantly less than the IL-2 produced by splenocytes from mice treated with OVA or saline, but more than the IL-2 produced by splenocytes from mice that did not receive the antigen challenge (Fig. 15L). The elevated ratios of Tregs and lack of effector response generated by OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) suggests that these conjugates could provide lasting Treg-mediated immune regulation. In several embodiments, Treg-mediated immune regulation is characteristic of administration of the tolerance inducing compositions disclosed herein.

Modification of antigens with synthetic glycosylations induces functional Tregs that are necessary for lasting tolerance

[0438] In the studies described above, treatment with either OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) resulted in antigen-specific tolerance. However, given the superior capacity of OVA-p(GluNAc) to limit pro-inflammatory cytokine production and augment Tregs in lymphoid tissues, the ability of antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates to induce tolerogenic memory via functional Tregs that persist after treatment was tested. OTII T cells were adoptively transferred into mice on day 0, and then these mice were treated on days 1, 4, and 7 with either saline, 5.0 μg wt OVA, or 5.0 μg OVA as OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugate (Fig. 16A). To elucidate the role played by OVA-p(GluNAc)-induced Tregs in the establishment of lasting tolerance, half of the mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) were administered an i.p injection of 400 μg of αCD25 on day 15 (Fig. 16: "OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25") to deplete or suppress the function of Tregs. On day 29, a second adoptive transfer of OTI and OTII T cells was performed on all mice. One day later, the mice were challenged with an intradermal injection of OVA and LPS and then analyzed 5 days later for an OVA-specific immune response in the dLNs and spleens. Given the absence of therapeutic intervention after the second adoptive transfer, any diminution in the immune response of the second set of adoptively transferred cells is the product of lasting tolerance produced by the treatments on days 1, 4, and 7.

[0439] Analysis of OTII Tregs in the dLNs and spleen on day 35 showed that animals treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) on days 1, 4, and 7 had significantly higher percentages of OTII Tregs in the dLNs and spleens as compared to animals treated with saline, OVA, or OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 (Fig. 16B & C, Fig. 23-25). Given that no Treg-

inducing therapies were administered after day 29, this increase in OTII Tregs in OVA-p(GluNAc)-treated mice as compared to OVA and saline treated mice is the result of OVA-p(GluNAc)-mediated Treg induction in the OTII T cell population that was transferred on day 0. Administering αCD25 subsequent to treatment with OVA-p(GluNAc) was sufficient to eliminate the increased percentage of Tregs in the lymphoid tissues achieved by OVA-p(GluNAc).

[0440] Analysis of the OTI and OTII-mediated immune response to antigen challenge demonstrated the functionality of OVA-p(GluNAc)-induced Tregs in the establishment of lasting tolerance. For example, five days after antigen challenge, mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) had 37- and 21-fold fewer OTI T cells in the dLNs as compared to animals treated with saline or OVA, respectively (Fig. 16D, Fig. 23). In addition to decreased numbers of OTI T cells in the dLNs, OVA-p(GluNAc) also resulted in an attenuation in the effector function of lymph node-resident OTI T cells, as evidenced by the contraction in IFN-γ^+ OTI T cells in the SIINFEKL-restimulated lymph node cell population (Fig. 16E). Analogous results were also obtained in the $CD4^+$ T cell compartment, where animals treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) had a 9- and 6- fold decrease in the percentage of OTII T cells in the dLNs relative to animals treated with saline or OVA, respectively (Fig. 16F, Fig. 24). Upon restimulation with whole antigen, lymphocytes from the dLNs of mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) had fewer INF-γ^+ OTII T cells than the dLNs of mice treated with OVA or saline (Fig. 16G). Contrary to that observed in mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) alone, mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 experienced a robust OTI- and OTII-mediated immune response after antigen challenge. On day 35, mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 had OTI and OTII T cells populations in the dLNs that were comparable to those from animals treated with saline. Furthermore, αCD25 administration eradicated the suppression of OTI and OTII effector function generated by OVA-p(GluNAc) (Fig 16E & G). Indeed, depleting Tregs in OVA-p(GluNAc)-treated animals abrogated the lasting tolerance induced by OVA-p(GluNAc).

OVA-p(GluNAc) produces $CD25^+$ regulatory T cells in the endogenous T cell compartment that mediate lasting tolerance

[0441] To determine if OVA-p(GluNAc) could establish lasting tolerance via the induction of endogenous T cells with regulatory function, naïve mice were treated on days 1,

4, and 7 with saline, 5.0 μg wt OVA, or 5.0 μg OVA as OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugate (Fig. 17A). As in the previous study, half of the mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) were administered an i.p. injection of 400 μg of αCD25 on day 15 to mitigate the tolerance induced by $CD25^+$ cells. On day 29, all mice received an adoptive transfer of OTI and OTII cells, and then were challenged the following day with intradermal injections of OVA and LPS into the footpads. Five days after the challenge, the OVA-specific immune response in the dLNs of each animal was assessed via flow cytometry.

[0442] OVA-p(GluNAc) was able to institute lasting tolerance that was mediated by endogenous $CD25^+$ T cells with regulatory function. Treating animals with OVA-p(GluNAc) on days 1, 4, and 7 significantly reduced the percentage of OTI and OTII T cells in the dLNs 5 days after OVA + LPS challenge (Fig. 17B & C, Fig. 23-25). Additionally, animals treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) had more than 4- and 2-fold fewer OTI T cells and more than 3-fold fewer OTII T cells in their dLNs as compared to animals treated with saline or OVA, respectively. Animals that were treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) and then αCD25 had significantly more OTI and OTII T cells compared to animals treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) alone. Upon restimulation with SIINFEKL or whole antigen, lymphocytes from the dLNs of mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) had reduced percentages of $INF\gamma^+$ OTI T cells (Fig. 17D) and $INF\gamma^+$ OTII T cells (Fig. 17E) with respect to mice treated with saline, OVA, and OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25. These results demonstrate that OVA-p(GluNAc) treatment results in endogenous $CD25^+$ cells with regulatory function that persist in the face of antigen-specific challenge, and are necessary for lasting immune regulation.

Engineering of islet β-cell auto-antigen with tolerogenic glycosylations induces protection from $CD4^+$ T cell mediated diabetes

[0443] To test if auto-antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates could tolerize pathogenic T cells and thus prevent disease onset in a model of T cell mediated autoimmunity, the BDC2.5 T cell adoptive transfer model of type-1 diabetes was used. In this model, transgenic $CD4^+$ T cells that carry the BDC2.5 T cell receptor, which is reactive against islet β cells, are first activated *ex vivo* with the peptide mimotope p31, and then transferred into non-obese diabetic/severe combined immunodeficiency (NOD/*scid*) mice. NOD/*scid* mice that received an i.v. infusion of activated BDC2.5 splenocytes (3.0×10^5) were treated 12 h and 4 days later with either saline, 0.6 μg of p31 peptide, or 0.6 μg of p31 as p31-p(GluNAc) conjugate

(Fig. 18A, Fig. 28). Activated BDC2.5 T cells are extremely diabetogenic in NOD/*scid* animals, and thus animals treated with either saline or p31 developed blood glucose concentrations indicative of diabetes (i.e. blood glucose > 250 mg/dL) as soon as 7 days (Fig. 18B). After 10 d, all animals treated with p31 or saline had diabetes-indicative blood glucose levels; however, all animals treated with p31-p(GluNAc) maintained healthy blood glucose levels for the duration of the experiment. Thus, demonstrating the capability of antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates to diminish the pathogenic effector function of activated auto-reactive T cells.

p31-p(GluNAc) induces Tregs from auto-reactive T cells that are necessary for lasting protection from autoimmunity

[0444] To show that p31-p(GluNAc) could expand auto-reactive Tregs *in vivo*, an adoptive transfer of naïve BDC2.5 T cells into NOD/scid mice was performed, then subsequently these animals were treated 1 and 4 days later with either 0.6 μg of p31, or 0.6 μg of p31 as p31-p(GluNAc) conjugate (Fig. 18A). On day 8, the splenic population of BDC2.5 Tregs was determined by flow cytometry. Treatment with p31-p(GluNAc) conjugates resulted in a significant increase in the number of BDC2.5 Treg cells in the spleen with respect to animals treated with p31 (Fig. 18C).

[0445] Next, whether the increased population of Tregs produced by p31-p(GluNAc) conjugates was sufficient to induce lasting protection from autoimmunity was tested. An adoptive transfer of naïve $CD4^+$ BDC2.5 cells (3.0×10^5) into NOD/*scid* mice was performed and then these mice were treated with either saline, 0.6 μg of p31, or 0.6 μg of p31 as p31-p(GluNAc) conjugate at 1 and 4 days after T cell adoptive transfer (Fig. 18D). While not as diabetogenic as activated BDC2.5 -T cells, naïve BDC2.5 T cells are activated *in vivo* as a result of pancreatic antigen, resulting in delayed diabetes onset. Only p31-p(GluNAc) treatment was able to protect against the diabetes caused by the adoptive transfer of naïve BDC2.5 T cells (Fig. 18E). All mice treated with saline or p31 (black and red lines in Fig. 18E) developed hyperglycemia by day 18 and were removed from the study. However, mice treated with p31-p(GluNAc) (blue and green lines in Fig. 18E) remained normoglycemic after day 18 and were subsequently used to examine the necessity of p31-p(GluNAc)-induced Tregs in the maintenance of tolerogenic memory.

[0446] On day 15, half of the mice that had been treated with p31-p(GluNAc) conjugates on days 1 and 4 were administered an i.p injection of 400 μg of αCD25 (Fig. 18E: "p31-p(GluNAc) + αCD25"). On day 21, 14 days after the final treatment, all remaining mice with normal blood glucose levels (i.e. all animals treated with p31-p(GluNAc) on days 1 and 4) were challenged with an adoptive transfer of *in vitro* p31-activated BDC2.5 T cells (2.0×10^5). Importantly, after the second adoptive transfer, the mice received no subsequent treatment. All mice treated with p31-p(GluNAc) alone remained diabetes-free for 20 days after being challenged with activated BDC2.5 T cells. Of note, 75% of the mice treated with p31-p(GluNAc) remained diabetes free on day 60 of the experiment, 39 days after being challenged with activated BDC2.5 T cells. However, mice treated with both p31-p(GluNAc) and then αCD25 on day 15 began to developing diabetes 10 days after receiving the infusion of activated BDC2.5 cells, and all mice in this group developed hyperglycemia by day 38. The inability of αCD25 treated animals to suppress the effector function of activated BDC2.5 T cells underscores the role played by p31-p(GluNAc)-induced Tregs in protection from autoimmunity.

Discussion

[0447] A major obstacle in the development of a disease-modifying treatment for autoimmunity is the inability to ablate autoreactive effector T cells and generate functional regulatory T cells that persist after the initial treatment. Cell-based therapies using engineered Tregs are effective in treating various animal models of autoimmunity and are currently under clinical investigation. However, Treg-based therapies are limited by inadequate techniques for the *ex vivo* expansion of antigen-specific Tregs and the difficulty of isolating and manipulating Tregs in a clinical setting. An alternative approach would be the induction or expansion of functional Tregs *in vivo* via innate mechanisms. Other strategies for liver-mediated Treg induction based on lentiviral vectors or nanoparticle-mediated antigen delivery have recently emerged. Lentiviral-mediated expression of insulin B chain in hepatocytes protects mice from experimental T1D, for example. However, the inability to control antigen load in hepatocytes via lentiviral-mediated expression may limit the clinical viability of this approach, given that low levels of antigen presentation by hepatocytes may result in effector, not tolerogenic, T cell responses. Nanoparticle-based platforms, with either surface bound or encapsulated antigens, have been explored to induce

Tregs by passively accumulating in either KCs or LSECs. However, by targeting only a subset of HAPCs, these platforms do not take full advantage of the liver's tolerogenic machinery. Furthermore, these nanoparticles are composed of non-biodegradable components or polymers that degrade into acidic products that could damage encapsulated antigens or activate targeted cells. Here, several embodiments of a clinically-viable strategy that harnesses the full capabilities of the liver's innate tolerogenic prowess for the induction of antigen-specific tolerance is demonstrated. By conjugating antigens to which tolerance is desired to linear polymeric glycosylations, the amount of biomaterial used to target HAPCs is lessened, and thus the potential for biomaterial-initiated cell activation or antigen-disruption is reduced. The small size (i.e. effectively on the same scale as a typical immunoglobulin) of antigen-p(GluNAc) and antigen-p(GalNAc), as opposed to antigen-loaded nanoparticles, allows the direct targeting of hepatocytes, which only have broad access to species that can pass through the ~100 nM diameter fenestrations in the sinusoidal endothelium. Thus, according to several embodiments the polymer-antigen compositions disclosed herein present an unexpectedly improved effect, in many cases with an overall reduced dose or load of the therapeutic composition being required.

[0448] In some embodiments, a platform that targets antigens to HAPCs via tolerogenic pathways and thereby harness the un-tapped potential of the liver's tolerance effect is leveraged to achieve antigen-specific immune tolerance. Although antigen uptake via NAc-galactosamine- or NAc-glucosamine-binding C-type lectins on HAPCs has not be identified as an innate tolerogenic pathway for antigen uptake, antigen endocytosis via specific C-type lectins, and not others, by peripheral non-hepatic dendritic cells is believed to be naturally tolerogenic. The present disclosure demonstrates that OVA-conjugated to p(GalNAc) or p(GluNAc) elicits a more robust immune suppressive state than wt OVA, which bears native mannose residues. Hepatic mannose-binding receptors endocytose wt OVA and have been implicated in the removal of apoptotic debris. Accordingly, wt OVA was taken up by HAPCs (Fig. 13C), and did generate a mild tolerogenic effect on OTI and OTII T cells (Fig. 15), but did not expand Tregs or provided lasting tolerance (Figs. 15-17). The superior ability of p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) (or other glucose/galactose-based moieties) to target the liver is one explanation for their enhanced tolerogenic effect. Indeed, a five-fold greater dose of wt OVA than OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) is required to

generate a commensurate level of hepatic antigen-load (Fig 1C). However, OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) induce more OTI and OTII T cell proliferation and an equivalent amount of apoptosis compared to a ten-fold greater dose of wt OVA, which would presumably produce an equivalent, if not greater, hepatic antigen-load (Fig. 14D, Fig. 21). These results strongly suggest that under steady-state conditions, antigen uptake via hepatic NAc-galactosamine- and NAc-glucosamine-binding lectins, versus mannose-binding receptors, results in more efficient hepatic antigen presentation via pathways that inherently induce tolerogenic T cell priming.

[0449] Given that, at an equivalent dose, p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) generate similar levels of hepatic antigen-load, the phenotypic differences observed between T cells from mice treated with OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) is likely a function of the specific HAPCs targeted by each conjugate. In several embodiments, the specific HAPCs are targeted depending, for example, on the type of antigen to which tolerance is desired, and/or the severity of an adverse reaction that a subject has had (or is expected to have) to an antigen. OVA-p(GluNAc) conjugates targeted LSECs, KCs, hepatocytes, and DCs, and OVA-p(GalNAc) conjugates targeted LSECs and hepatocytes. Due to their unencumbered contact with liver sinusoidal blood flow and expression of various C-type lectins, LSECs were the HAPC most efficiently targeted by both p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) conjugates. LSECs mediate $CD8^+$ and $CD4^+$ T cell suppression via LSEC-induced IL-10*(46)* and PD-1/PD-L1 signaling. Additionally, in the presence of KC-derived TGF-β, LSECs are efficient inducers of antigen-specific Tregs, which were elevated in the lymph nodes and spleens of mice treated with either OVA-p(GalNAc) or OVA-p(GluNAc) (Figs. 15J & K). Hepatocytes express multiple NAc-galactosamine-binding receptors, including the asialoglycoprotein receptor (ASGPr), as well as various other receptors that bind NAc-glucosamine. For this reason, hepatocytes were also a major target for both p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) conjugates. Upon uptake of exogenous antigen, hepatocytes are capable of suppressing $CD8^+$ T cells via PD-1/PD-L1 signaling and thus prevent cytotoxic T cell responses against allogenic skin grafts. While p(GalNAc) is readily taken up by hepatic DCs, only p(GluNAc) was capable of targeting DCs relative to wt OVA. Hepatic DCs exhibit a suppressive phenotype with barely detectable levels of co-stimulatory molecules and elevated expression of IL-10. As a consequence, $CD8^+$ and $CD4^+$ T cells educated by non-activated hepatic DCs lack effector

function. Like LSECs, murine KCs express the NAc-glucosamine-receptor LSECtin and are capable of Treg induction in response to exogenous antigen. Accordingly, the increased capacity of OVA-p(GluNAc) to target both LSECs and KCs correlated with an elevated percentage of antigen-specific Tregs in comparison to OVA-p(GalNAc). Thus, in several embodiments, compositions that favor the targeting of one or more of LSEC and/or KCs are preferred.

[0450] The capability of OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) to increase antigen-load in specific HAPCs is a contributing factor in their superior ability to induce antigen-specific tolerance. However, increased antigen presentation by some HAPCs does not necessarily correspond to enhanced tolerance. High levels of antigen presentation by LSECs results in elevated $CD8^+$ T cells IL-2 production that blocks LSEC-mediated $CD8^+$ T cell tolerance. Analysis of IL-2 production by antigen-restimulated splenocytes from OVA-p(GalNAc) and OVA-p(GluNAc) treated mice showed a slight increase in IL-2 compared to mice that did not receive an antigen challenge, but a multi-fold decrease in IL-2 production compared to restimulated splenocytes from OVA treated animals (Fig. 15L). Interestingly, low-dose IL-2 reverses diabetes in NOD mice via the expansion of endogenous Tregs and is currently being investigated clinically as a treatment for autoimmunity. The low levels of IL-2 produced by splenocytes from OVA-p(GalNAc)- and OVA-p(GluNAc)-treated mice coincided with an increase in the percentage of Tregs in these animals (Figs. 15J-K), with the elevated IL-2 production mediate by OVA-p(GluNAc) corresponding to a greater percentage of Tregs than in OVA-p(GalNAc)-treated animals. Thus, antigen uptake by HAPCs via C-type lectins that bind p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc) results in a population of T cells that maintain a goldilocks level of IL-2 production that is not too high, as to cause activation, and not too low, thus promoting Treg development.

[0451] Efficacy with p(GluNAc) conjugates was observed in the studies of deletion, anergy, and Treg augmentation (Figs. 14 & 15), and thus the ability of p(GluNAc) to provide lasting tolerance and prevent autoimmunity was studied. Mice that received an adoptive transfer of OTII T cells and then treated with OVA-p(GluNAc), but not wt OVA, were able to eliminate an OTI and OTII T cell-mediated immune response that was initiated 23 days after the final treatment (Fig. 16A). Given that the half-life of antigens bearing GluNAc residues in the blood is less than an hour, it is unlikely that the lasting antigen-

specific immune suppression generated by OVA-p(GluNAc) is a function of lingering antigen 23 days after the final treatment. On the contrary, the tolerogenic memory elicited by OVA-p(GluNAc) was correlated with an increase in the percentage of OTII Treg cells in the dLNs and spleen (Figs. 16D & F). To support this interpretation, OVA-p(GluNAc) treated mice were administered αCD25, which has been widely used to examine the contribution of Treg cells in various autoimmunity models. Depletion or inactivation of Tregs via αCD25 in OVA-p(GluNAc)-treated mice nullified the ability of these mice to suppress an OVA-specific immune response, confirming the necessity of OVA-p(GluNAc)-induced Tregs in the establishment of lasting antigen-specific immune suppression. Importantly, the initial infusion of OTII T cells before the administration of OVA-p(GluNAc) was not necessary for the development of lasting tolerance. Again, inactivation of the $CD25^+$ T cell compartment of animals treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) abolished lasting tolerance in these mice, indicating that the tolerogenic memory generated by OVA-p(GluNAc) was a function of OVA-p(GluNAc)-induced endogenous $CD25^+$ T cells with regulatory function. In other words, while the possibility that OVA-p(GluNAc) also induces other subsets of endogenous $CD25^+FOXP3^-$ T cells that contribute to lasting immune regulation exists, functional $CD25^+$ T cells could be expanded with regulatory function from sparse subpopulations of endogenous antigen-specific T cells that mediated lasting tolerance.

[0452] The therapeutic potential of antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates was then confirmed in an aggressive experimental model of T1D that mimics the auto-reactive T cell mediated β-cell destruction that is at the center of the etiology of human type T1D. Indeed, administration of p31-p(GluNAc) conjugates in mice that received an adoptive transfer of activated BDC2.5 splenocytes prevented diabetes onset, validating the functional immune suppression of antigen-experienced T cells by p(GluNAc) conjugates (Fig. 18B). Additionally, p31-p(GluNAc) treatment was able to induce BDC2.5 Tregs from naïve BDC2.5 $CD4^+$ T cells, which were necessary to suppress the effector function of *ex vivo* activated BDC2.5 splenocytes (Figs. 18C & E).

[0453] In this study, a novel platform to target antigens to HAPCs for the induction of antigen-specific tolerance and Treg-mediated tolerogenic memory as a potential treatment for autoimmune disease is presented. Due to the versatility and mild conditions of the chemistry used to conjugate antigens to p(GalNAc) and p(GluNAc), this strategy can be

used with any protein or peptide antigen that contains a native or engineered primary amine. It is believed that antigen-p(GalNAc) and especially antigen-p(GluNAc) conjugates, as disclosed herein, have the potential to be a disease-modifying treatment for a variety of T cell-mediated autoimmune disorders.

Materials and Methods:

[0454] Animals. All studies were carried out in accordance with procedures approved by the Swiss Veterinary Authority and the EPFL Centre d'Application du Vivant. Female CD45.2$^+$ mice (Harlan) aged 8-13 weeks were used for in vivo adoptive transfer studies. To generate CD45.1+ OTI and OTII mice, C57BL/6-Tg (TcraTcrb) 1100 Mjb (OTI) and C57BL/6-Tg(TcraTcrb)425Cbn/Crl (OTII) mice (Jackson Laboratories) were crossed with C57BL/6-Ly5.1 (Charles River) and bred in specific pathogen-free (SPF) conditions at EPFL. Diabetes studies were carried out on female NOD/*scid* mice (Charles River). NOD/BDC2.5 mice were bred in specific pathogen-free (SPF) conditions at EPFL.

[0455] Targeting hepatic antigen presenting cells. C57BL/6 mice were treated via tail vein injection with fluorescently labeled OVA in the form of free OVA (OVA_{649}), OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc), OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc), OVA_{750}, OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), or OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc). After 3 h, the livers were perfused and the livers and spleens of animals treated with OVA_{750}, OVA_{750}-p(GalNAc), or OVA_{750}-p(GluNAc) were harvested and analyzed for total fluorescents using an IVIS® Spectrum in vivo imaging system (PerkinElmer). The livers from mice treated with OVA_{649}, OVA_{649}-p(GalNAc), OVA_{649}-p(GluNAc) were then enzymatically digested and processed into single cells suspensions. The hepatocytes were isolated from the cell suspensions by 3 successive centrifugations at 50g for 5 min. The remaining hepatic cells were isolated via density gradient centrifugation using Percoll. The isolated cell subsets were stained for linage specific markers then analyzed via flow cytometry for the presence of OVA in the APC channel.

[0456] OTI and OTII T-cell isolation and adoptive transfer. CD8$^+$ and CD4$^+$ T-cells from the spleens and draining lymph nodes of female CD45.1$^+$ OTI and OTII mice were isolated using the appropriate CD8$^+$ or CD4$^+$ T-cell magnetic bead isolation kit (Miltenyi Biotec), per the manufacture's protocol. For proliferation studies, isolated OTI and OTII T-cells were resuspended in PBS and labeled with 1.0 μM CFSE (Invitrogen) for 6 minutes under constant agitation at room temperature. Labeled cells were washed with PBS.

Both labeled and un-labeled OTI and OTII T-cells were resuspended in Isocove's modified Dulbecco's medium (IMDM) for i.v. administration. For adoptive transfer experiments, 150μL of cell suspension containing OTI and OTII T-cells was injected via the tail vein into female CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice.

[0457] Short-term OTI and OTII T-cell phenotype study. 6.0 X10^5 OTI and 6.0 X10^5 OTII T-cells, isolated and CSFE-labeled as described above, were adoptively transferred into female CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice via tail vein injection. On the following day, the mice were treated with saline (n=4), or 1.0 μg OVA as wt OVA (n=4), OVA-p(GalNAc)(n=4), or OVA-p(GluNAc)(n=4) conjugates, or 10.0 μg OVA as wt OVA (n=4), OVA-p(GalNAc)(n=4), or OVA-p(GluNAc)(n=4) conjugates. After 5 days, the splenocytes from these animals were stained and assayed via flow cytometry.

[0458] OTI and OTII challenge model. A total of 5.0 x 10^5 OTI and 5.0 X10^5 OTII T-cells were adoptively transferred into CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice via tail vein injection. On days 1 and 7, mice were administered saline (n=4) or 10.0μg of OVA as wt OVA (n=5), OVA-p(GalNAc) (n=5), or OVA-p(GluNAc) (n=5) in 100μl of saline via i.v. injection. Fourteen days after adoptive transfer, mice were challenged with 5.0μg of OVA and 50.0ng of ultrapure E. coli LPS (InvivoGen) in 25μL of saline into each of the four footpads. 5 days later antigen-specific challenge, the spleen and dLN cells were harvested and analyzed via flow cytometry for antigen-specific immune response and the presence of Tregs. Additionally, dLN cells were restimulated in vitro in the presence of 1.0mg/ml OVA (Sigma) or 1.0μg/ml SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript) for 6 h. After 3h of in vitro restimulation, Brefeldin-A (5.0μg/ml; Sigma) was added and intracellular cytokine expression was assessed by flow cytometry analysis. Restimulation was also carried out on dLN cells over 4 days for the measurement of secreted cytokines by ELISA using the Ready-Set-Go Kit (eBioscience).

[0459] OTII Treg-mediated tolerogenic memory. A total of 5.0 X10^5 OTII T-cells were adoptively transferred into female CD45.2$^+$ C57BL/6 mice via tail vein injection. On days 1, 4 and 7, mice were administered saline (n=9) or 5.0μg of OVA as wt OVA (n=5), or OVA-p(GluNAc) (n=10) in 100μl of saline via i.v. injection. Fifteen days after the adoptive transfer of OTII T-cells, 5 of the mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) were administered 400.0 μg of CD25-depeting antibody (BioXcell) via i.p. injection. Fourteen

days later, on day 29, all mice received an adoptive transfer of 150.0μL of IMDM containing 4.0 $X10^5$ OTI and 4.0 $X10^5$ OTII T-cells. The next day, day 30, the mice were challenged with 5.0μg of OVA and 50.0ng of ultrapure E. coli LPS in 25μL of saline into each of the four footpads. Thirty-five days after the initial transfer of OTII T-cells, the spleen and dLN cells were harvested and analyzed for an OVA-specific immune response and the presence of Tregs. Additionally, dLN cells were restimulated as described above.

[0460] **Tolerogenic memory for endogenous T-cells.** On days 1, 4 and 7, CD57BL/6 mice were administered saline (n=9) or 5.0μg of OVA as wt OVA (n=5), or OVA-p(GluNAc) (n=10) in 100μl of saline via i.v. injection. Fifteen days after the adoptive transfer of OTII T-cells, 5 of the mice treated with OVA-p(GluNAc) were administered 400.0 μg of CD25-depeting antibody (BioXcell) via i.p. injection. Fourteen days later, on day 29, all mice received an adoptive transfer of 150.0μL of IMDM containing 3.0 $X10^5$ OTI and 3.0 $X10^5$ OTII T-cells. The next day, day 30, each of the four footpads of the mice were challenged with 5.0μg of OVA and 50.0ng of ultrapure E. coli LPS in 25μL of saline. Thirty-four days after the initial treatments, the spleen and dLN cells were harvested and analyzed for an OVA-specific immune response and the presence of Tregs. Additionally, dLN cells were restimulated as described above.

[0461] BDC2.5 Diabetes induction model. Splenocytes from female BDC2.5 transgenic mice were stimulated for 4d ays in DMEM supplemented with 10% (vol/vol) FBS, 0.05 mM β-mercaptoethanol, 1% puromycin/streptomycin, and 0.5μM p31 peptide, *YVRPLWVRME*,

[0462] (GenScript). After stimulation, 3.0 $X10^5$ splenocytes were i.v. injected into normalglycemic NOD/*scid* mice. At 8 h following adoptive transfer, mice were administered either saline (Vehicle) (n=5), or 0.6 μg of p31 as free p31 (n=8), or conjugated to p(GluNAc) (p31-p(GluNAc)) (n=8) via tail vein injection. Mice were given a subsequent dose of either saline or treatments on day 4. Diabetes onset was monitored every other day by measuring non-fasting blood glucose levels using an Accu-Check Aviva glucometer (Roche). Mice were considered diabetic upon two blood glucose readings above 250 mg/dL or a single blood glucose reading above 450 mg/dL. Mice deemed diabetic were euthanized.

[0463] Lasting protection from BDC2.5 T-cell-mediated diabetes. $CD4^+$ BDC2.5 T-cells were isolated from female NOD/BDC2.5 mice via a $CD4^+$ T-cell magnetic bead isolation kit (Miltenyi Biotec), per the manufactures instructions. After isolation, $CD4^+$ $BDC2.5^+$ T-cells were assayed for purity via flow cytometry. 3.0 $X10^5$ $CD4^+$ BDC2.5 T-cells were injected into female NOD/*scid* mice via tail vein injection. After 8 h, the mice were then administered i.v. injections of either saline (n=8), or 0.6 μg of p31 as free p31 (n=17), or p31-p(GluNAc) conjugates (n=26). Mice were given a subsequent dose of either saline or the therapies on day 4. Starting on day 4, diabetes onset was monitored every other day by measuring non-fasting blood glucose levels. Mice were considered diabetic upon two blood glucose readings above 250 mg/dL or a single blood glucose reading above 450 mg/dL. Mice deemed diabetic were removed from the study and euthanized. On day 8, 8 p31-treated mice and 8 p31-p(GluNAc)-treated animals were euthanized and the spleens of these animals were analyzed via flow cytometry for the presence of $CD4^+CD25^+FOXP3^+$ BDC2.5 T-cells. Fifteen days after adoptive transfer, 9 of the remaining 18 mice treated with p31-p(GluNAc) were administered 400.0 μg of CD25-depeting antibody (BioXcell) via i.p. injection. On day 21, all mice that retained non-diabetic blood glucose concentrations (i.e. those treated with p31-p(GluNAc) on days 1 and 4) were given an adoptive transfer of BDC2.5 splenocytes that had previously been stimulated in vitro for 4 days with p31 peptide as described above. The blood glucose concentrations of non-diabetic mice were measured until 60 days after the initial adoptive transfer of cells.

Example 12: Octet Results

[0464] For pGal polymers with similar % sugar monomer, the longer polymers (higher degrees of polymerization (DPs)) trended toward higher affinity (lower K_D app) to human asialoglycoprotein receptor (ASGR), as measured by Octet. This was demonstrated with unconjugated pGal polymer (Figure 30A) and polymer conjugated to ovalbumin peptide (pGal -OVA peptide conjugate, Figure 30B).

[0465] For pGal polymers with low % sugar monomer content, but similar DPs, an increase in % sugar monomer trended toward increase in affinity to human ASGR, as measured by Octet (Figures 30A and 30B). The pGal polymer with the lowest % sugar monomer demonstrated the poorest affinity to human ASGR by Octet as polymer alone. pGal polymers comprising 50% sugar monomer and 50% spacer monomer resulted in highest

affinity to human ASGR by Octet. Of the polymers compared, further increase in % sugar monomer above 50% did not result in substantial increase in affinity to human ASGR by Octet.

Example 13: In Vivo OT Mouse Model (DP Study)

[0466] The effect of the polymer size (degree of polymerization, "DP") on induction of tolerance was investigated. Ya' pGal polymers (where k = 2, q = 3, the W^1 to W^2 ratio (e.g., the p to r ratio) was approximately 1:1, Z is N-acetylgalactosamine linked via the C-1 carbon, and R^2 is dithiobenzoate) of varying DPs were conjugated to ovalbumin peptide by way of thiol-reactive conjugation techniques. DP as used herein refers to the number of repeat units in the Y' portion of the conjugate. The ovalbumin peptide sequence included the MHCI dominant epitope, SIINFEKL, which is recognized by antigen-specific OTI T cells. Briefly, a total of 5.9×10^5 unlabeled OTI CD8+ T cells and 5.9×10^5 unlabeled OTII CD4+ T cells were injected into CD45.1 + recipient mice. At 1 day following adoptive transfer, mice were i.v. administered saline solutions containing pGal-OVA-peptide conjugates with degrees of polymerization (DP) of 57, 70, 126 kDa, or saline alone. Each mouse received 1.31 nmol of test article. At 15 d following adoptive transfer, mice were challenged with 2.5 μg of OVA and 12.5 ng of ultrapure E.coli LPS (InvivoGen) in 25 μL of saline injected intradermally into each rear and front leg pad (Hock method: total dose of 10 μg of OVA and 50 ng of LPS). Mice were sacrificed 4 days following challenge, and spleen and draining lymph node cells were isolated for phenotypic analysis and responses to antigen-specific restimulation. For ELISA analysis of cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 0.1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript). Supernatants were harvested after 3 days of culture and analyzed for cytokine production by ELISA. For flow cytometry analysis of intracellular cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript) for 3 h. brefeldin-A (BD Biosciences) was added, and restimulation was resumed for an additional 2.5 h before staining and flow cytometry analysis.

[0467] Profound tolerance was induced in the CD8+ T cell compartment by treatment with Ya' pGal polymers of varying DPs, as shown by data from spleen, in Figures 31A-D (* indicate $p<0.05$, ** indicate $p<0.01$, *** indicate $p<0.001$, **** indicate $p<0.0001$). In terms of total cell frequencies, increase in Ya' pGal polymer DP resulted in

decreased levels of OTI cells after challenge, statistically lower than treatment by saline, as shown in Figure 31A. When the cells that remained were analyzed by flow cytometry for expression of IFN-gamma after re-exposure to OVA antigen, the frequency of cells expressing this inflammatory cytokine were decreased most strongly in the groups receiving the treatment of Ya' pGal polymers with highest DP, as shown in Figure 31B. Conversely, the treatment of Ya' pGal polymers with lowest DP resulted in the lowest reduction in frequency of IFN-gamma expressing cells. Furthermore, reduction in the quantity of the IFNgamma cytokine measured in cell culture supernatant (Figure 31C) mirrored the flow cytometry trends.

[0468] T cell phenotype was further assessed by measurement of T cell anergy and exhaustion marker Programmed Cell Death Protein -1 (PD-1) and was found to inversely correlate with inflammatory cytokine expression (Figure 31D). Groups treated with Ya' pGal polymers with highest DP resulted in highest frequency of PD1+ OT IT cells.

[0469] Thus, increase in DP of Ya' pGal polymers resulted in increase in tolerization, as measured by reduction of inflammatory antigen-specific T cells and increase in tolerogenic T cell phenotype. Trends in the lymph nodes (data not shown) were consistent with the trends from the spleen.

Example 14: In Vivo OT Mouse Model (DP Study)

[0470] Effect of pGlu polymer size (degree of polymerization, DP) on induction of tolerance was investigated. Ya' pGlu polymers (where k = 2, q = 3, the W^1 to W^2 ratio (e.g., the p to r ratio) was approximately 1:1, Z is N-acetylglucosamine linked via the C-1 carbon, and R^2 is dithiobenzoate) of varying DPs were conjugated to ovalbumin peptide by way of thiol-reactive conjugation techniques. The ovalbumin peptide sequence included the MHCI dominant epitope, SIINFEKL, which is recognized by antigen-specific OTI T cells. Briefly, a total of 5.9×10^5 unlabeled OTI CD8+ T cells and 5.9×10^5 unlabeled OTII CD4+ T cells were injected into CD45.1 + recipient mice. At 1 day following adoptive transfer, mice were i.v. administered saline solutions containing pGlu-OVA-peptide conjugates with DPs of 55, 76, or 94 kDa; or saline alone. Each mouse received 1.31 nmol of test article. At 15 d following adoptive transfer, mice were challenged with 2.5 μg of OVA and 12.5 ng of ultrapure E.coli LPS (InvivoGen) in 25 μL of saline injected intradermally into each rear and front leg pad (Hock method: total dose of 10 μg of OVA and 50 ng of LPS). Mice were

sacrificed 4 days following challenge, and spleen and draining lymph node cells were isolated for phenotypic analysis and responses to antigen-specific restimulation. For ELISA analysis of cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 0.1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript). Supernatants were harvested after 3 days of culture and analyzed for cytokine production by ELISA. For flow cytometry analysis of intracellular cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript) for 3 h. brefeldin-A (BD Biosciences) was added, and restimulation was resumed for an additional 2.5 h before staining and flow cytometry analysis.

[0471] Profound tolerance was induced in the CD8+ T cell compartment by treatment with Ya' pGlu polymers of varying DPs, as shown by data from spleen, in Figures 32A-D (* indicate $p<0.05$, ** indicate $p<0.01$, *** indicate $p<0.001$, **** indicate $p<0.0001$). In terms of total cell frequencies, treatment with Ya' pGlu constructs resulted in decreased levels of OTI cells after challenge, statistically lower than treatment by saline, as shown in Figure 32A. When the cells that remained were analyzed by flow cytometry for expression of IFN-gamma after re-exposure to OVA antigen, the frequency of cells expressing this inflammatory cytokine were decreased in the groups receiving Ya' pGlu polymer treatment, as compared to saline treatment, as shown in Figure 32B. Furthermore, reduction in the quantity of the IFNgamma cytokine measured in cell culture supernatant (Figure 32C) mirrored the flow cytometry trends.

[0472] T cell phenotype was further assessed by measurement of T cell anergy and exhaustion marker Programmed Cell Death Protein -1 (PD-1) and was found to inversely correlate with inflammatory cytokine expression. Groups treated with Ya' pGlu polymer resulted in increased frequency of PD1+ OT IT cells, as compared to saline (Figure 32D).

[0473] Thus, treatment with pGlu polymer of various DPs resulted in increase in tolerization, as measured by reduction of inflammatory antigen-specific T cells and increase in tolerogenic T cell phenotype. Trends in the lymph nodes (data not shown) were consistent with the trends from the spleen.

Example 15: In Vivo OT Mouse Model (Monomer Composition Study)

[0474] Effect of Ya' pGal (where $k = 2$, $q = 3$, Z is N-acetylgalactosamine linked via the C-1 carbon, and R^2 is dithiobenzoate) W^1 to W^2 ratio on induction of tolerance was investigated. Ya' pGal polymers of varying repeat unit compositions were conjugated to

ovalbumin peptide by way of thiol-reactive conjugation techniques. The ovalbumin peptide sequence included the MHCI dominant epitope, SIINFEKL, which is recognized by antigen-specific OTI T cells. Polymers with % sugar monomer and % spacer monomer varied relative to each other were used; nomenclature indicates % sugar monomer: % spacer monomer. Briefly, A total of 6.9 x 10^5 unlabeled OTI CD8+ T cells and 6.9 x 10^5 unlabeled OTII CD4+ T cells were injected into CD45.1 + recipient mice. At 1 day following adoptive transfer, mice were i.v. administered saline solutions containing free OVA05 peptide; pGal-OVA peptide conjugate with % sugar monomer ratio (of total monomer, comprising sugar and spacer monomers) of 17%, 43%, 73%, 78%; or saline alone. Each mouse received 1.34 nmol of test article. At 15 d following adoptive transfer, mice were challenged with 2.5 μg of OVA and 12.5 ng of ultrapure E.coli LPS (InvivoGen) in 25 μL of saline injected intradermally into each rear and front leg pad (Hock method: total dose of 10 μg of OVA and 50 ng of LPS). Mice were sacrificed 4 days following challenge, and spleen and draining lymph node cells were isolated for phenotypic analysis and responses to antigen-specific restimulation. For ELISA analysis of cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 0.1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript). Supernatants were harvested after 3 days of culture and analyzed for cytokine production by ELISA. For flow cytometry analysis of intracellular cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript) for 3 h. brefeldin-A (BD Biosciences) was added, and restimulation was resumed for an additional 2.5 h before staining and flow cytometry analysis.

[0475] Tolerance was induced in the CD8+ T cell compartment by treatment with Ya' pGal polymers of varying monomer compositions, when monomer incorporation was greater than 20% sugar monomer, as shown by data from spleen, in Figures 33A-D. In terms of total cell frequencies, Ya' pGal polymers with greater than 20% sugar monomer incorporation resulted in decreased levels of OTI cells after challenge, as shown in Figure 33A. When the cells that remained were analyzed by flow cytometry for expression of IFN-gamma after re-exposure to OVA antigen, the frequency of cells expressing this inflammatory cytokine were decreased most strongly in the groups receiving the treatment of Ya' pGal polymers with greater than 20% sugar monomer incorporation, as shown in Figure

33B. Furthermore, reduction in the quantity of the IFNgamma cytokine measured in cell culture supernatant (Figure 33C) mirrored the flow cytometry trends.

[0476] T cell phenotype was further assessed by measurement of T cell anergy and exhaustion marker Programmed Cell Death Protein -1 (PD-1) and was found to inversely correlate with inflammatory cytokine expression. Groups treated with Ya' pGal polymers with greater than 20% sugar monomer incorporation resulted in an increase in frequency of PD1+ OT IT cells compared to saline (Figure 33D). Trends in the lymph nodes (data not shown) were consistent with the trends from the spleen.

Example 16: In Vivo OT Mouse Model (Monomer Composition Study)

[0477] Effect of Ya' pGlu (where k = 2, q = 3, Z is N-acetylglucosamine linked via the C-1 carbon, and R^2 is dithiobenzoate) W^1 to W^2 ratio on induction of tolerance was investigated. Ya' pGlu polymers of varying monomer compositions were conjugated to ovalbumin peptide by way of thiol-reactive conjugation techniques. The ovalbumin peptide sequence included the MHCI dominant epitope, SIINFEKL, which is recognized by antigen-specific OTI T cells. Polymers with % sugar monomer and % spacer monomer varied relative to each other were used; nomenclature indicates % sugar monomer: % spacer monomer. Briefly, a total of 6.9 x 10^5 unlabeled OTI CD8+ T cells and 6.9 x 10^5 unlabeled OTII CD4+ T cells were injected into CD45.1 + recipient mice. At 1 day following adoptive transfer, mice were i.v. administered saline solutions containing free OVA05 peptide; pGlu-OVA peptide conjugates with % sugar monomer ratio of 18%, 48%, 78%; or saline alone. Each mouse received 1.34 nmol of test article. At 15 d following adoptive transfer, mice were challenged with 2.5 μg of OVA and 12.5 ng of ultrapure E.coli LPS (InvivoGen) in 25 μL of saline injected intradermally into each rear and front leg pad (Hock method: total dose of 10 μg of OVA and 50 ng of LPS). Mice were sacrificed 4 days following challenge, and spleen and draining lymph node cells were isolated for phenotypic analysis and responses to antigen-specific restimulation. For ELISA analysis of cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 0.1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript). Supernatants were harvested after 3 days of culture and analyzed for cytokine production by ELISA. For flow cytometry analysis of intracellular cytokines, cells were restimulated in the presence of 1 mg/ml OVA or 1 μM SIINFEKL peptide (Genscript) for 3 h. brefeldin-A (BD Biosciences)

was added, and restimulation was resumed for an additional 2.5 h before staining and flow cytometry analysis.

[0478] Tolerance was induced in the CD8+ T cell compartment by treatment with Ya' pGlu polymers of varying monomer compositions, as shown by data from spleen, in Figures 34A-D. In terms of total cell frequencies, Ya' pGlu polymers resulted in decreased levels of OTI cells after challenge, as shown in Figure 34A. When the cells that remained were analyzed by flow cytometry for expression of IFN-gamma after re-exposure to OVA antigen, the frequency of cells expressing this inflammatory cytokine were decreased in the groups receiving the treatment of pGlu polymers, as shown in Figure 34B. Furthermore, reduction in the quantity of the IFNgamma cytokine measured in cell culture supernatant (Figure 34C) mirrored the flow cytometry trends.

[0479] T cell phenotype was further assessed by measurement of T cell anergy and exhaustion marker Programmed Cell Death Protein -1 (PD-1) and was found to inversely correlate with inflammatory cytokine expression. Groups treated with Ya' pGlu polymers resulted in an increase in frequency of PD1+ OT IT cells compared to saline (Figure 34D). Trends in the lymph nodes (data not shown) were consistent with the trends from the spleen.

Example 17: Stability Study

[0480] Purification of conjugates as synthesized in Example 8. 6 M urea was added to the crude conjugate to a final concentration of 10% (v/v). Conjugate was purified by cation exchange. Fractions containing conjugate were identified by SDS-PAGE, pooled, and concentrated by ultrafiltration on a 3 kDa MWCO regenerated cellulose membrane. Size exclusion chromatography in PBS pH 7.2 was used for further polishing, but at larger scales this will be replaced by tangential flow filtration. Conjugate fractions were identified, pooled, and concentrated as before then sterile filtered using a MILLEX GV 0.22 um filter unit.

[0481] HPLC Analysis. Conjugates were dissolved to 1 mg/ml (dry weight) in PBS pH 7.2 (ovalbumin) or HEPES, pH 8.04 (insulin) and assayed for stability to heat (60°C), reducing conditions (10 mM reduced glutathione), and five freeze-thaw cycles. Samples were removed from incubation and assessed at time points by RP-HPLC, SEC-HPLC, and SDS-PAGE.

[0482] By Reverse Phase HPLC, 50 ul samples were were injected onto an XBridge C18 BEH C18 2.5µm column and eluted with a gradient of 5-95% acetonitrile in water containing 0.1% TFA. On a 3 mm X 75 mm column, a run is complete in 7 minutes. Peaks were identified as polymer by absorbance at 302-340 nm, or as peptide by absorbance at 280 nm. Conjugate absorbed in both regions. HPLC peaks which began to appear during incubation which absorbed like free monomer or free peptide/protein were quantitated as area under the peak.

[0483] In SEC-HPLC, 50 ul samples were injected onto an Acquity UPLC protein BEH SEC 200Å column (4.6 mm X 150 mm) and eluted isocratically in PBS, pH 7.2. Peaks were similarly identified and quantitated.

[0484] For freeze-thaw samples, conjugates were dissolved to 1 mg/ml based on dry weight in PBS and put through five cycles of freezing at -20°C followed by thawing at 20°C. The sample was then analyzed by the RP-HPLC method.

[0485] SDS-PAGE was performed by loading approximately 2 ug of conjugate in non-reducing loading buffer onto a 4-12% Bis Tris Bolt gel. Standards of ovalbumin or insulin were loaded to generate a standard curve on each gel from 0.1-2ug. Gels were run according to manufacturers' directions, stained with InstantBlue coomassie blue, and imaged on a ChemiDoc MP by BioRad. The gel bands were quantitated using the Bio-Rad ImageLab 6.0 software and by ImageJ software for comparison. ImageJ was preferred because it deals better with baselines, but the findings do not change depending on which software is used to process the images.

[0486] Figures 35B and 35D show the results of the testing.

[0487] Accordingly, it is to be understood that the embodiments of the invention herein described are merely illustrative of the application of the principles of the invention. Reference herein to details of the illustrated embodiments is not intended to limit the scope of the claims, which themselves recite those features regarded as essential to the invention. The drawings are for the purpose of illustrating embodiments of the invention only, and not for the purpose of limiting it.

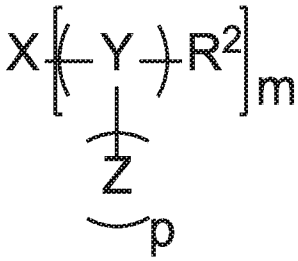
[0488] It is contemplated that various combinations or subcombinations of the specific features and aspects of the embodiments disclosed above may be made and still fall within one or more of the inventions. Further, the disclosure herein of any particular feature,

aspect, method, property, characteristic, quality, attribute, element, or the like in connection with an embodiment can be used in all other embodiments set forth herein. Accordingly, it should be understood that various features and aspects of the disclosed embodiments can be combined with or substituted for one another in order to form varying modes of the disclosed inventions. Thus, it is intended that the scope of the present inventions herein disclosed should not be limited by the particular disclosed embodiments described above. Moreover, while the invention is susceptible to various modifications, and alternative forms, specific examples thereof have been shown in the drawings and are herein described in detail. It should be understood, however, that the invention is not to be limited to the particular forms or methods disclosed, but to the contrary, the invention is to cover all modifications, equivalents, and alternatives falling within the spirit and scope of the various embodiments described and the appended claims. Any methods disclosed herein need not be performed in the order recited. The methods disclosed herein include certain actions taken by a practitioner; however, they can also include any third-party instruction of those actions, either expressly or by implication. For example, actions such as "administering a tolerance inducing liver targeting composition" include "instructing the administration of a tolerance inducing liver targeting composition." In addition, where features or aspects of the disclosure are described in terms of Markush groups, those skilled in the art will recognize that the disclosure is also thereby described in terms of any individual member or subgroup of members of the Markush group.

[0489] The ranges disclosed herein also encompass any and all overlap, sub-ranges, and combinations thereof. Language such as "up to," "at least," "greater than," "less than," "between," and the like includes the number recited. Numbers preceded by a term such as "about" or "approximately" include the recited numbers. For example, "about 90%" includes "90%." In some embodiments, at least 95% homologous includes 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, and 100% homologous to the reference sequence. In addition, when a sequence is disclosed as "comprising" a nucleotide or amino acid sequence, such a reference shall also include, unless otherwise indicated, that the sequence "comprises", "consists of" or "consists essentially of" the recited sequence.

WHAT IS CLAIMED IS:

1. A compound comprising Formula 1:



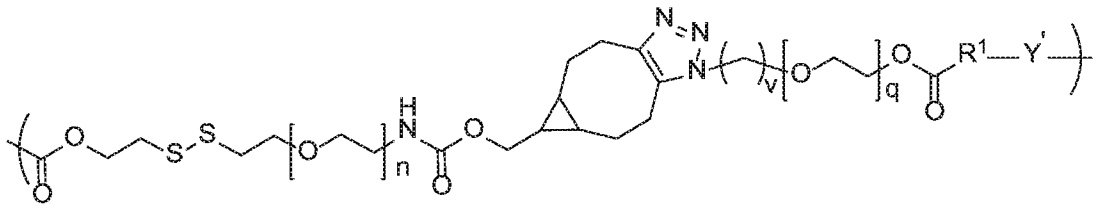
Formula 1

where:

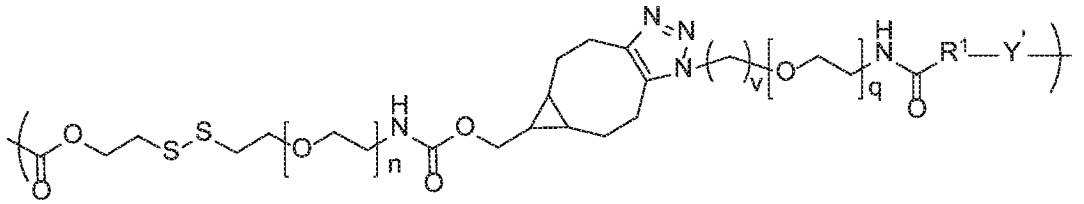
m is an integer from about 1 to 100;

X comprises an antigen or a tolerogenic portion thereof;

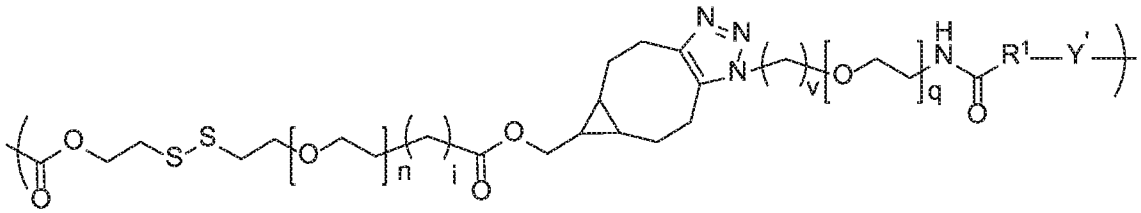
Y is of a linker moiety having a formula selected from the group consisting of:



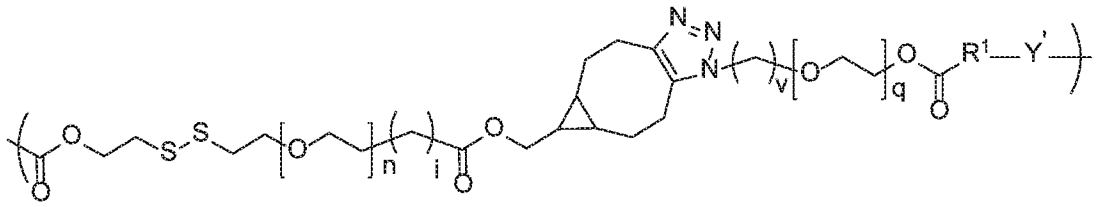
Yj'



Yk'

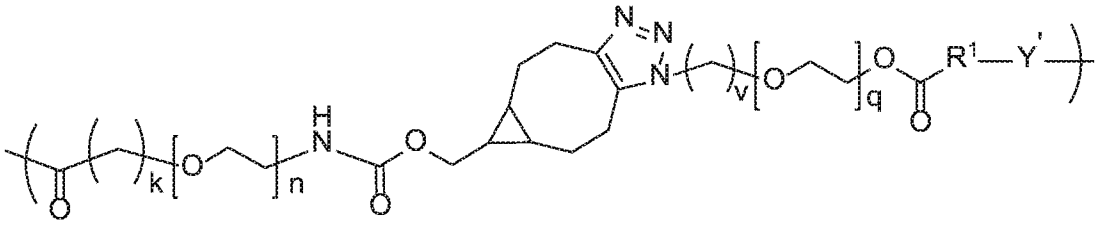


Yl'



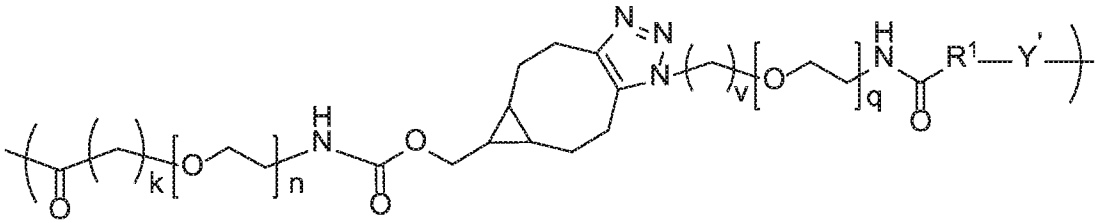
,

Ym'



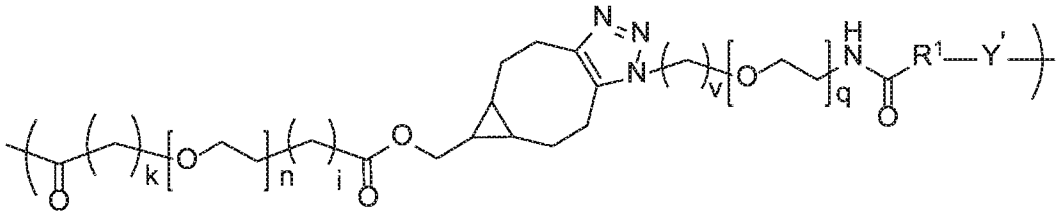
,

Yn'



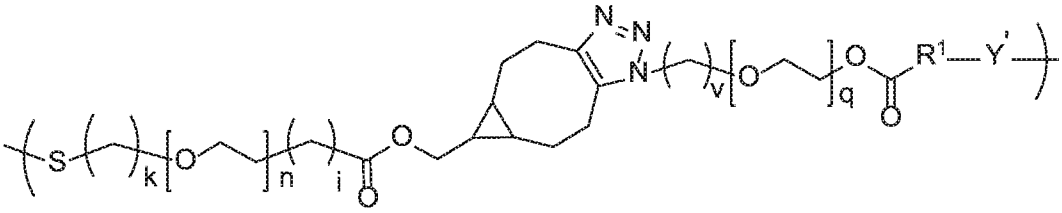
,

Yo'



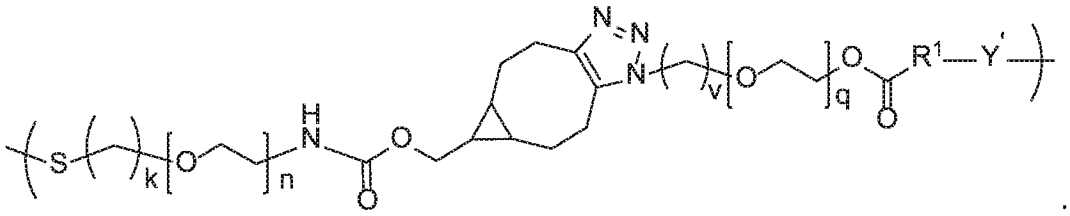
,

Yp'



, and

Yq'



;

Yr'

wherein:

n is an integer from about 1 to about 100;

q is an integer from about 1 to about 100;

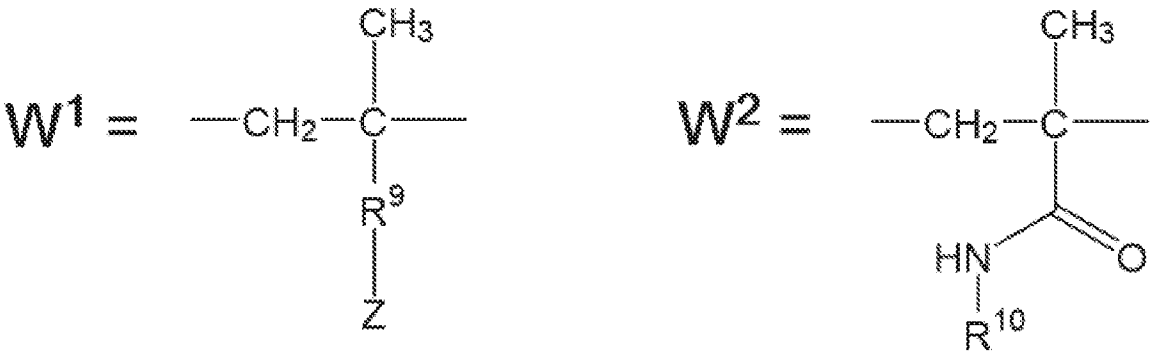
k is an integer from about 1 to about 12;

i is an integer from about 0 to about 20;

v is an integer from about 1 to about 4;

R_1 is selected from the group consisting of $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, and $-CH(CH_3)-$; and

Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2, where W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:



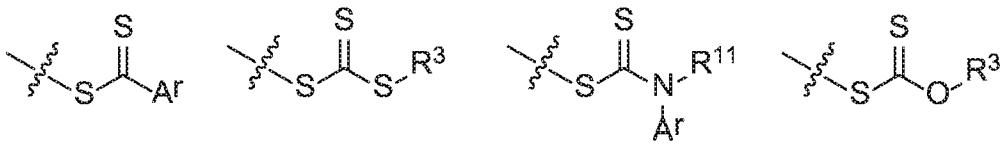
wherein the number of repeat units of W^1 is denoted as p and wherein p is an integer of at least about 1;

wherein the number of repeat units of W^2 is denoted as r and wherein r is an integer of at least about 1;

where, R^9 is a direct bond, $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-$, or $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-(O-CH_2-CH_2)_t-$;

t is an integer from 1 to 5; and

R^2 is selected from the group consisting of:



I II III IV

where Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety (e.g., optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl, etc.), and R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl; and

Z comprises a liver-targeting moiety.

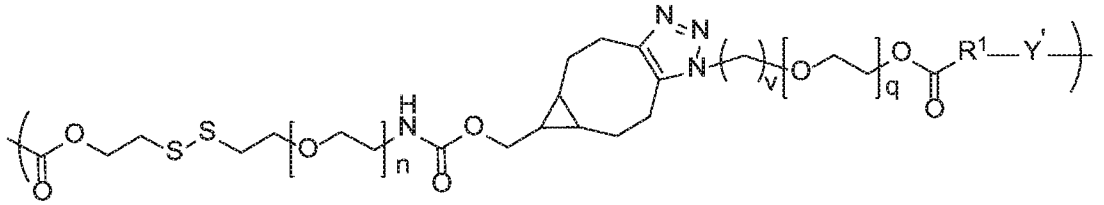
2. The compound of claim 1, where Z is galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine.

3. The compound of claim 2, where Z is conjugated at its C1, C2 or C6 to Y.

4. The compound of claim 2, wherein the ratio of p to r is about 1:1.

5. The compound of claim 2, wherein the ratio of p to r is about 4:1.

6. The compound of claim 1, where Y is:



Yj'

where:

n is 43;

v is 2;

q is 3;

R^1 is $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$;

R^9 is $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-(O-CH_2-CH_2)_t-$;

t is 1; and

Z is one or more of galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine.

7. The compound of claim 6, where Z is N-acetylgalactosamine or N-acetylglucosamine.

8. The compound of claim 1, where Y is prepared using N-hydroxysuccinamidyl linkers, malaemide linkers, vinylsulfone linkers, pyridyl di-thiol-poly(ethylene glycol) linkers, pyridyl di-thiol linkers, n-nitrophenyl carbonate linkers, NHS-ester linkers, and nitrophenoxy poly(ethylene glycol)ester linkers.

9. The compound of claim 1, where X induces an unwanted immune response in a subject.

10. The compound of claim 1, wherein X is associated with an autoimmune disease.

11. The compound of Claim 10, wherein the autoimmune disease is selected from the group consisting of Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, and Parkinson's disease.

12. The compound of claim 1, wherein X comprises a self antigen.

13. The compound of claim 12, wherein the self antigen is selected from myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

14. The compound of claim 12, wherein the self antigen is selected from insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65), GAD-67, insulinomaassociated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 213 (IA-213), ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin- A, HSP-60, caboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestinepancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein,

regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6- phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5, and a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

15. The compound of claim 1, wherein X comprises a food antigen.

16. The compound of claim 15, wherein the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1), a-lactalbumin (ALA), lactotransferrin, actinidin (Act c 1, Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5), ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme, livetin, apovitillin, vosvetin, 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 1 lS globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4), profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5), Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1), profilin (Mus xp 1), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

17. The compound of claim 15, wherein the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

18. The compound of claim 15, wherein the food antigen is associated with celiac disease.

19. The compound of claim 1, wherein X comprises a therapeutic agent.

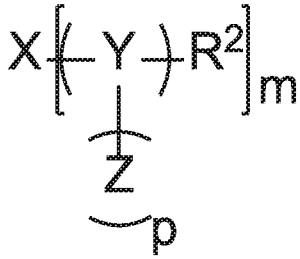
20. The compound of claim 18, wherein the therapeutic agent is selected from Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide,

Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

21. The compound of claim 1, wherein X comprises a transplant antigen.

22. The compound of claim 21, wherein the transplant antigen is selected from the group consisting of subunits of the MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins, and minor blood group antigens RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss.

23. A compound comprising Formula 1:



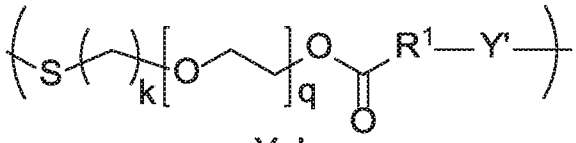
Formula 1

where:

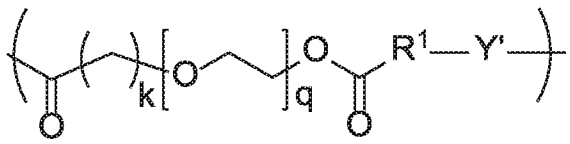
m is an integer from about 1 to 100;

X comprises an antigen or a tolerogenic portion thereof;

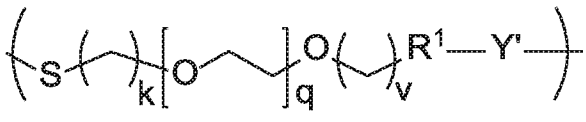
Y is of a linker moiety having a formula selected from the group consisting of:



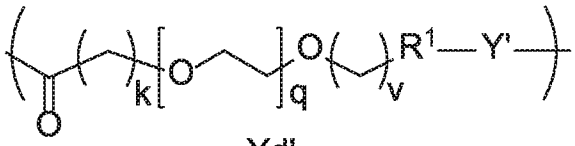
Ya'



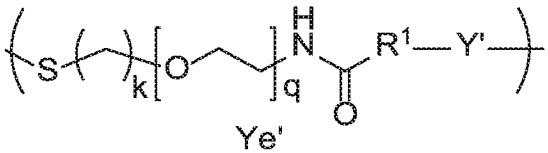
Yb'



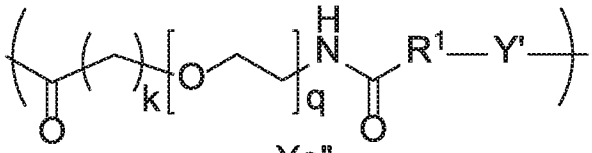
Yc'



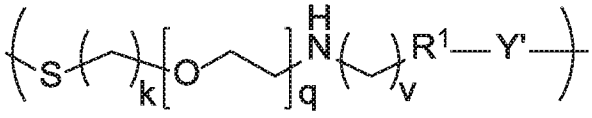
Yd'



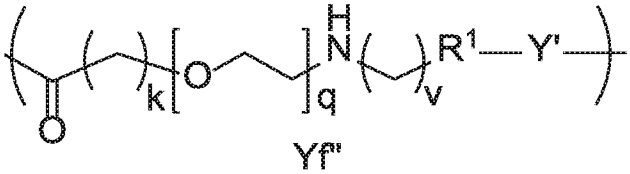
Ye'



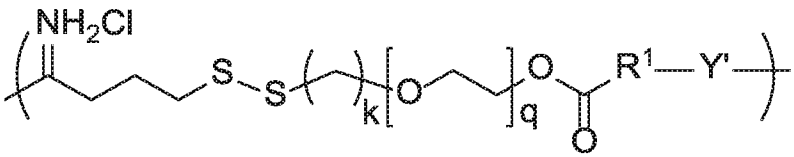
Ye"



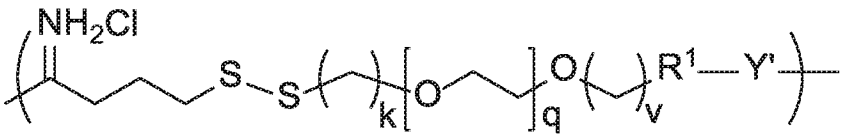
Yf'



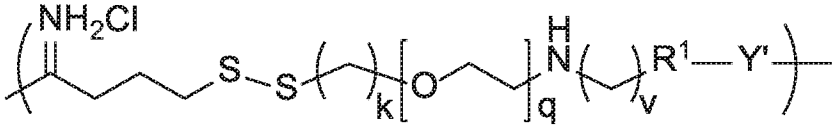
Yf"



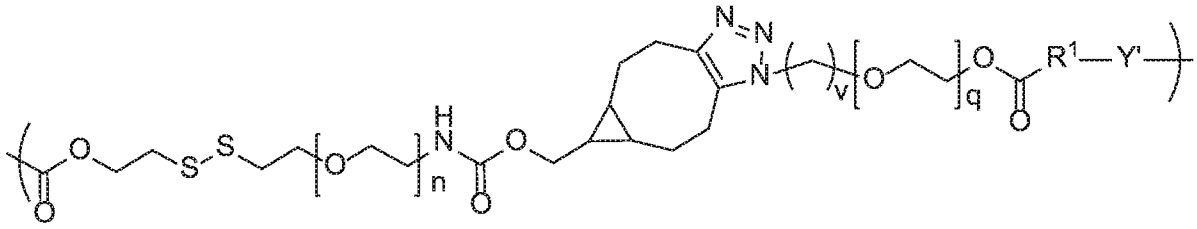
Yg'



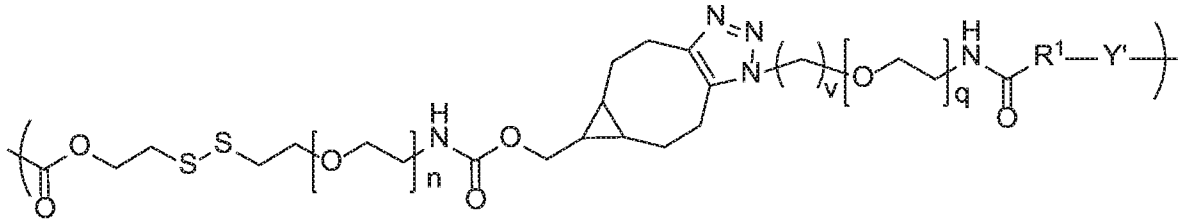
Yh'



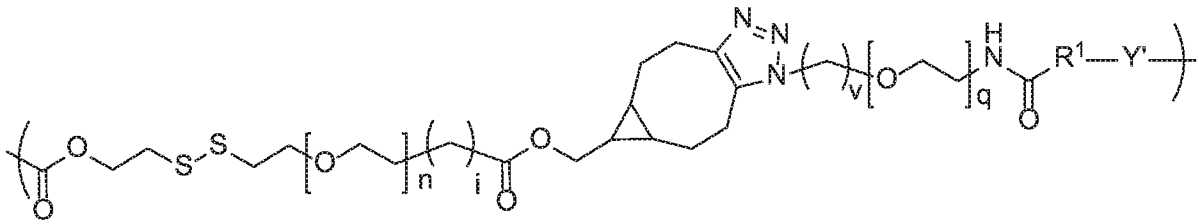
Yi'



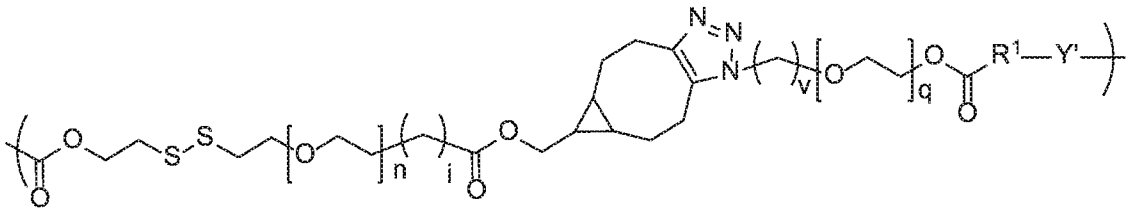
Yj'



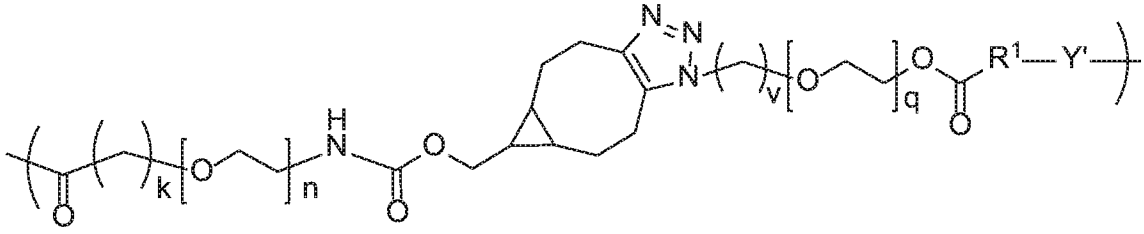
Yk'



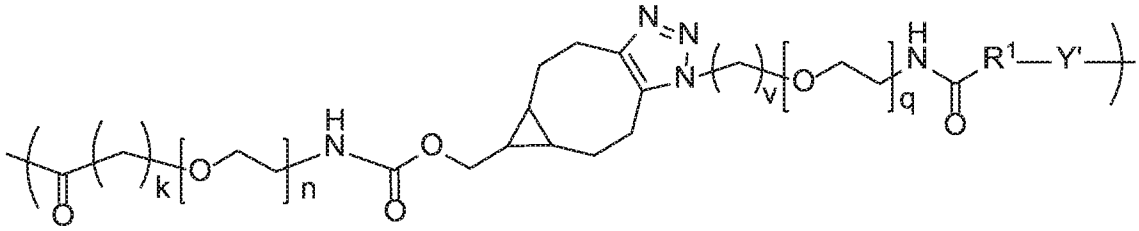
Yl'



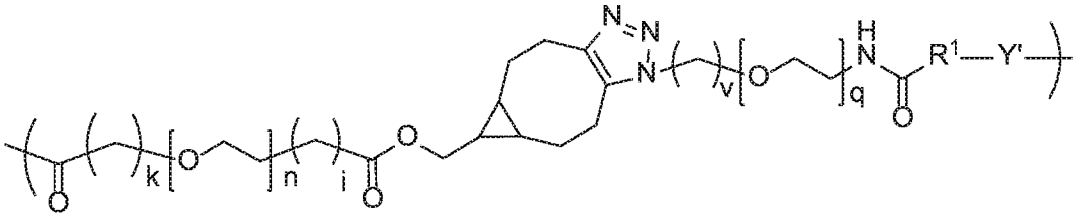
Ym'



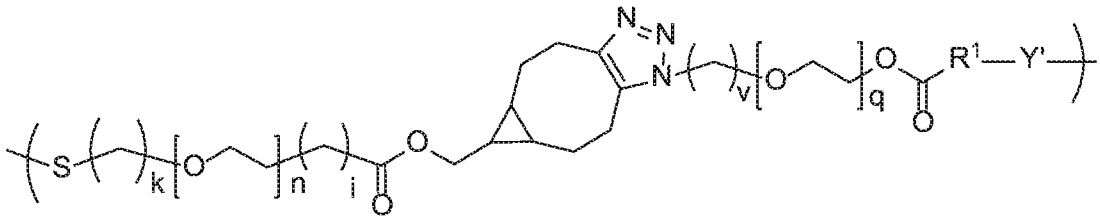
Yn'



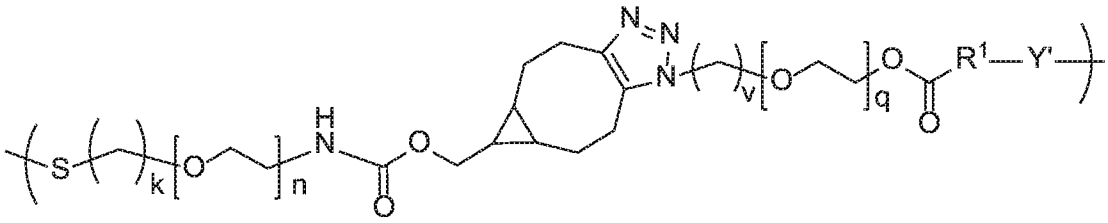
Yo'



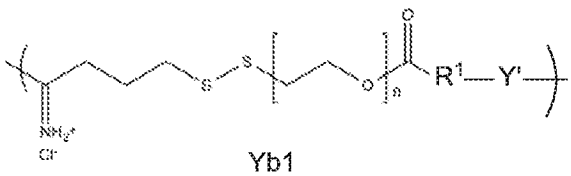
Yp'



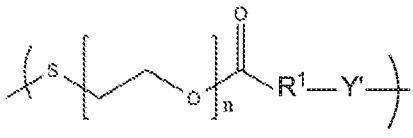
Yq'



Yr'

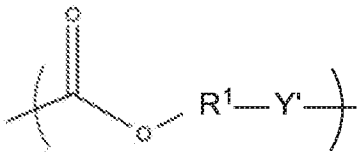


Yb1

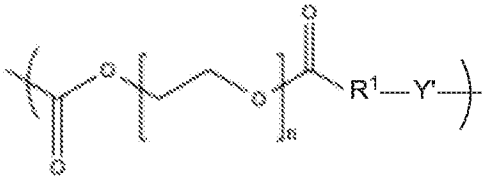


Yc1

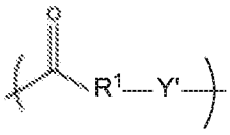
Yd1



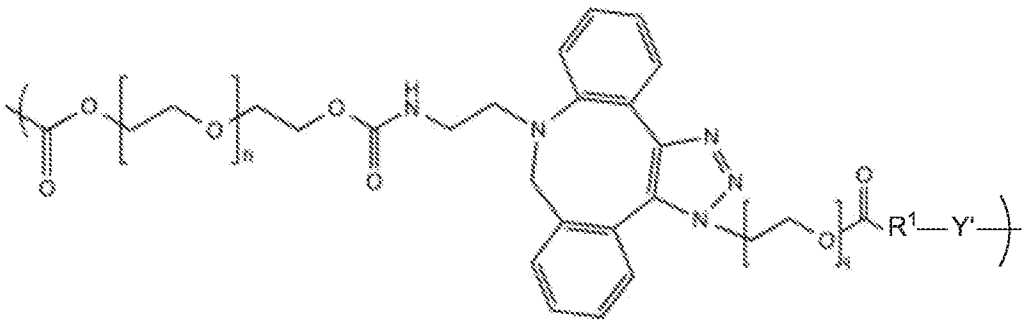
Ye1



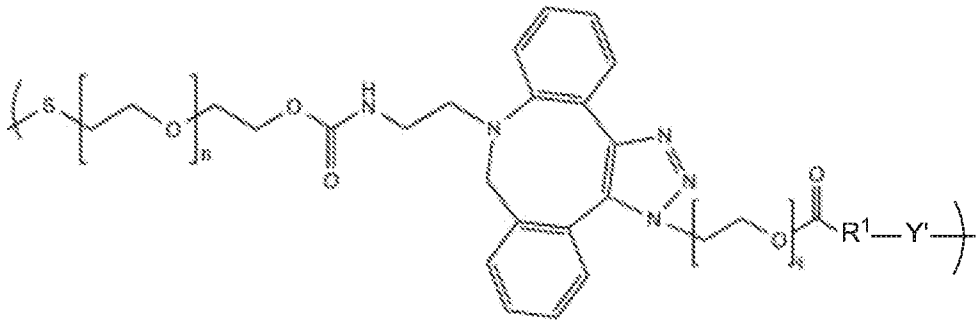
Yf1



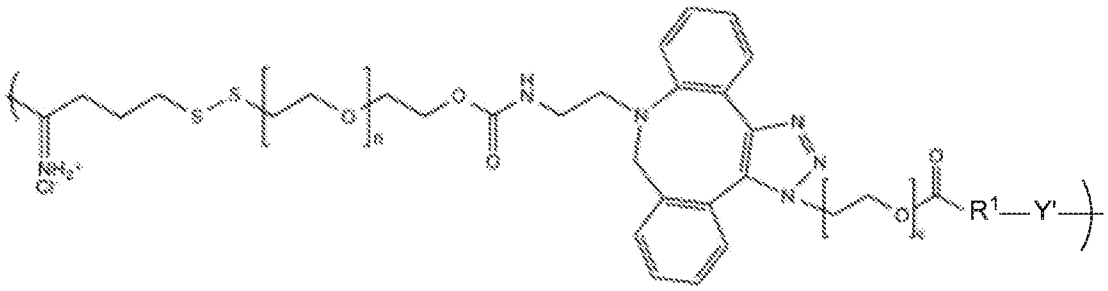
Yg1



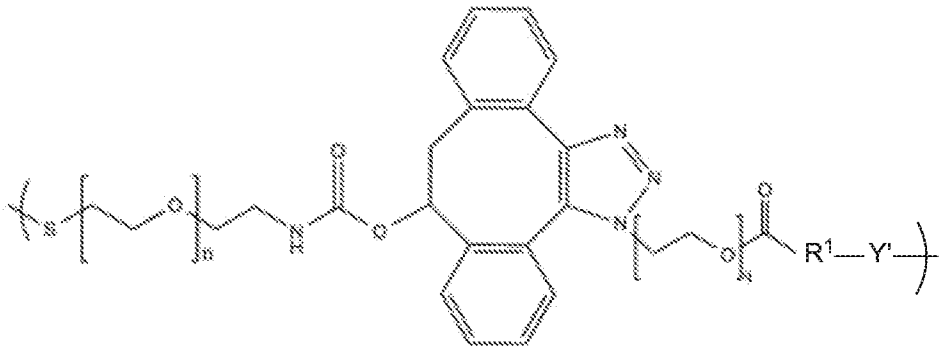
Yh1



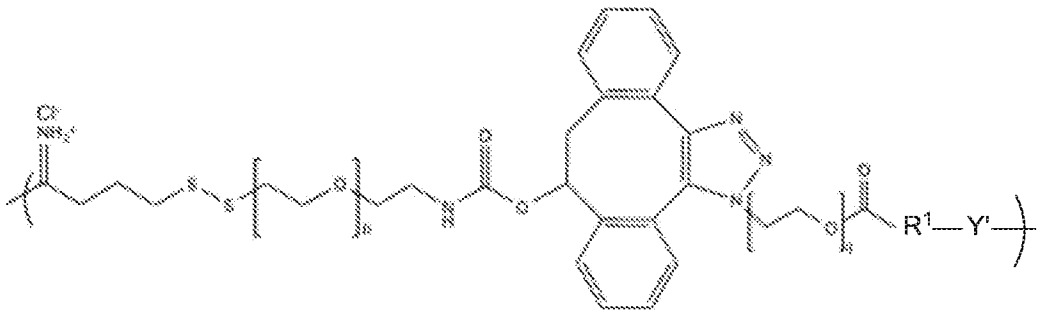
Yi1



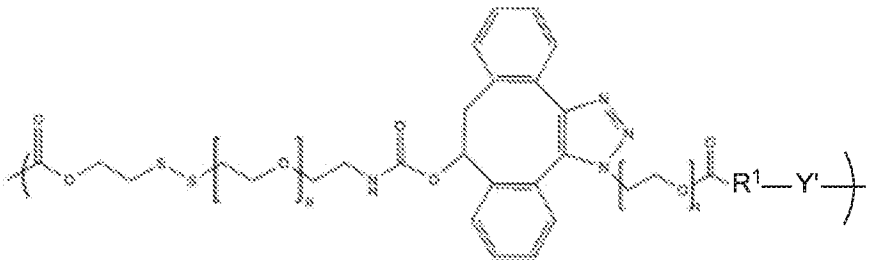
Yj1



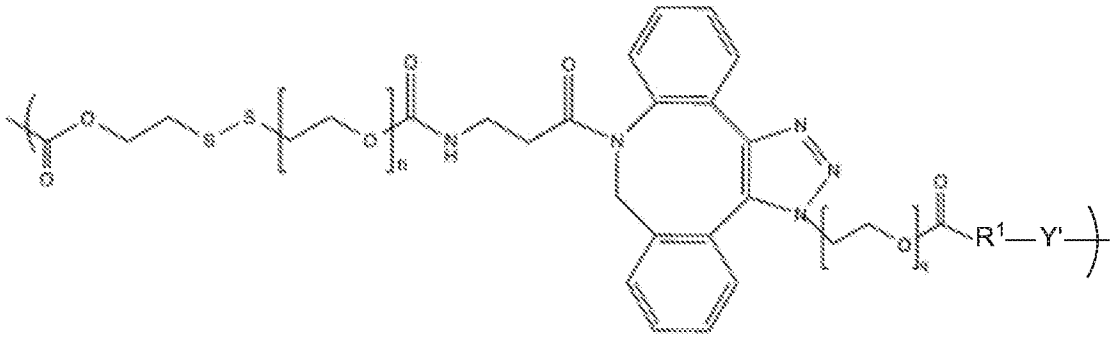
Yk1



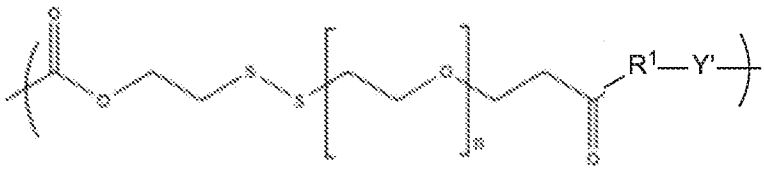
YL1



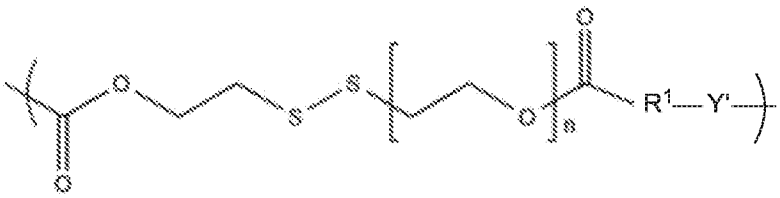
Ym1



Yn1



Yo1



Yp1

wherein:

n is an integer from about 1 to about 100;

q is an integer from about 1 to about 100;

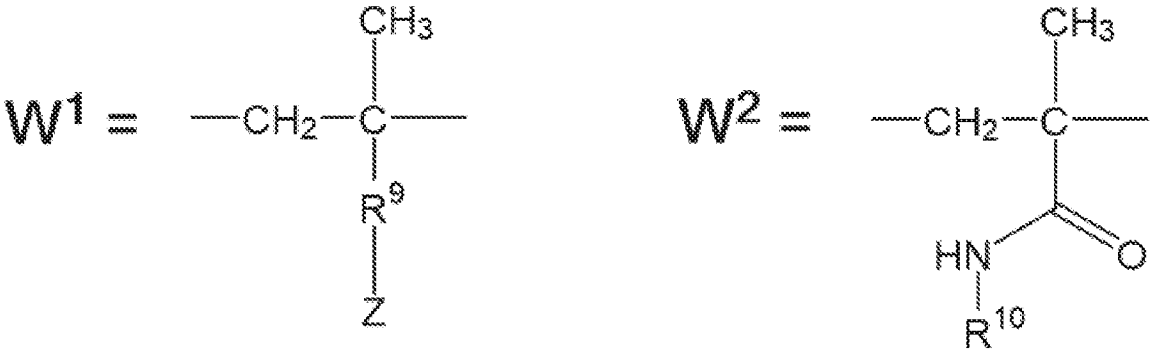
k is an integer from about 1 to about 20;

i is an integer from about 0 to about 20;

v is an integer from about 1 to about 20;

R_1 is selected from the group consisting of $-CH_2-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CH_3)-$, $-(CH_2)_2-CH(CH_3)-$, and $-CH(CH_3)-$; and

Y' is a random copolymer or block copolymer of W^1 and W^2, where W^1 and W^2 are as depicted below:



wherein the number of repeat units of W^1 in Y is denoted as p and wherein p is an integer of at least about 1;

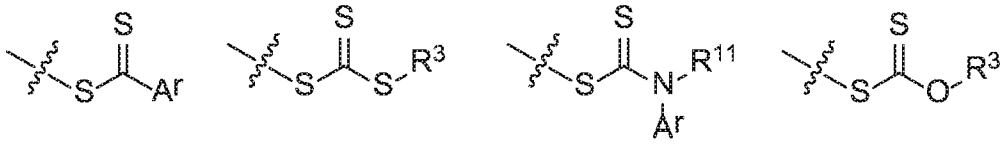
wherein the number of repeat units of W^2 in Y is denoted as r and wherein r is an integer of at least about 1;

wherein the sum of p and r is greater than about 170;

where, R^9 is a direct bond, $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-$, or $-C(O)-NH-(CH_2)_2-(O-CH_2-CH_2)_t-$;

t is an integer from 1 to 5; and

R^2 is selected from the group consisting of:



I II III IV

where Ar is a substituted or unsubstituted aromatic group, R^3 is any carbon-containing linear or heterocyclic moiety (e.g., optionally substituted alkyl, optionally substituted heterocyclyl, optionally substituted aryl, optionally substituted heteroaryl, etc.), and R^{11} is hydrogen or an optionally substituted alkyl; and

Z comprises a liver-targeting moiety.

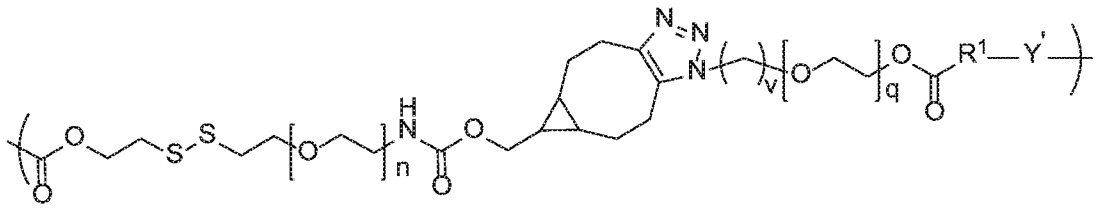
24. The compound of claim 23, where Z is galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine.

25. The compound of claim 24, where Z is conjugated at its C1, C2 or C6 to Y.

26. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 25, wherein the ratio of p to r is about 1:1.

27. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 25, wherein the ratio of p to r is about 4:1.

28. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 27, where Y is:



Yj'

where:

n is about 43 or about 44;

v is 2;

q is 3;

R^1 is $-(CH_2)_2-C(CH_3)(CN)-$; and

Z is one or more of galactose, glucose, galactosamine, glucosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, or N-acetylglucosamine.

29. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 28, where Z is N-acetylgalactosamine or N-acetylglucosamine.

30. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 29, where X induces an unwanted immune response in a subject.

31. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein X is associated with an autoimmune disease.

32. The compound of Claim 31, wherein the autoimmune disease is selected from the group consisting of Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, and Parkinson's disease.

33. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein X comprises a self antigen.

34. The compound of claim 33, wherein the self antigen is selected from insulin, proinsulin, preproinsulin, glutamic acid decarboxylase-65 (GAD-65), GAD-67, insulinomaassociated protein 2 (IA-2), and insulinoma-associated protein 213 (IA-213), ICA69, ICA12 (SOX-13), carboxypeptidase H, Imogen 38, GLIMA 38, chromogranin- A, HSP-60, caboxypeptidase E, peripherin, glucose transporter 2, hepatocarcinoma-intestinepancreas/pancreatic associated protein, S100β, glial fibrillary acidic protein, regenerating gene II, pancreatic duodenal homeobox 1, dystrophia myotonica kinase, islet-specific glucose-6- phosphatase catalytic subunit-related protein, SST G-protein coupled receptors 1-5, and a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

35. The compound of claim 33, wherein the self antigen is selected from myelin basic protein, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein and proteolipid protein, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

36. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein X comprises a food antigen.

37. The compound of claims 36, wherein the food antigen is associated with celiac disease.

38. The compound of claim 36, wherein the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of conarachin (Ara h 1), allergen II (Ara h 2), arachis agglutinin, conglutin (Ara h 6), 31 kda major allergen/disease resistance protein homolog (Mal d 2), lipid transfer protein precursor (Mal d 3), major allergen Mal d 1.03D (Mal d 1), a-lactalbumin (ALA),

lactotransferrin, actinidin (Act c 1, Act d 1), phytocystatin, thaumatin-like protein (Act d 2), kiwellin (Act d 5), ovomucoid, ovalbumin, ovotransferrin, and lysozyme, livetin, apovitillin, vosvetin, 2S albumin (Sin a 1), 1 lS globulin (Sin a 2), lipid transfer protein (Sin a 3), profilin (Sin a 4), profilin (Api g 4), high molecular weight glycoprotein (Api g 5), Pen a 1 allergen (Pen a 1), allergen Pen m 2 (Pen m 2), tropomyosin fast isoform, high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, major strawberry allergy Fra a 1-E (Fra a 1), profilin (Mus xp 1), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

39. The compound of claim 36, wherein the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of high molecular weight glutenin, low molecular weight glutenin, alpha-, gamma- and omega-gliadin, hordein, secalin, avenin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

40. The compound of claim 36, wherein the food antigen is selected from the group consisting of gluten, gliadin, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

41. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein X comprises a therapeutic agent.

42. The compound of claim 41, wherein the therapeutic agent is selected from Abciximab, Adalimumab, Agalsidase alfa, Agalsidase beta, Aldeslukin, Alglucosidase alfa, Factor VII, Factor VIII, Factor IX, Infliximab, L-asparaginase, Laronidase, Natalizumab, Octreotide, Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase (PAL), or Rasburicase (uricase), a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

43. The compound of claim 40, wherein the therapeutic agent is selected from the group consisting of aspariginase, uricase, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

44. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein X comprises a transplant antigen.

45. The compound of claim 44, wherein the transplant antigen is selected from the group consisting of subunits of the MHC class I and MHC class II haplotype proteins, and minor blood group antigens RhCE, Kell, Kidd, Duffy and Ss, a portion of any of said antigens, and a mimetic of any of said antigens.

46. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises insulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

47. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises proinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

48. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein the autoimmune disease is Type I diabetes and X comprises preproinsulin, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

49. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin basic protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

50. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic any of thereof.

51. The compound of any one of claims 23 to 30, wherein the autoimmune disease is multiple sclerosis and X comprises myelin proteolipid protein, a tolerogenic portion of thereof, or a mimetic thereof.

52. A composition comprising a compound according to any one of claims 1 to 51.

53. Use of a compound according to any one of Claims 1 to 51, for use in inducing tolerance to X.

54. A method of inducing tolerance to an antigen to which a subject is capable of developing an unwanted immune response, comprising administering a compound according to any one of Claims 1 to 50 to the subject.

55. The method of Claim 54, wherein the compound is administered prior to the subject being exposed to the antigen, after the subject has been exposed to the antigen, or both.

56. Use of the compound according to any one of claims 1 to 51 for the preparation of a medicament for inducing tolerance to an antigen.

57. The compound of any one of claims 1 to 51, wherein X comprises a foreign transplant antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which transplant recipients develop an unwanted immune response.

58. The compound or composition of any one of claims 1 to 52, wherein X comprises a foreign food, animal, plant or environmental antigen, a tolerogenic portion of any of thereof, or a mimetic of any of thereof against which induces patients develop an unwanted immune response.

59. The compound or composition of any one of claims 1 to 52, wherein X comprises a foreign therapeutic agent, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against which patients develop an unwanted immune response.

60. The compound or composition of any one of claims 1 to 52, wherein X comprises a self-antigen, a tolerogenic portion thereof, or a mimetic thereof against the endogenous version of which patients develop an unwanted immune response or a tolerogenic portion thereof.

61. The compound or composition of any one of claims 1 to 52, wherein X comprises an antibody, antibody fragment or ligand that specifically binds a circulating protein or peptide or antibody, which circulating protein or peptide or antibody is causatively involved in transplant rejection, immune response against a therapeutic agent, autoimmune disease, hypersensitivity and/or allergy.

62. A pharmaceutically acceptable composition for inducing tolerance to a therapeutic protein in a subject having a deficiency in production of a functional analogous native protein, comprising the compound of any one of claims 1 to 51.

63. Use of the compound or composition of any one of claims 1 to 52 for treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

64. The use of claim 63 wherein the unwanted immune response is associated with Type I diabetes, multiple sclerosis, rheumatoid arthritis, vitiligo, uveitis, pemphis vulgaris, neuromyelitis optica, Parkinson's disease, or celiac disease.

65. The compound or composition of any one of claims 1 to 52 for manufacturing a medicament for use in treating an unwanted immune response against an antigen.

66. A composition for treating a demyelinating disorder, comprising:

at least one antigen to which tolerance is desired, wherein the at least one antigen is selected from myelin basic protein (MBP) or a fragment of MBP, myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein (MOG) or a fragment of MOG, proteolipid protein (PLP) or a fragment of PLP, or combinations thereof,

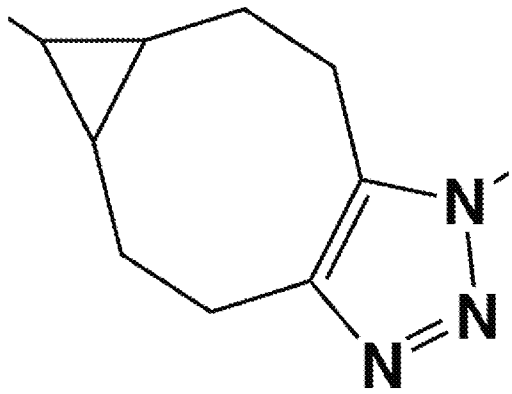
wherein the MBP or fragment thereof is selected from SEQ ID NOS: 8 and 26-39,

wherein the MOG or fragment thereof is selected from SEQ ID NOS: 12 and 40-46, and

wherein the PLP or fragment thereof comprises SEQ ID NO: 13 (PLP 139-154),

a liver targeting moiety, wherein the liver targeting moiety comprises a glucose or galactose sugar group; and

a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:



67. The composition of Claim 66, wherein the liver targeting moiety is selected from the group consisting of galactose, galactosamine, N-acetylgalactosamine, glucose, glucoseamine and N-acetylglucosamine.

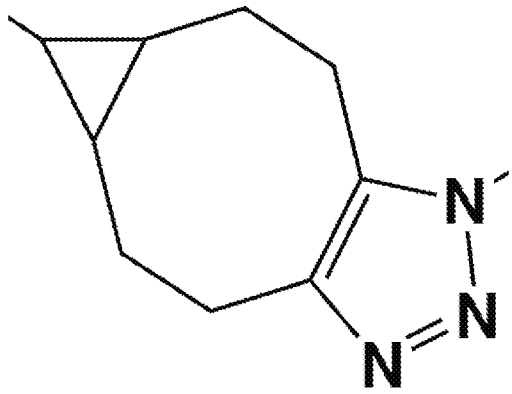
68. The composition of Claim 66 or 67, wherein the at least one antigen comprises at least one of SEQ ID 8, SEQ ID 12, and SEQ ID 13 coupled to the linker.

69. A composition for treating a celiac disease, comprising:

at least one antigen to which tolerance is desired, wherein the at least one antigen comprises LQLQPFPQPELPYPQPELPYPQPELPYPQPQPF;

a liver targeting moiety, wherein the liver targeting moiety comprises a glucose or galactose sugar group; and

a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:



70. A composition for treating Type I diabetes, comprising:

at least one antigen to which tolerance is desired, wherein the at least one antigen is selected from pre-proinuslin or a fragment of thereof, proinsulin or a fragment of thereof, insulin or a fragment of thereof, insulinoma-associated protein 2 (IA-2) or a fragment thereof, or combinations thereof,

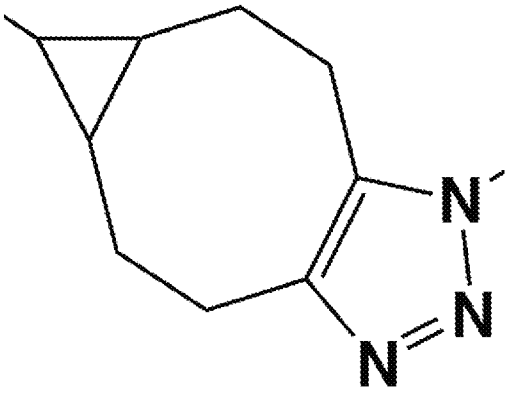
wherein the pre-proinsulin or fragment thereof comprises SEQ ID NO: 60, or a fragment thereof,

wherein the proinsulin or fragment thereof is selected from SEQ ID NOS: 48-59, and

wherein the IA-2 or fragment thereof is selected from SEQ ID NOS: 61-66

a liver targeting moiety, wherein the liver targeting moiety comprises a glucose or galactose sugar group; and

a linking group connecting the liver targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:



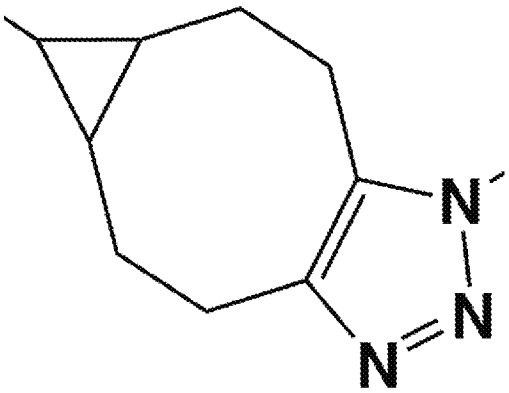
71. A composition for introducing an antigen of interest to the immune system, comprising:

a glucose-derived or galactose-derived targeting moiety,

wherein the targeting moiety is configured to bind liver sinusoidal endothelial cells (LSECs) and/or hepatocytes;

at least one antigen of interest, wherein binding of the composition to the LSECs and/or hepatocytes results in introduction of the antigen of interest to the immune system; and

a linking group connecting the targeting moiety to the antigen, the linking group comprising the following functional unit:



72. The composition of Claim 71, wherein the introduction of the composition to the immune system results in induction of tolerance to the antigen.

73. The composition of Claim 71 or 72, wherein the antigen of interest is associated with multiple sclerosis.

74. The composition of Claim 73, wherein the antigen of interest is selected from one or more of SEQ ID NOS: 4-13, 24-46 and 72-75.

75. The composition of Claim 71 or 72, wherein the antigen of interest is associated with Type I diabetes.

76. The composition of Claim 75, wherein the antigen of interest is selected from one or more of SEQ ID NOS: 1-3 and 48-71.

77. The composition of Claim 71 or 72, wherein the antigen of interest is associated with celiac disease.

78. The composition of Claim 77, wherein the antigen of interest is selected from one or more of SEQ ID NOS: 20-23 and 47.

79. The composition of Claim 71 or 72, wherein the antigen of interest is associated with Parkinson's disease.

80. The composition of Claim 79, wherein the antigen of interest is selected from one or more of SEQ ID NOS: 76-103.

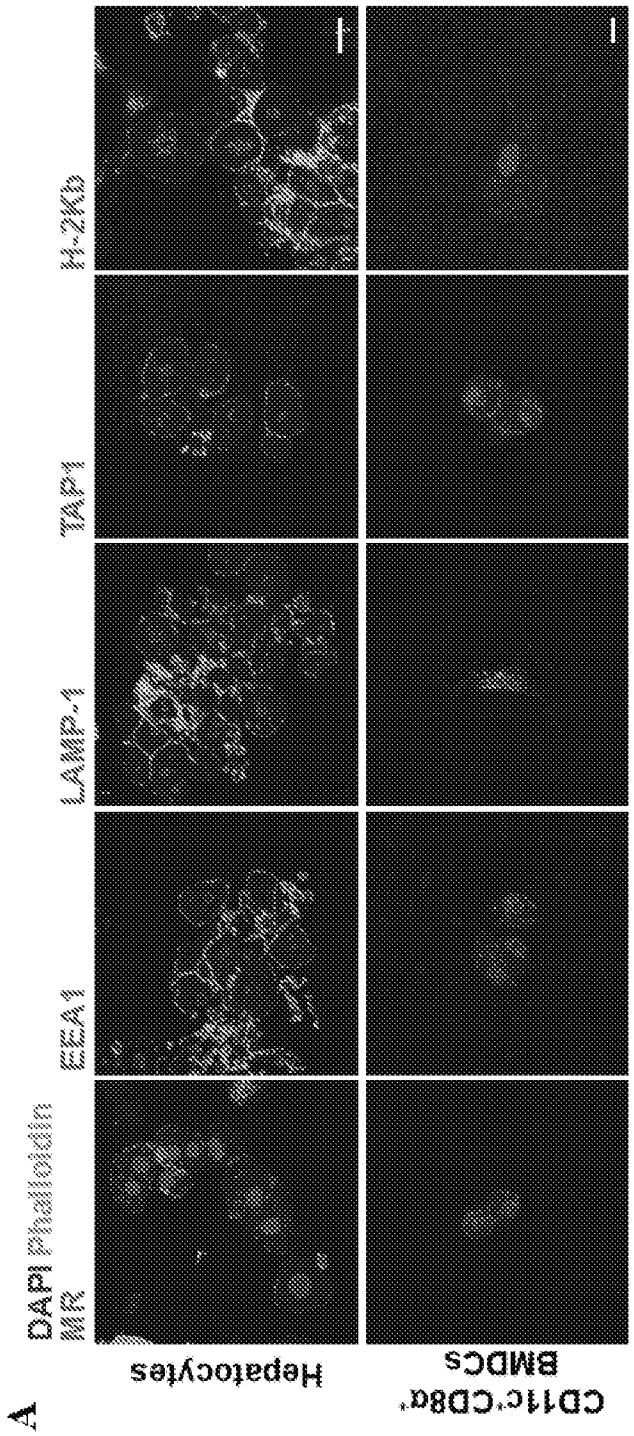

A
DAPI Phalloidin
MR
EEA1
LAMP-1
TAP1
H-2Kb
Hepatocytes
CD11c+CD8a+
BMDCs

Fig. 1A

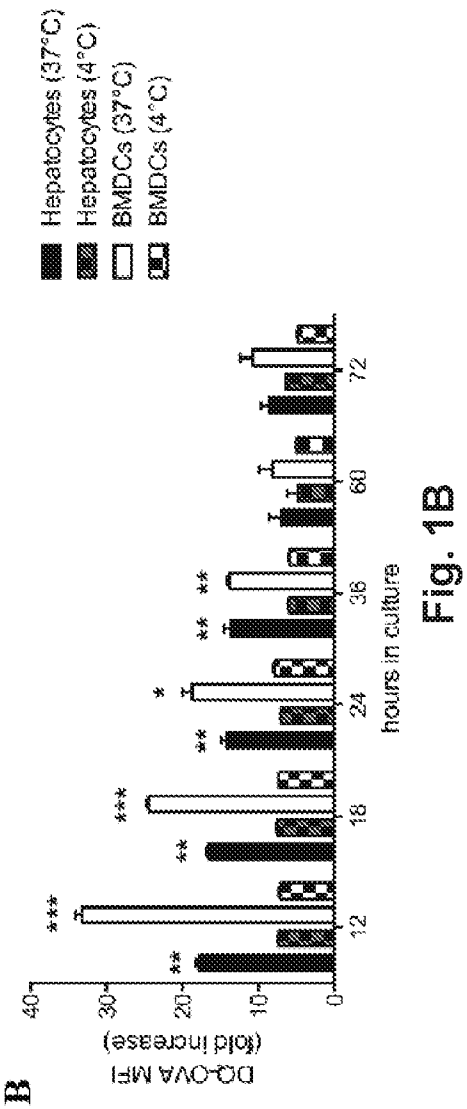

B
Hepatocytes (37°C)
Hepatocytes (4°C)
BMDCs (37°C)
BMDCs (4°C)
DQ-OVA MFI
(fold increase)
hours in culture
0
10
20
30
40
12
18
24
36
60
72
**
***
**
***
**
*
**
**

Fig. 1B

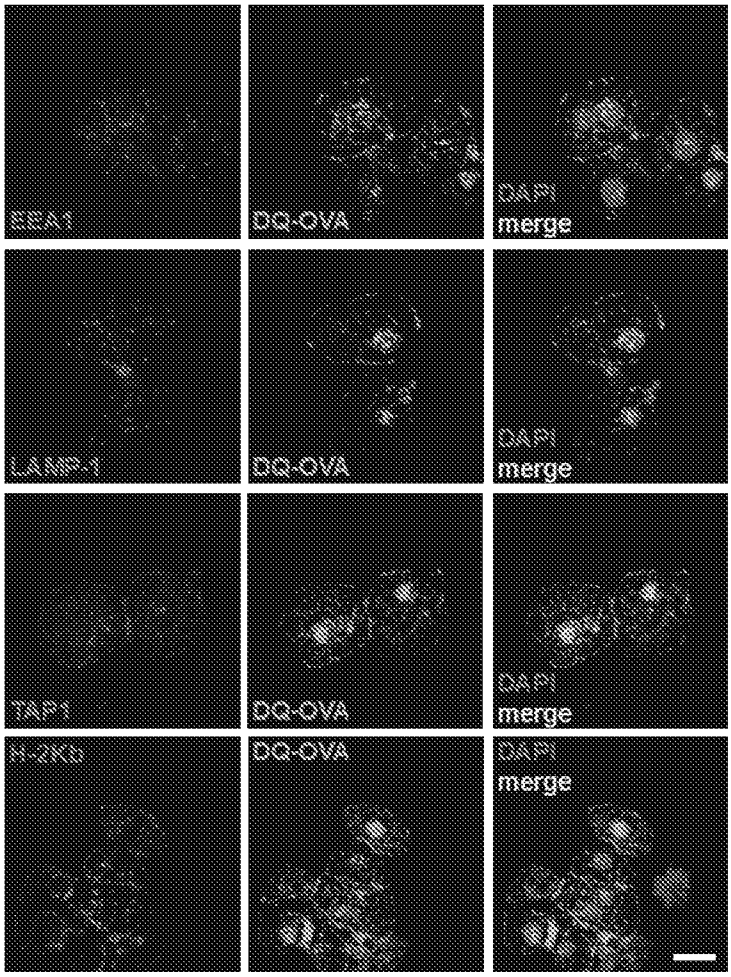


Fig. 1C

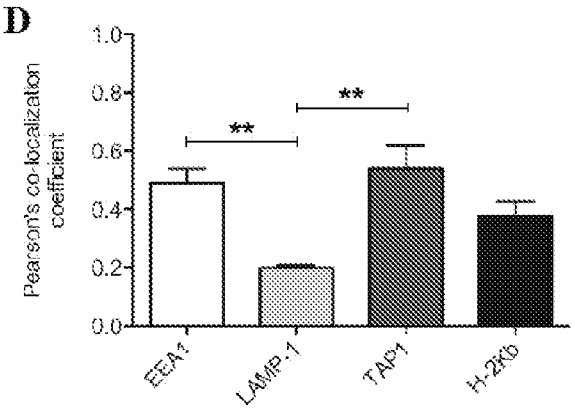


Fig. 1D

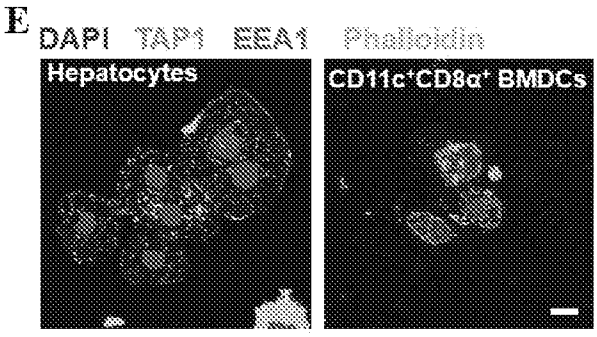


Fig. 1E

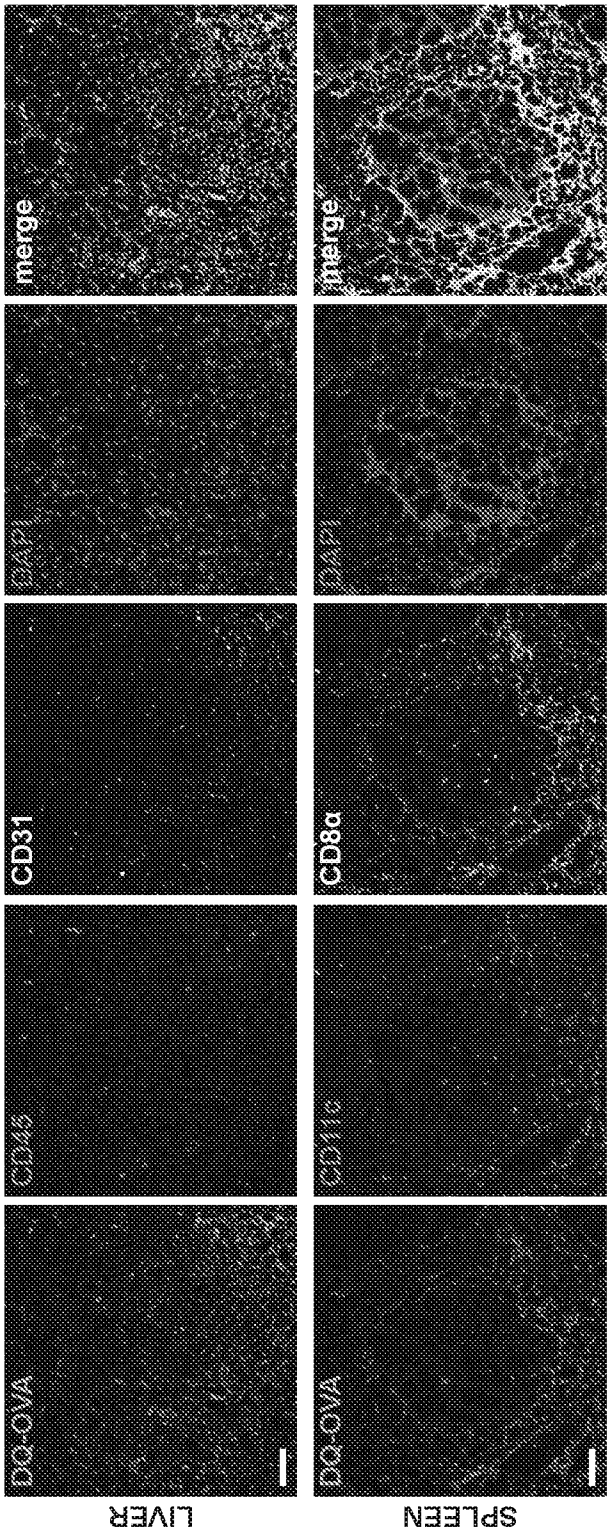

LIVER
SPLEEN
DQ-OVA
CD45
CD31
DAPI
merge
DQ-OVA
CD11c
CD8α
DAPI
merge

Fig. 2

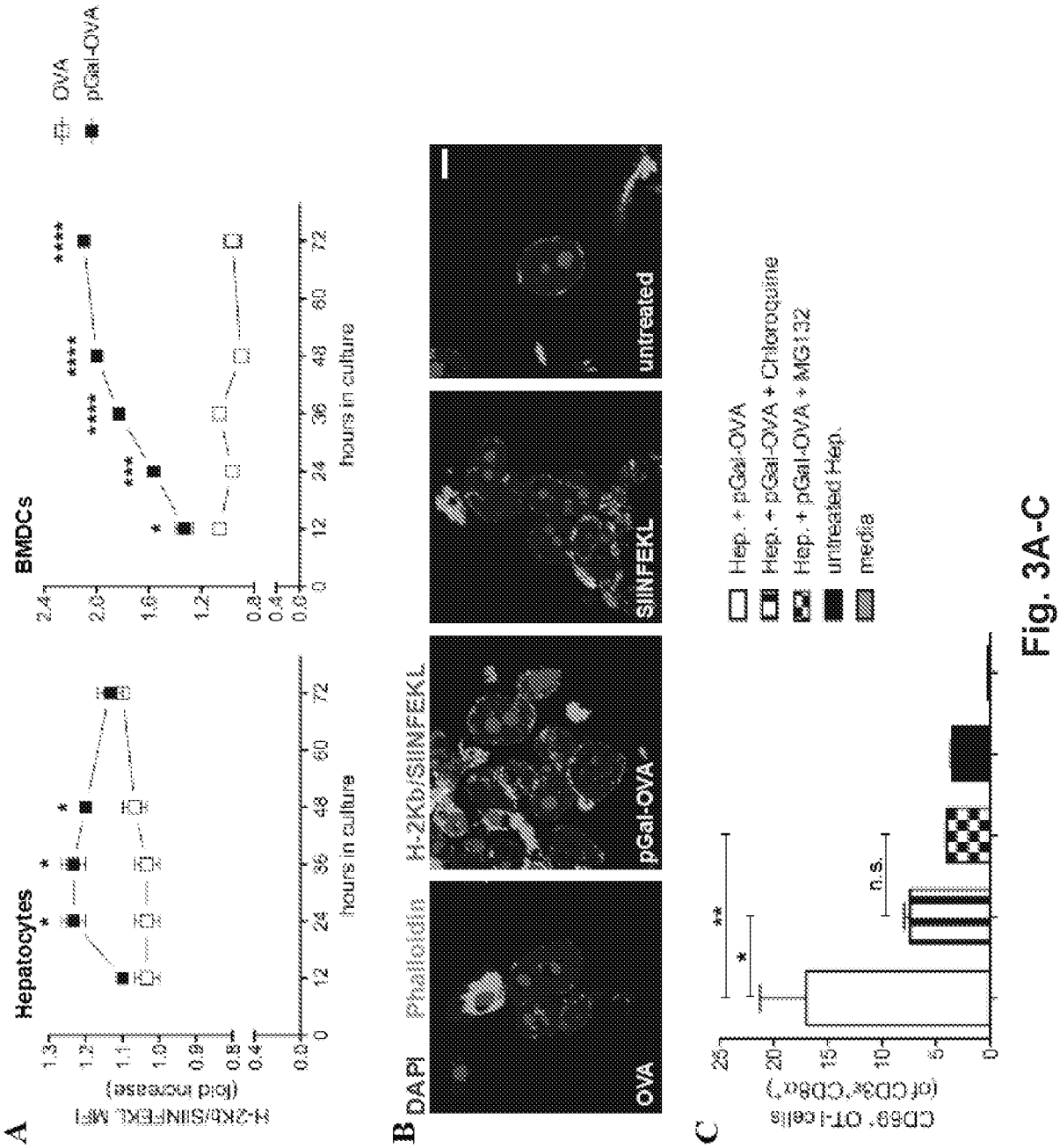

A
Hepatocytes
BMDCs
OVA
pGal-OVA
H-2Kb/SIINFEKL MFI (fold increase)
hours in culture
B
DAPI
Phalloidin
H-2Kb/SIINFEKL
OVA
pGal-OVA
SIINFEKL
untreated
C
Hep. + pGal-OVA
Hep. + pGal-OVA + Chloroquine
Hep. + pGal-OVA + MG132
untreated Hep.
media
n.s.
CD69+ OT-I cells (of CD3+CD8+)

Fig. 3A-C

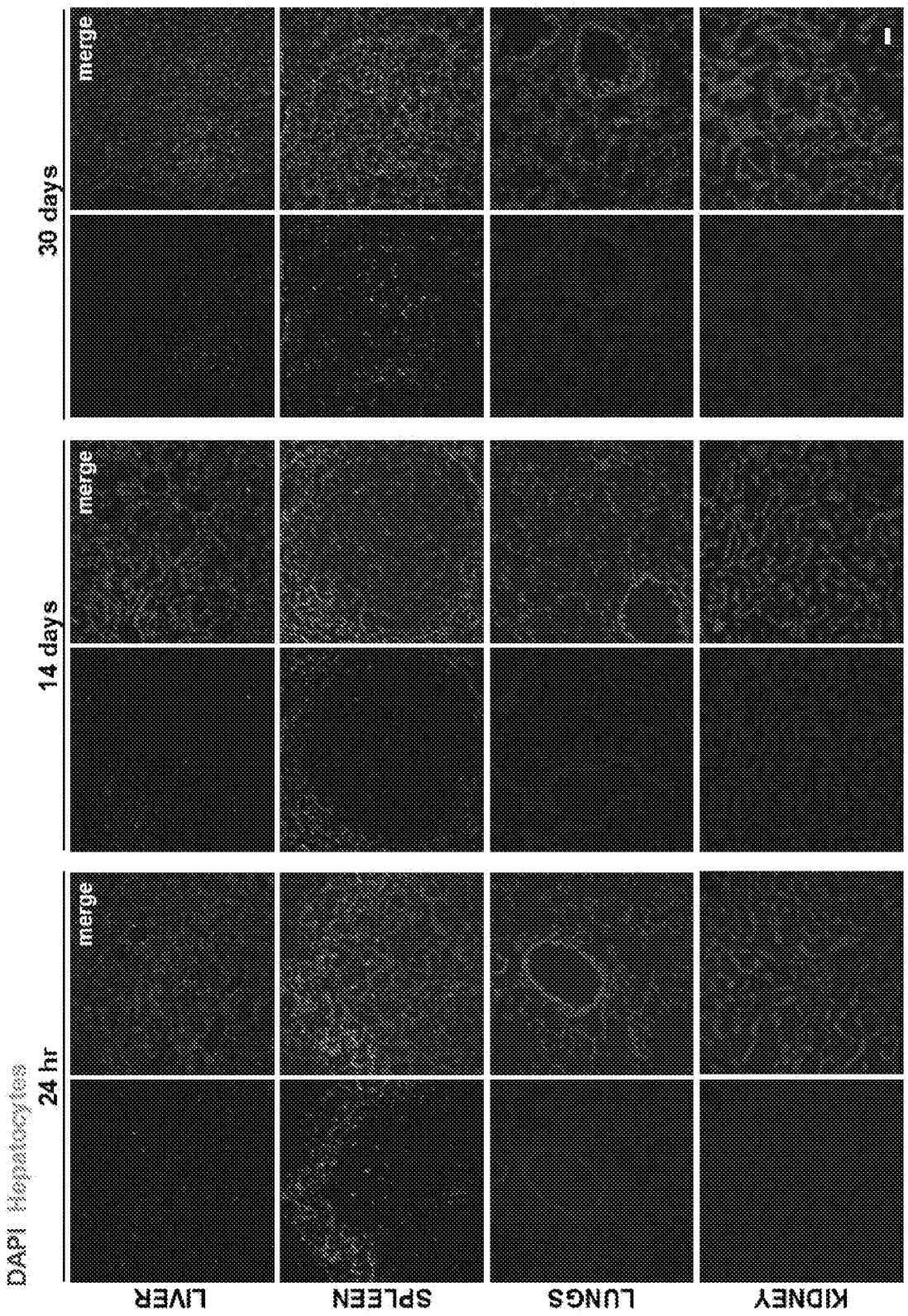

DAPI Hepatocytes
24 hr
14 days
30 days
merge
LIVER
SPLEEN
LUNGS
KIDNEY

Fig. 4

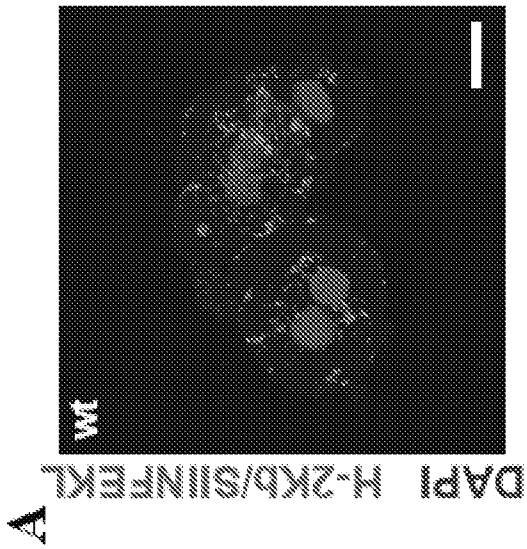

A
H-2Kb/SIINFEKL
DAPI
wt

Fig. 5A

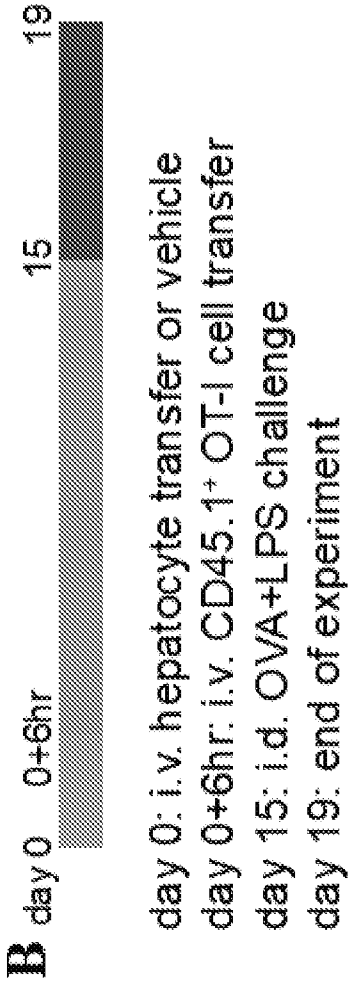

B
day 0
0+6hr
15
19
day 0: i.v. hepatocyte transfer or vehicle
day 0+6hr: i.v. CD45.1+ OT-I cell transfer
day 15: i.d. OVA+LPS challenge
day 19: end of experiment

Fig. 5B

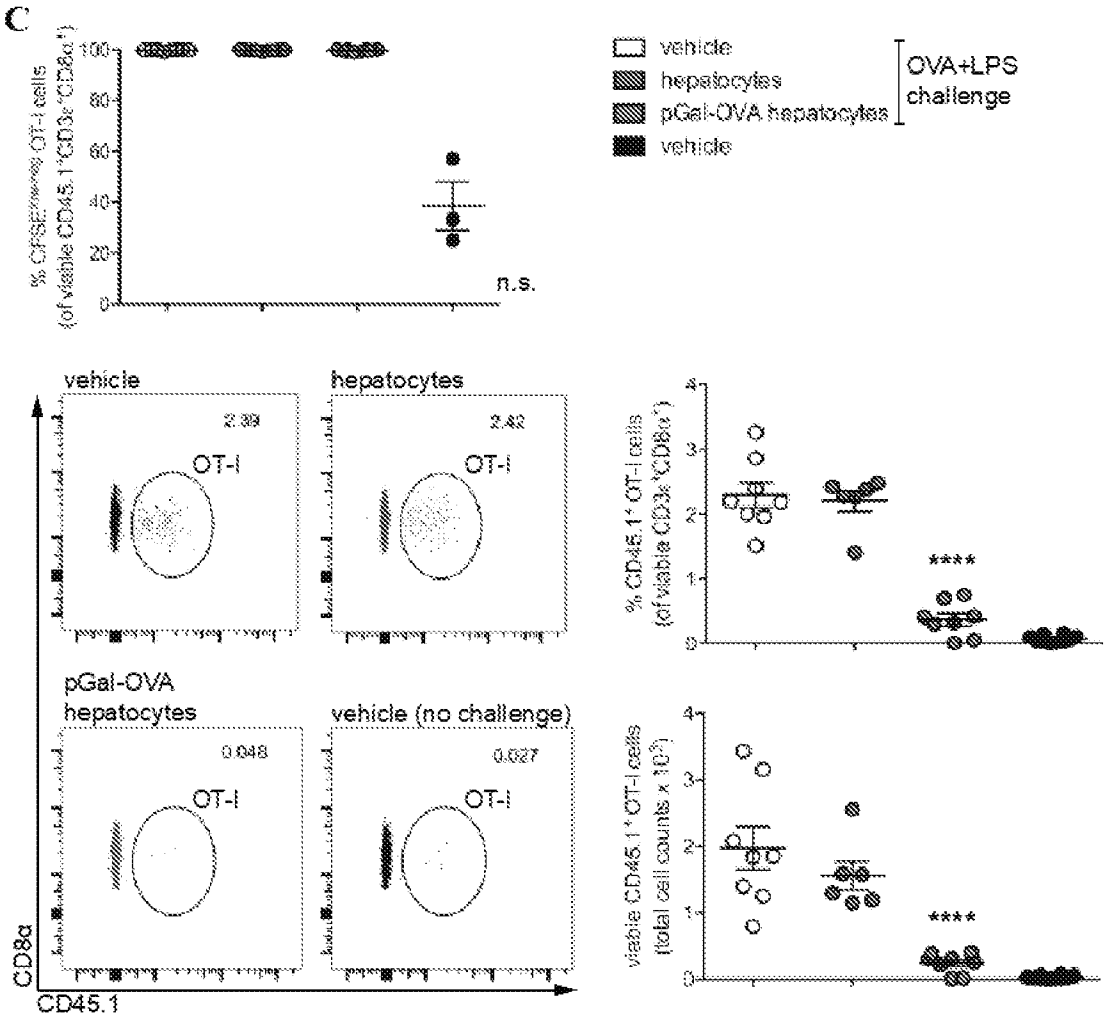

C
vehicle
hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
vehicle
OVA+LPS challenge
n.s.
vehicle
hepatocytes
2.39
2.42
OT-I
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
vehicle (no challenge)
0.048
0.027
CD8α
CD45.1
****
****

Fig. 5C

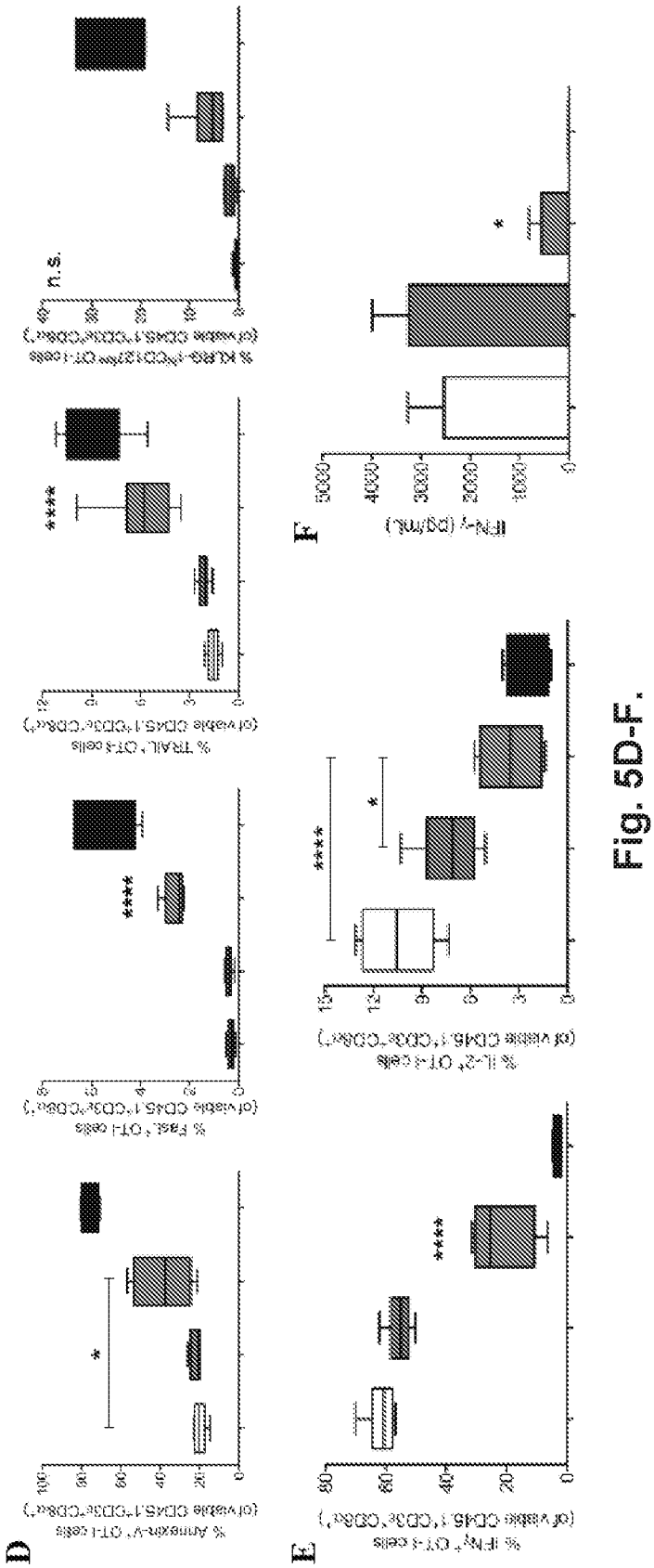

D
% Annexin-V+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% FasL+ OTI cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% TRAIL+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% KLRG-1hiCD127low OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
n.s.
E
% IFNγ+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% IL-2+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
F
IFN-γ (pg/mL)

Fig. 5D-F.

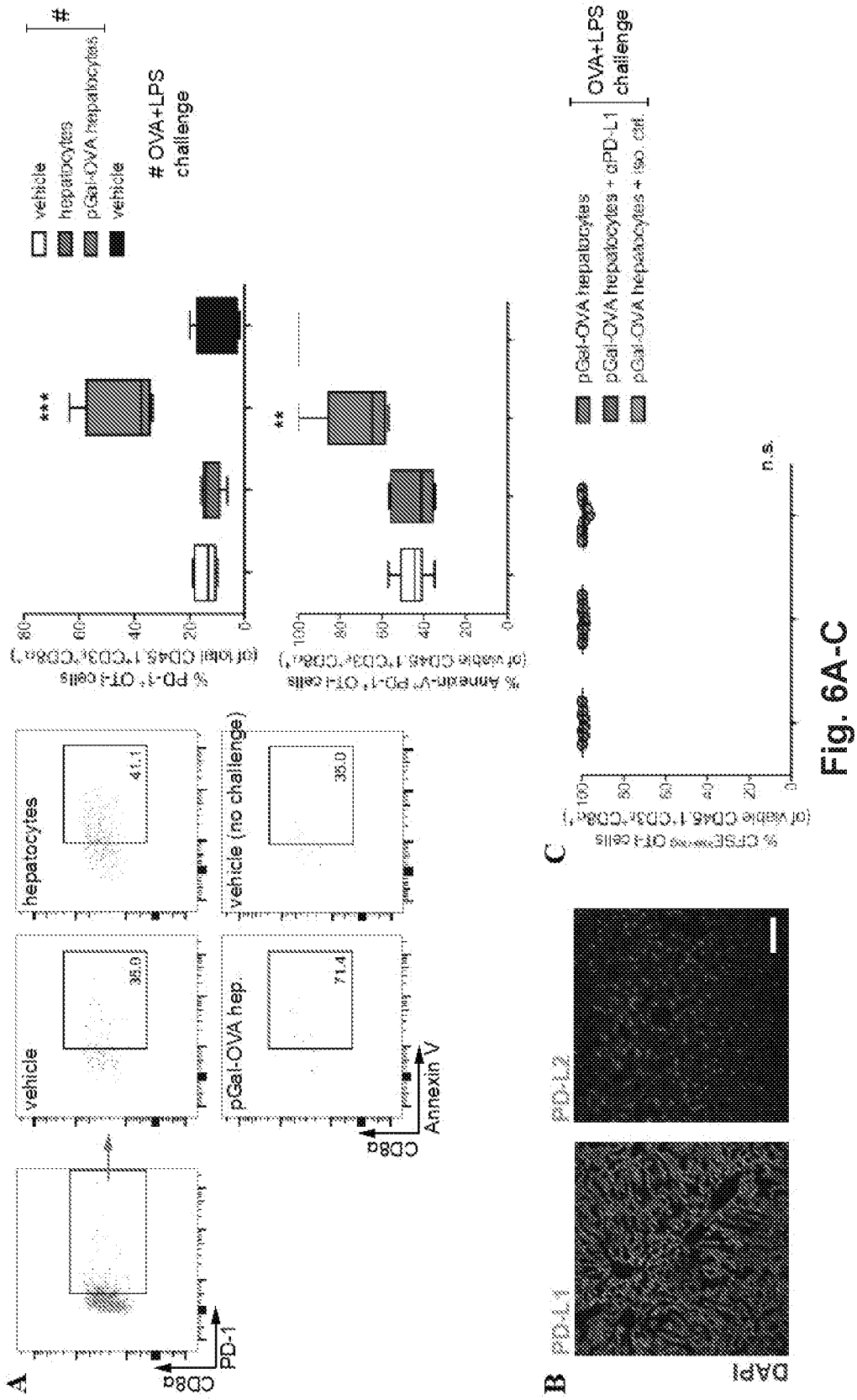

A
CD8α
PD-1
vehicle
38.0
pGal-OVA hep.
71.4
hepatocytes
41.1
vehicle (no challenge)
35.0
CD8α
Annexin V
% PD-1+ OT-I cells
(of total CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% Annexin-V+ PD-1+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
vehicle
hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
vehicle
OVA+LPS
challenge
#
B
PD-L1
DAPI
PD-L2
C
% CFSE low OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes + αPD-L1
pGal-OVA hepatocytes + iso. ctrl.
OVA+LPS
challenge
n.s.

Fig. 6A-C

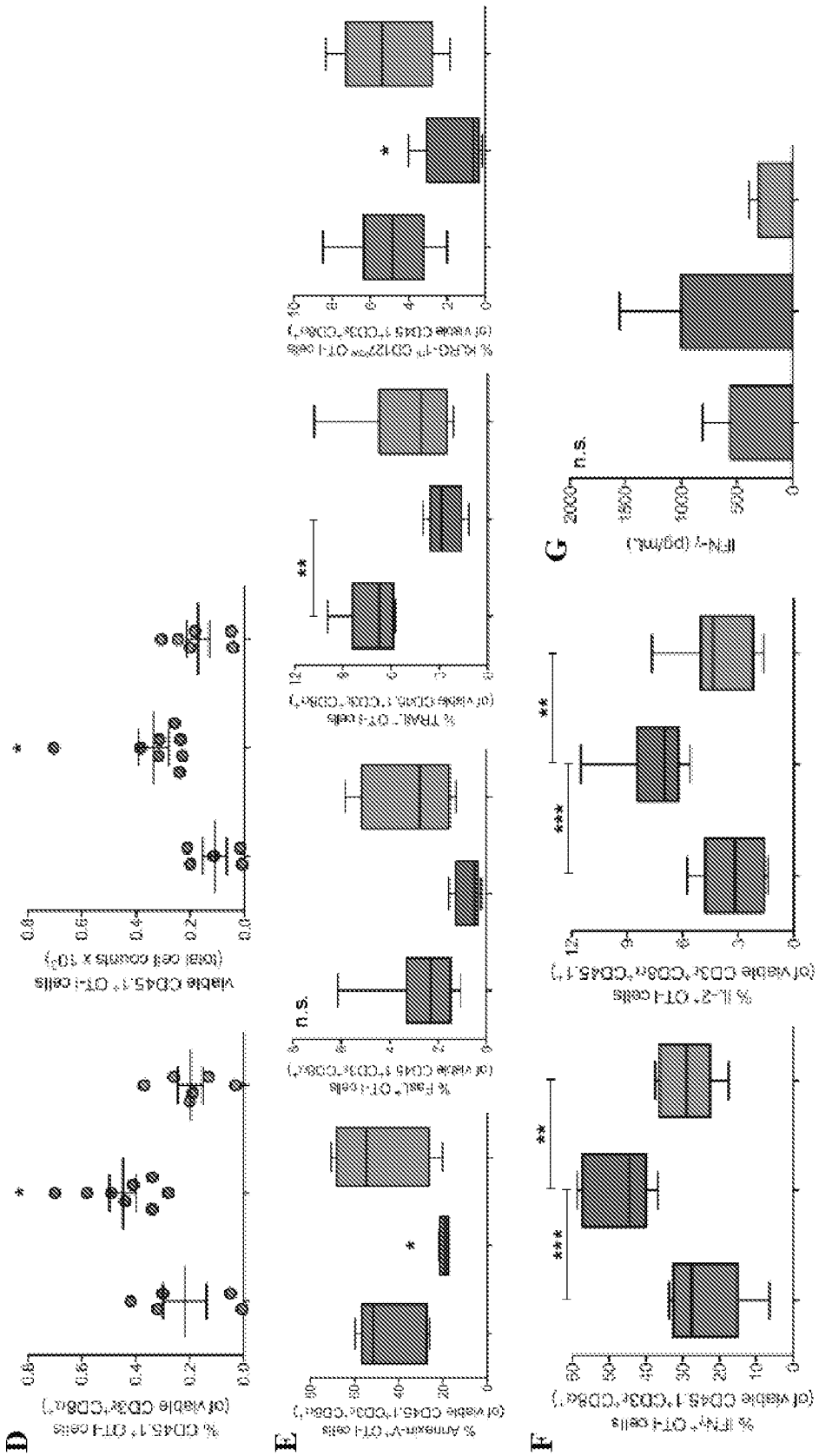

D
% CD45.1+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)
Viable CD45.1+ OT-I cells
(total cell counts x 10^5)
E
% Annexin-V+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% Fas+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
n.s.
% TRAIL+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% KRG-1hi CD127low OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
F
% IFNγ+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% IL-2+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD8α+CD45.1+)
G
IFN-γ (pg/mL)
n.s.

Fig. 6D-F

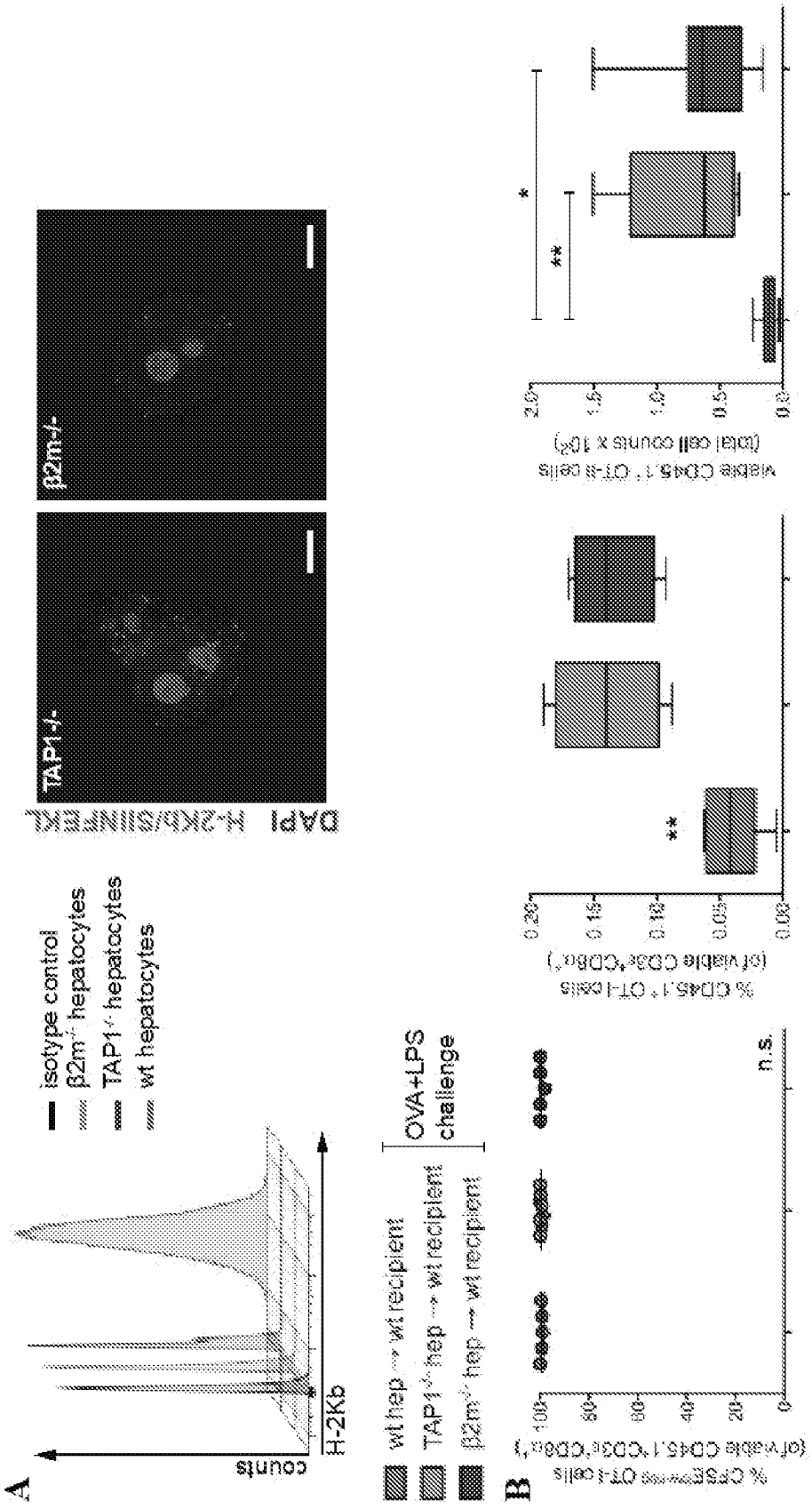

A
counts
H-2Kb
isotype control
β2m-/- hepatocytes
TAP1-/- hepatocytes
wt hepatocytes
DAPI
H-2Kb/SIINFEKL
TAP1-/-
β2m-/-
B
wt hep → wt recipient
TAP1-/- hep → wt recipient
β2m-/- hep → wt recipient
OVA+LPS challenge
% CFSElow OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
n.s.
% CD45.1+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)
**
Viable CD45.1+ OT-II cells
(total cell counts x 10⁶)
*
**

Fig. 7A-B

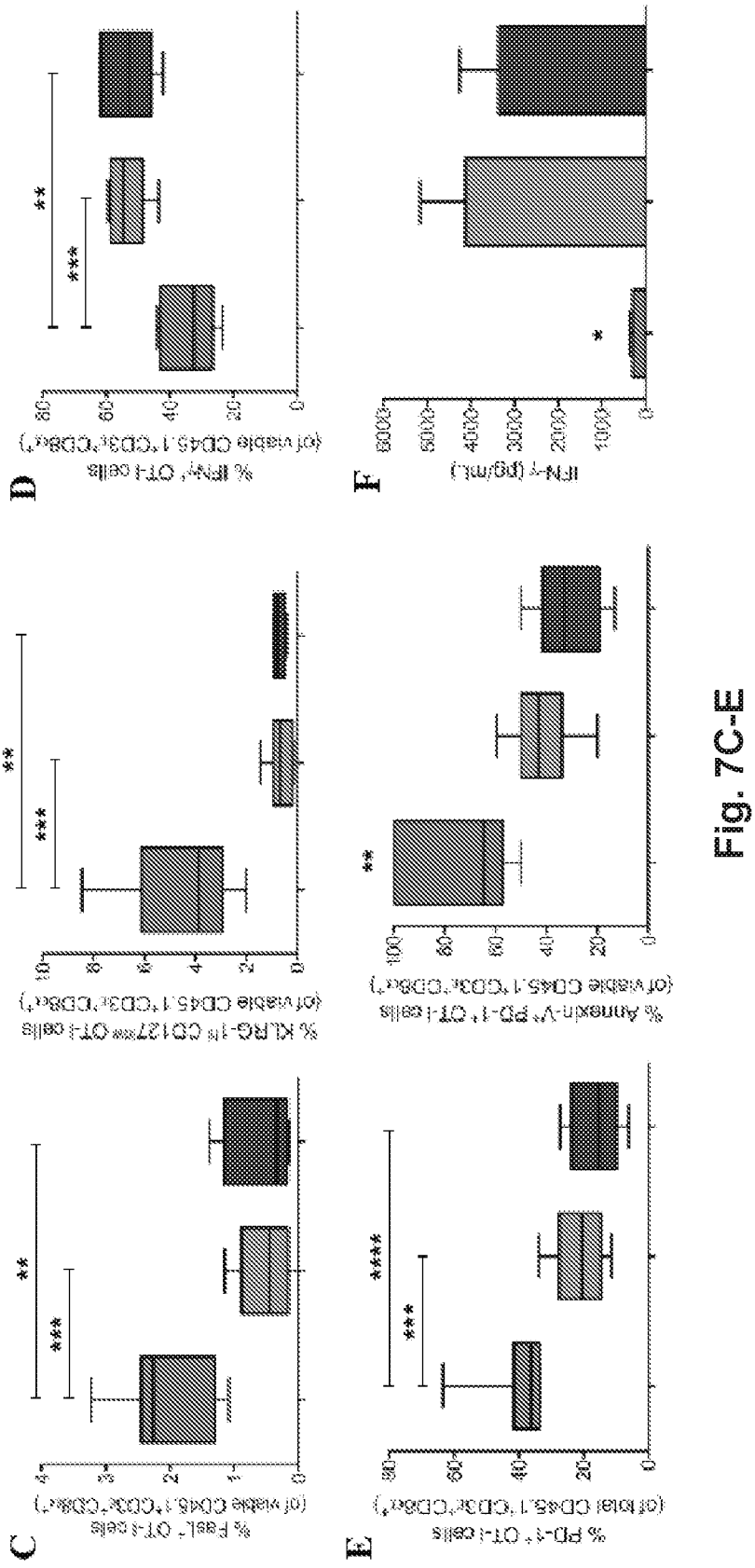

C
% FasL^+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1$^+$CD3ε^+CD8α^+)
D
% IFNγ^+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1$^+$CD3ε^+CD8α^+)
E
% PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells
(of total CD45.1$^+$CD3ε^+CD8α^+)
F
IFN-γ (pg/mL)
% KLRG-1^{lo} CD127^{hi} OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1$^+$CD3ε^+CD8α^+)
% Annexin-V$^+$ PD-1$^+$ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1$^+$CD3ε^+CD8α^+)

Fig. 7C-E

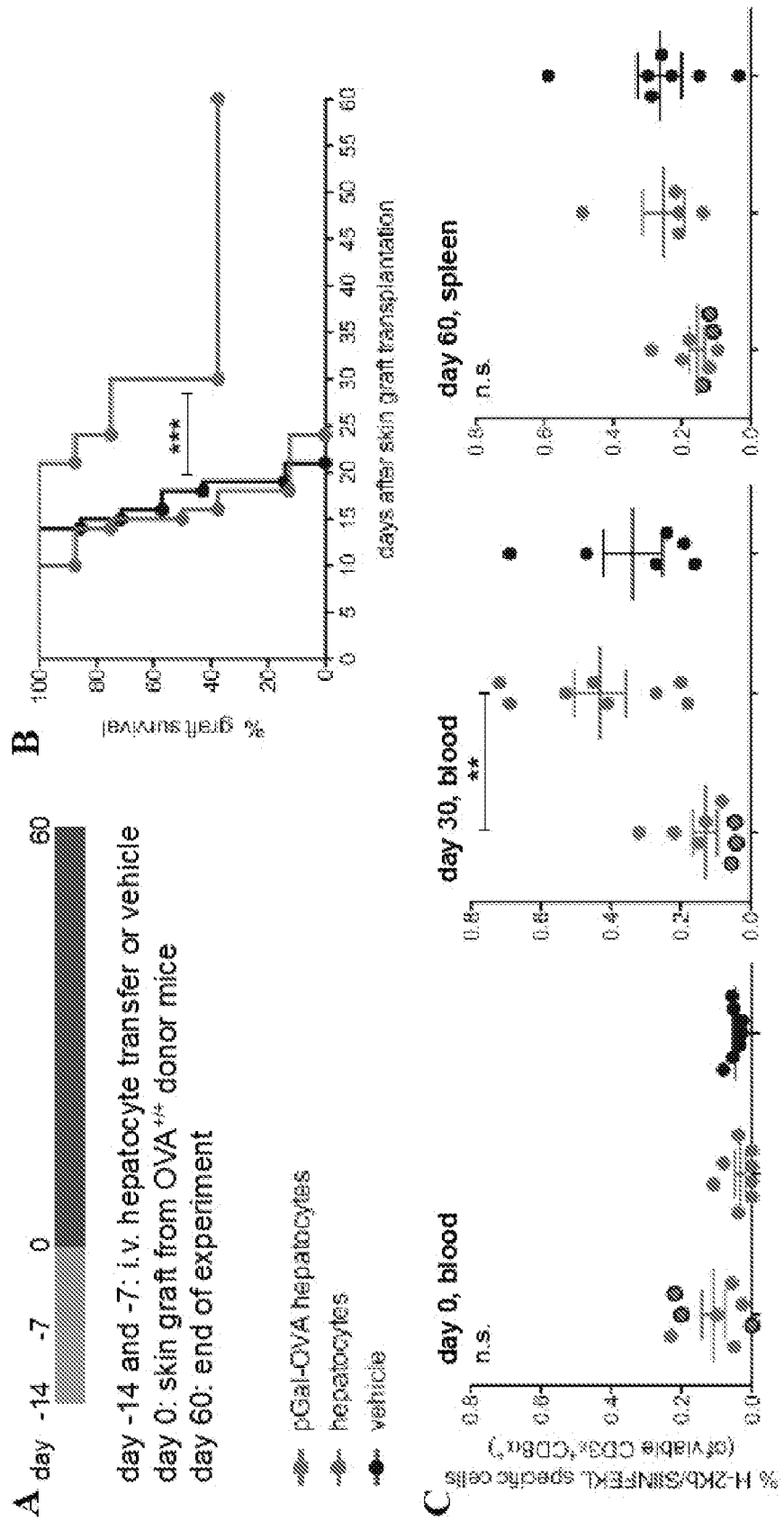

A
day -14 -7 0 60
day -14 and -7: i.v. hepatocyte transfer or vehicle
day 0: skin graft from OVA+/+ donor mice
day 60: end of experiment
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
hepatocytes
vehicle
B
% graft survival
days after skin graft transplantation
***
C
day 0, blood
n.s.
day 30, blood
**
day 60, spleen
n.s.
% H-2Kb/SIINFEKL specific cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)

Fig. 8A-C

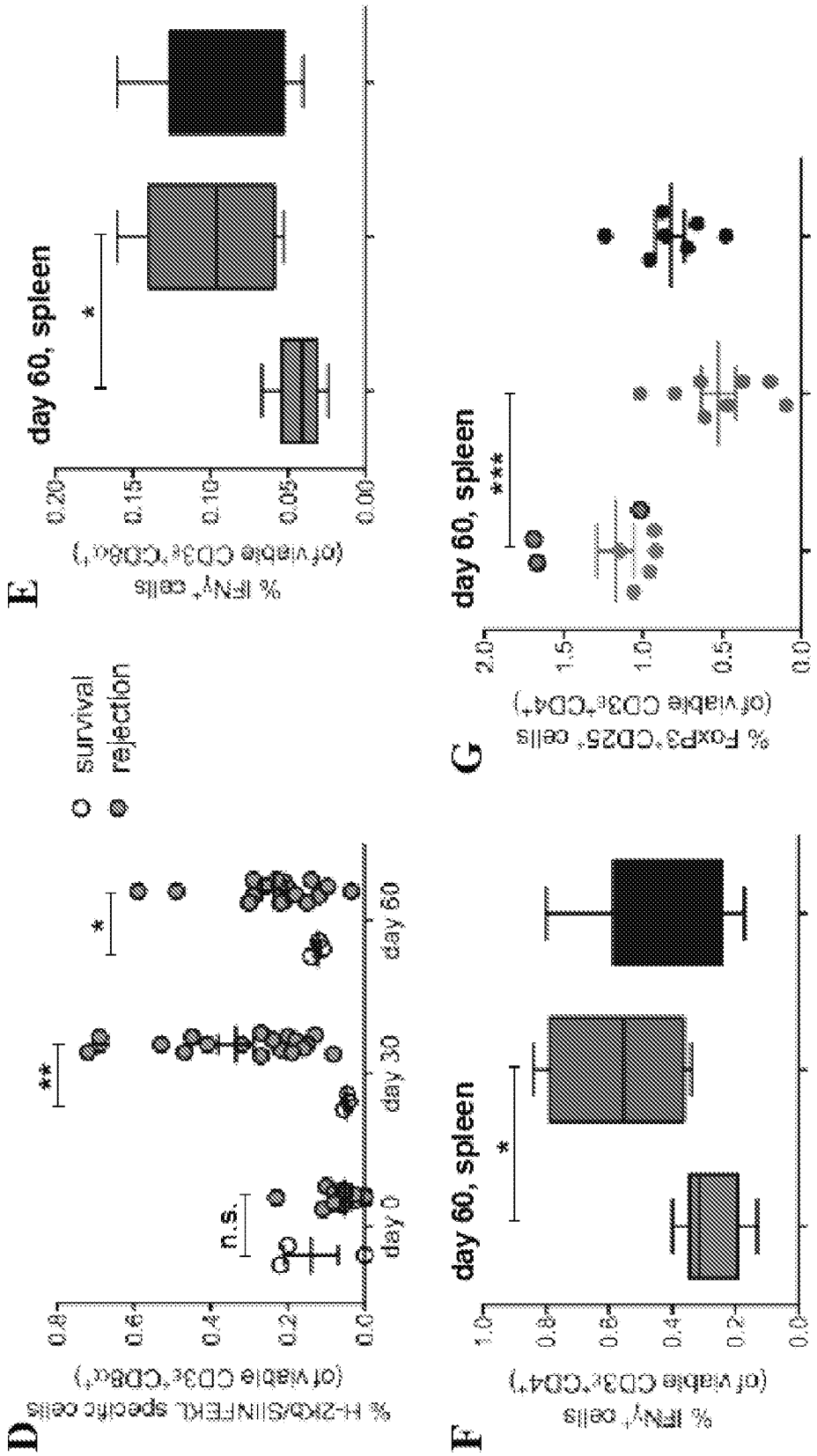

D
% H-2Kb/SIINFEKL specific cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)
0.8
0.6
0.4
0.2
0.0
n.s.
**
*
day 0
day 30
day 60
survival
rejection
E
day 60, spleen
% IFNγ+ cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)
0.20
0.15
0.10
0.05
0.00
*
F
day 60, spleen
% IFNγ+ cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD4+)
1.0
0.8
0.6
0.4
0.2
0.0
*
G
day 60, spleen
% FoxP3+CD25+ cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD4+)
2.0
1.5
1.0
0.5
0.0
***

Fig. 8D-G

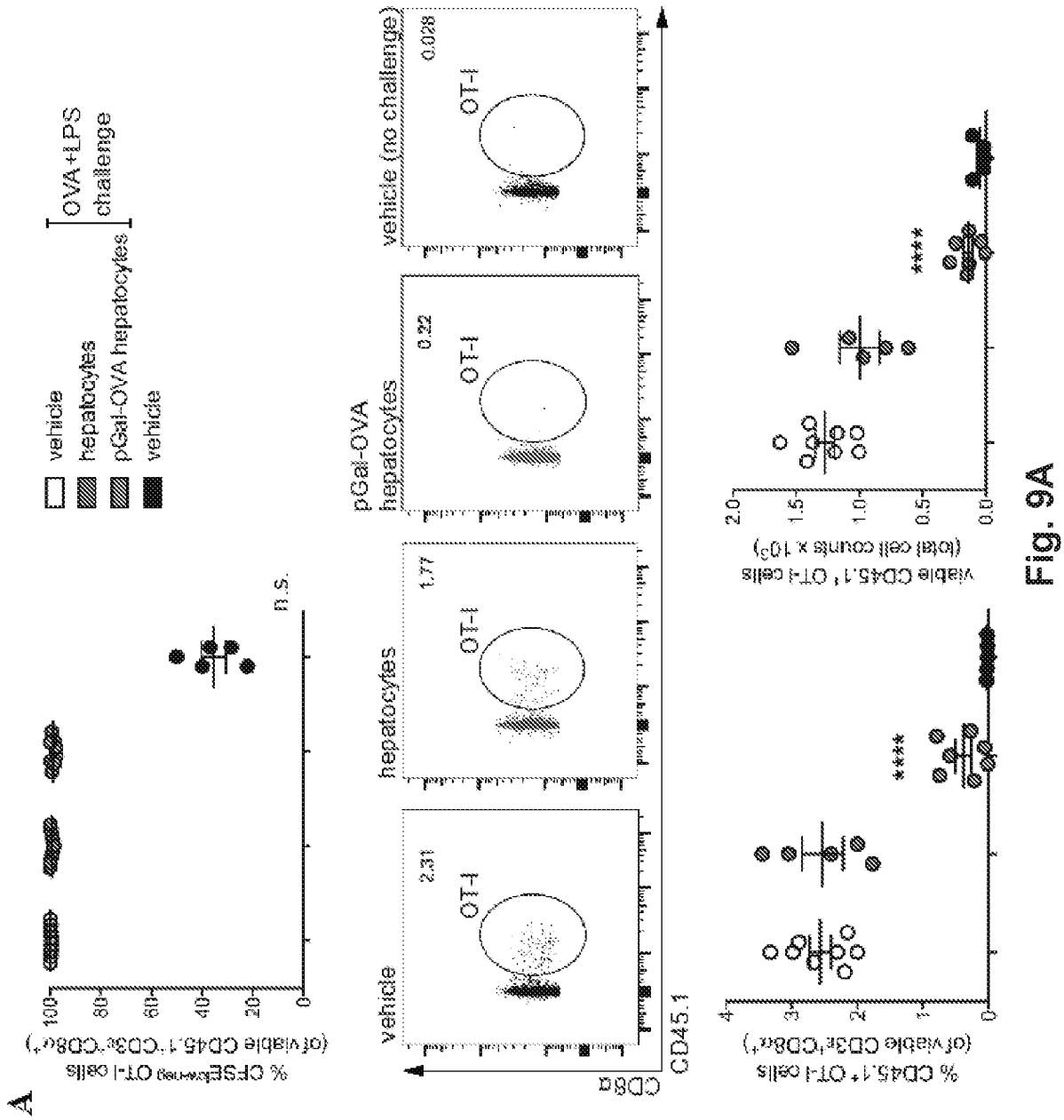

A
vehicle
hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
vehicle
OVA+LPS challenge
% CFSE^{low} OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1$^+$CD3ε^+CD8α^+)
n.s.
vehicle
hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
vehicle (no challenge)
2.31
1.77
0.22
0.028
OT-I
CD8α
CD45.1
% CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells (of viable CD3ε^+CD8α^+)
Viable CD45.1$^+$ OT-I cells (total cell counts x 10^5)
****
****

Fig. 9A

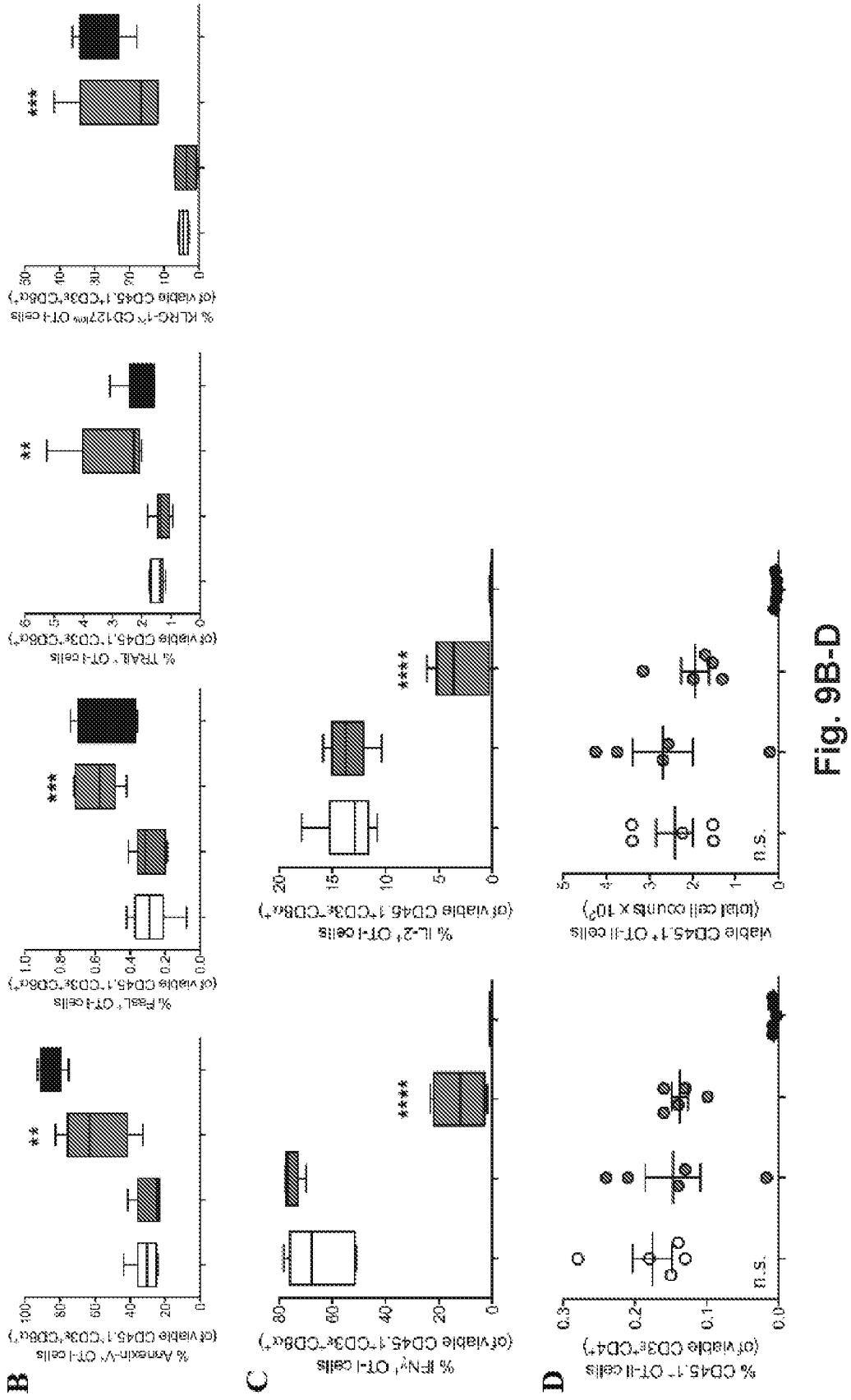

B
% Annexin-V+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% PaaL+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% TRAIL+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% KLRG-1hi CD127low OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
C
% IFNγ+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% IL-2+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
D
% CD45.1+ OT-II cells
(of viable CD3ε+CD4+)
viable CD45.1+ OT-II cells
(total cell counts x 10³)
n.s.
n.s.

Fig. 9B-D

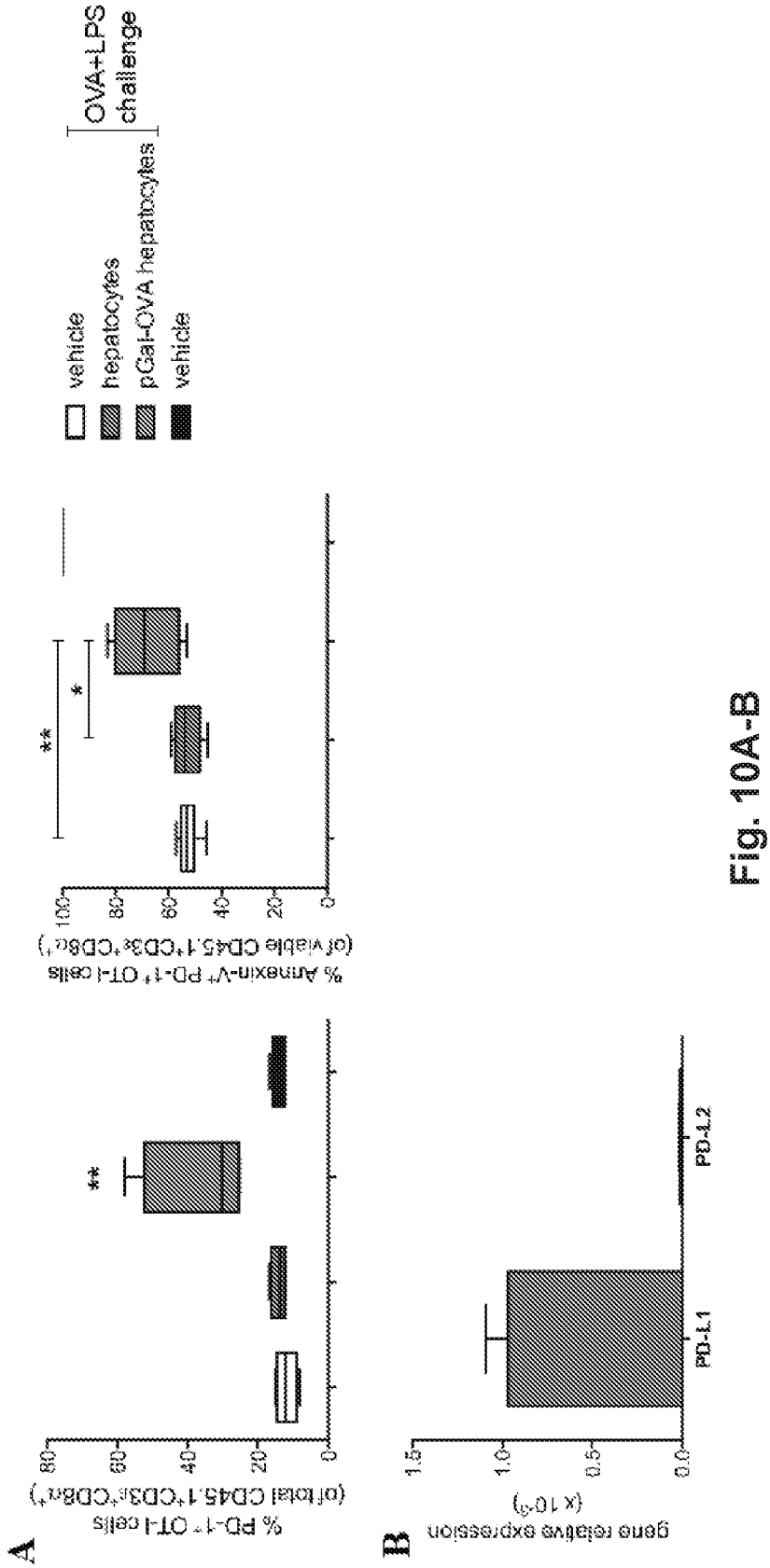

A
B
% PD-1+ OT-I cells
(of total CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
**
% Annexin-V+ PD-1+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
**
*
vehicle
hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
vehicle
OVA+LPS
challenge
gene relative expression
(x 10-3)
PD-L1
PD-L2

Fig. 10A-B

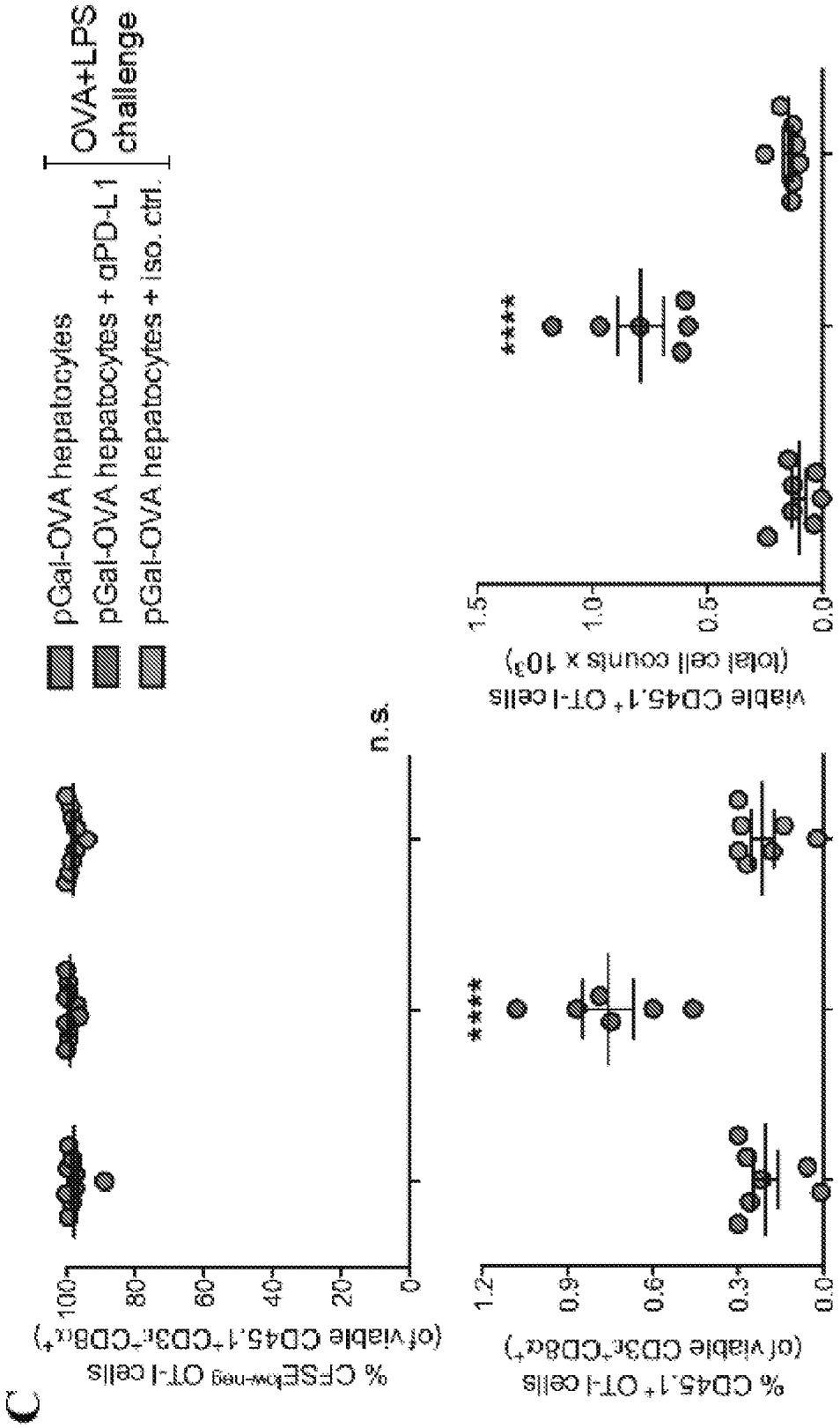

C
pGal-OVA hepatocytes
pGal-OVA hepatocytes + αPD-L1
pGal-OVA hepatocytes + iso. ctrl.
OVA+LPS challenge
% CFSE^low-neg OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
n.s.
% CD45.1+ OT-I cells (of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)
****
viable CD45.1+ OT-I cells (total cell counts x 10^3)
****

Fig. 10C

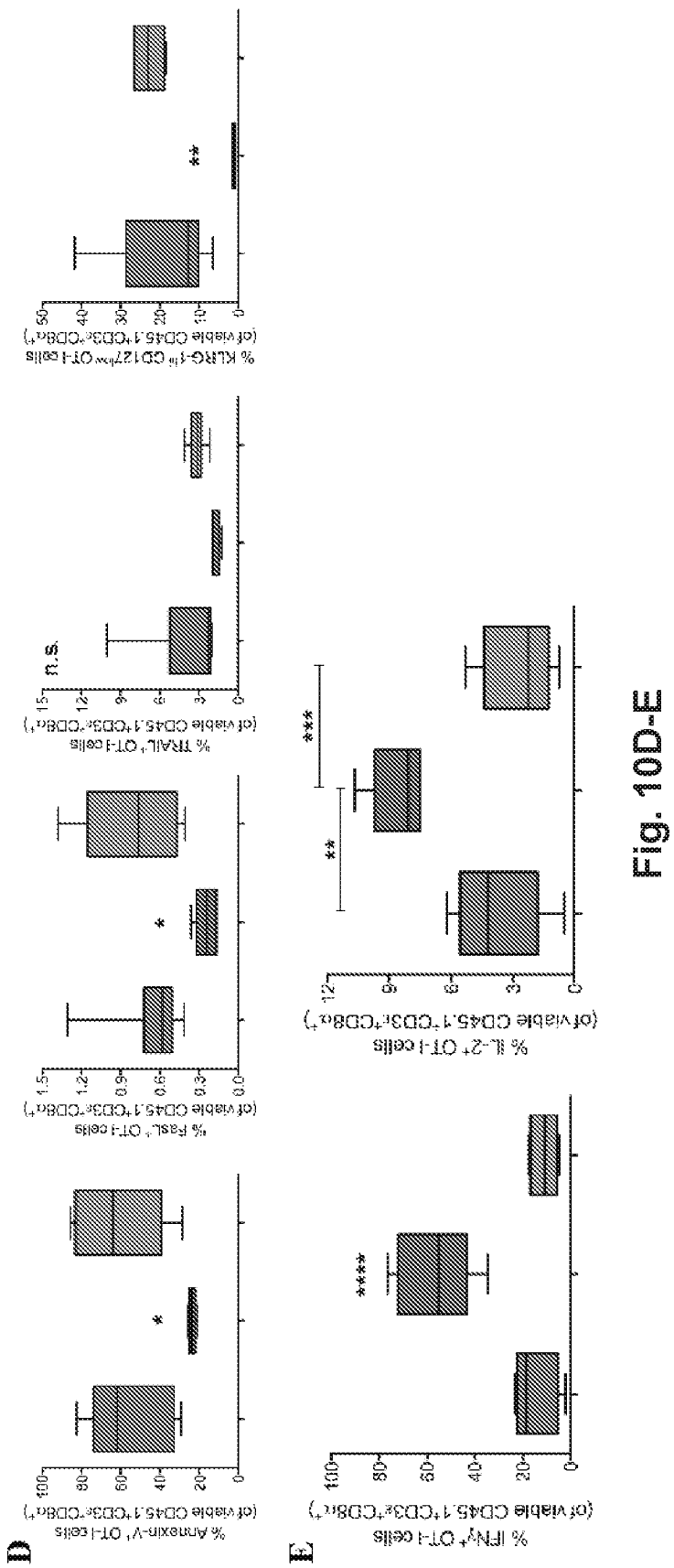

D
% Annexin-V+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% FasL+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% TRAIL+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
n.s.
% KLRG-1lo CD127hi OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
E
% IFNγ+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
% IL-2+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)

Fig. 10D-E

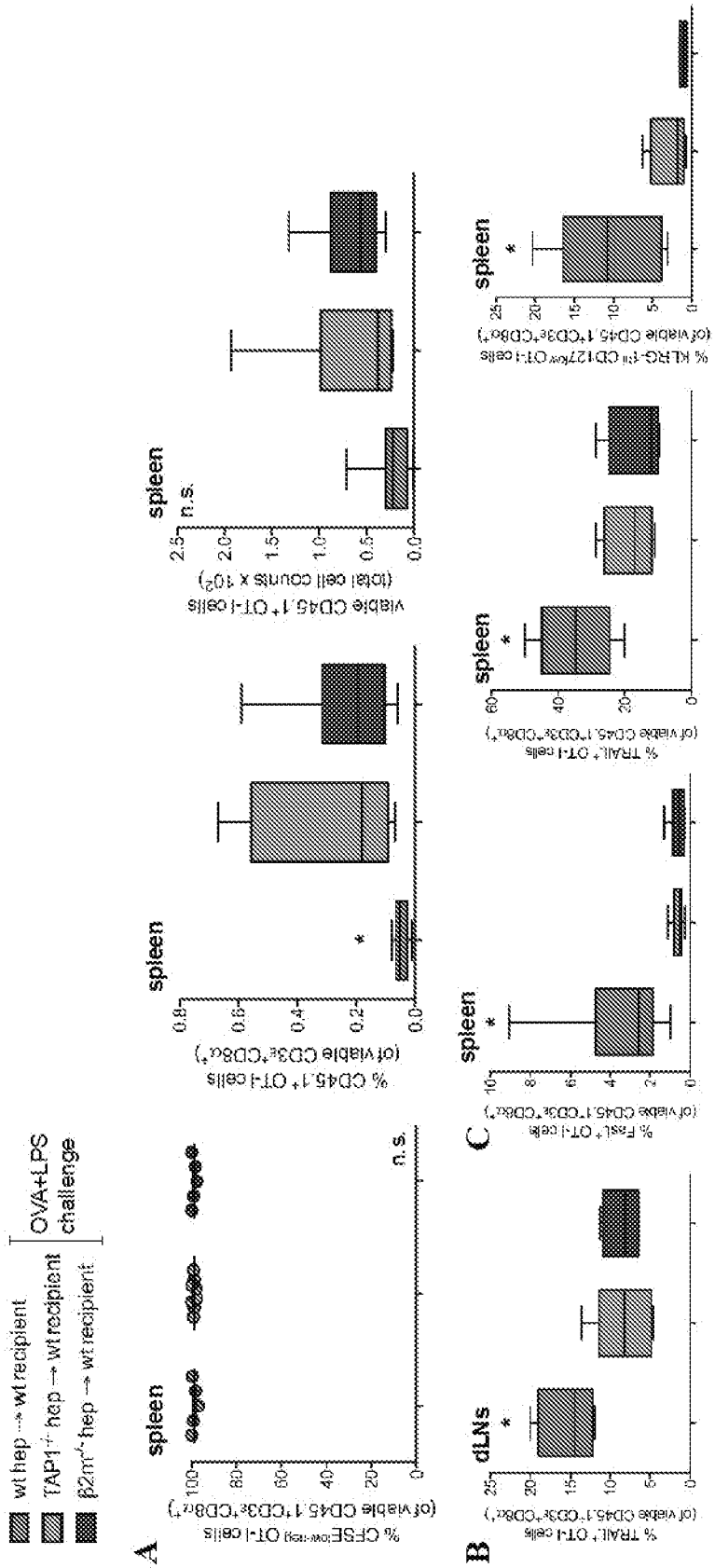

wt hep → wt recipient
TAP1-/- hep → wt recipient
β2m-/- hep → wt recipient
OVA+LPS challenge
A
spleen
% CFSE low-neg OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
n.s.
% CD45.1+ OT-I cells (of viable CD3ε+CD8α+)
*
Viable CD45.1+ OT-I cells (total cell counts x 10²)
n.s.
B
dLNs
% TRAIL+ OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
*
spleen
% TRAIL+ OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
*
% KLRG-1lo CD127low OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
*
C
spleen
% FasL+ OT-I cells (of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
*

Fig. 11A-C

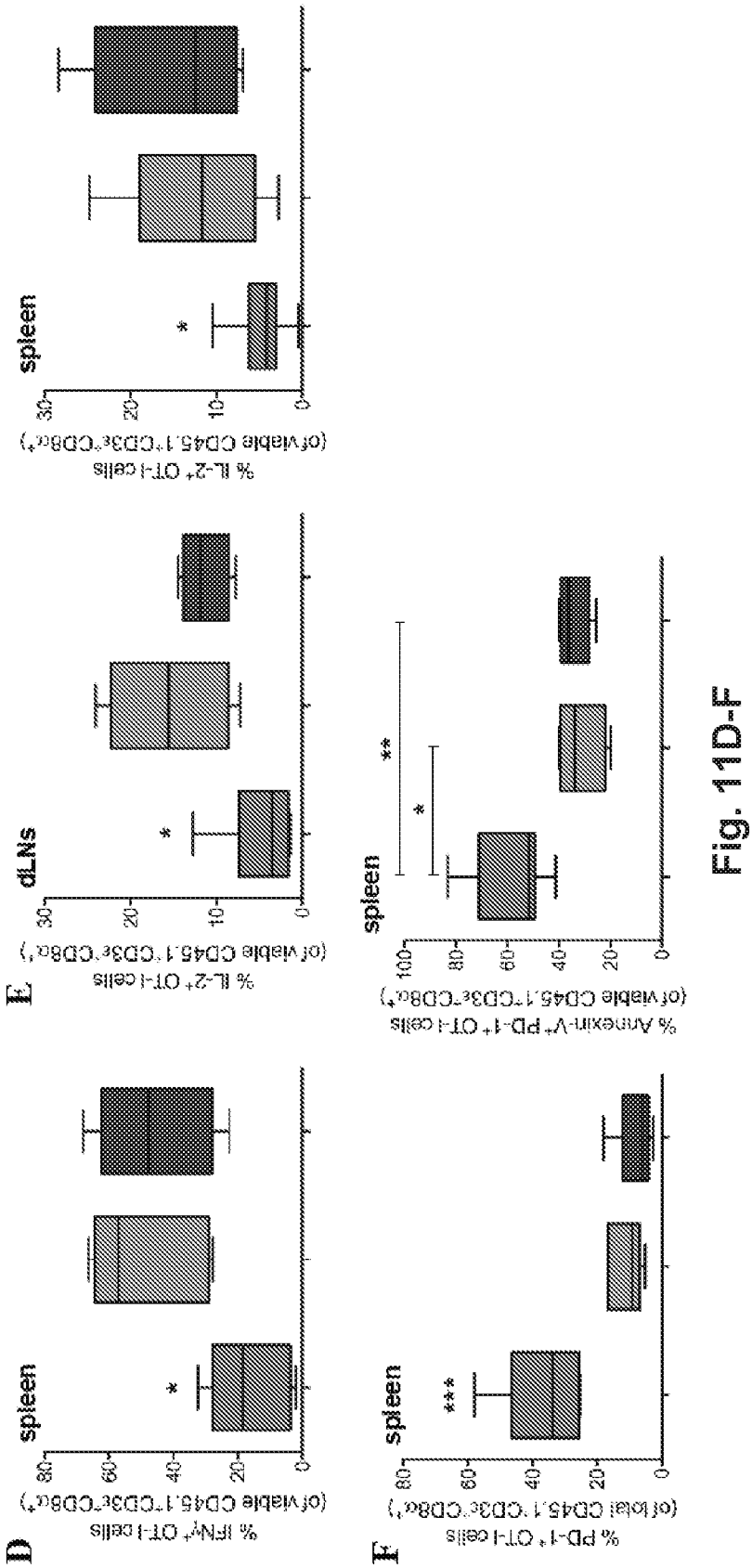

D
spleen
% IFNγ+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
E
dLNs
% IL-2+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
spleen
% IL-2+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
F
spleen
% PD-1+ OT-I cells
(of total CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)
spleen
% Annexin-V+ PD-1+ OT-I cells
(of viable CD45.1+CD3ε+CD8α+)

Fig. 11D-F

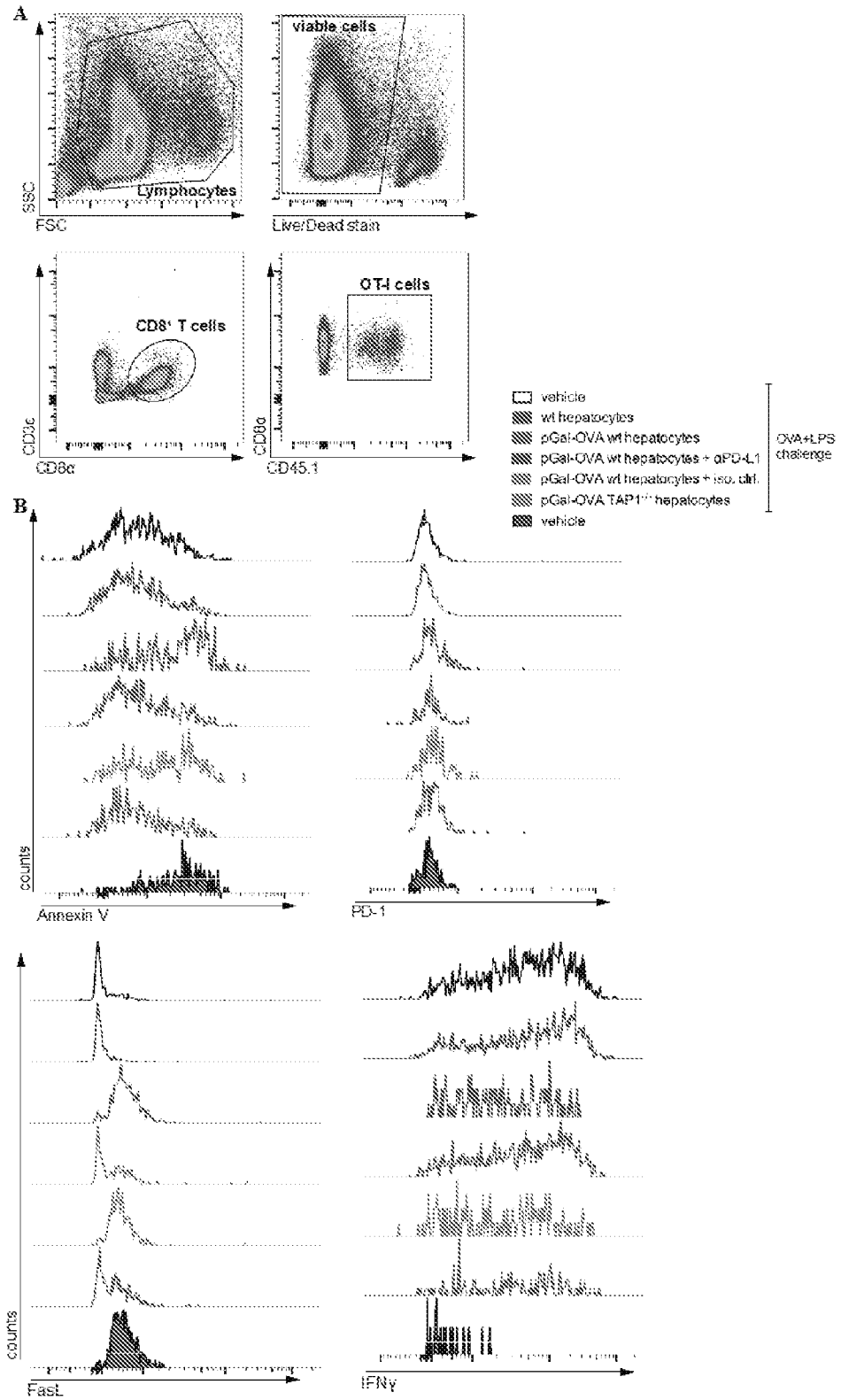

A
SSC
FSC
Lymphocytes
viable cells
Live/Dead stain
CD8⁺ T cells
CD3ε
CD8α
OT-I cells
CD8α
CD45.1
vehicle
wt hepatocytes
pGal-OVA wt hepatocytes
pGal-OVA wt hepatocytes + αPD-L1
pGal-OVA wt hepatocytes + iso. ctrl.
pGal-OVA TAP1⁻/⁻ hepatocytes
vehicle
OVA+LPS challenge
B
counts
Annexin V
PD-1
counts
FasL
IFNγ

Fig. 12A-B

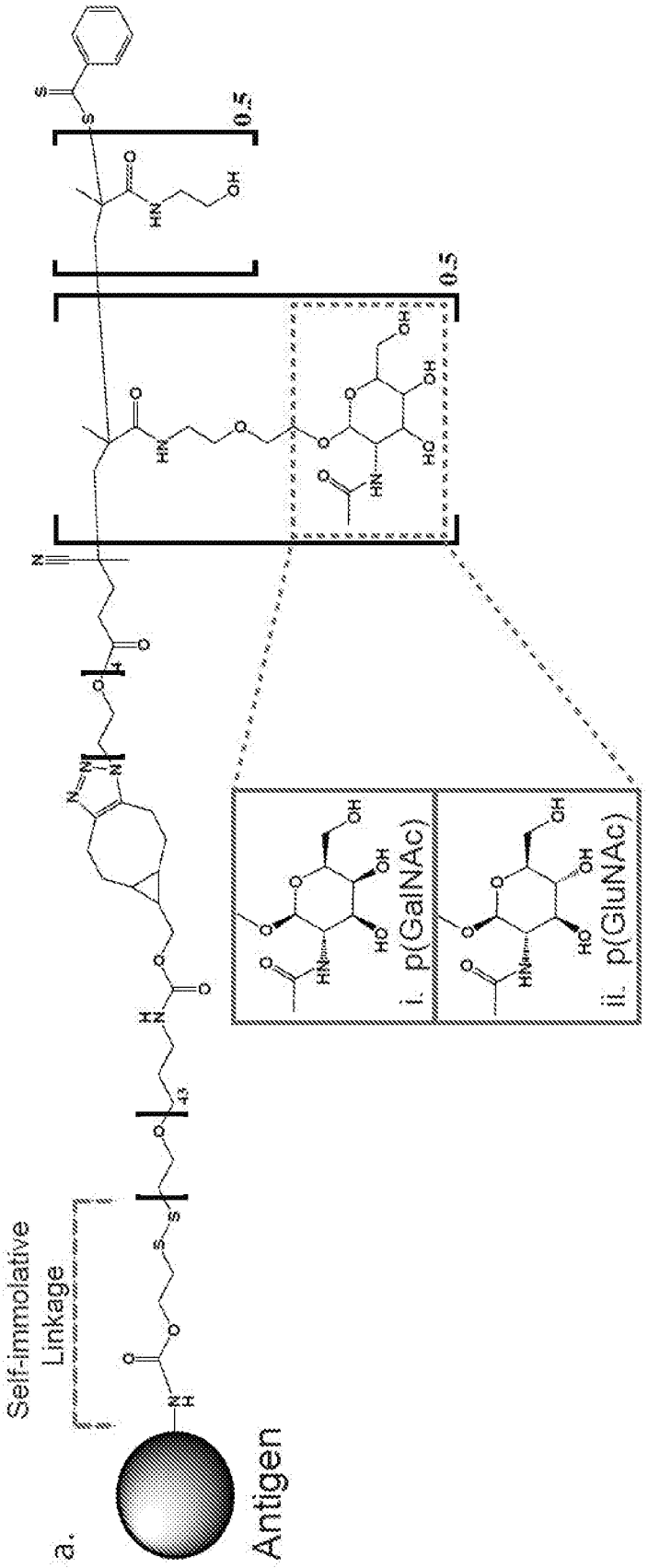

a.
Antigen
Self-immolative Linkage
0.5
0.5
i. p(GalNAc)
ii. p(GluNAc)

Fig. 13A

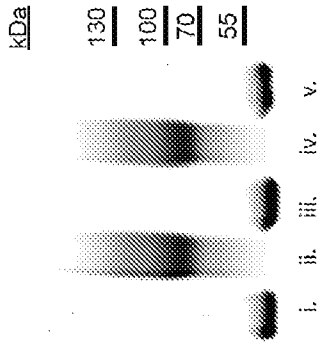


Fig. 13B

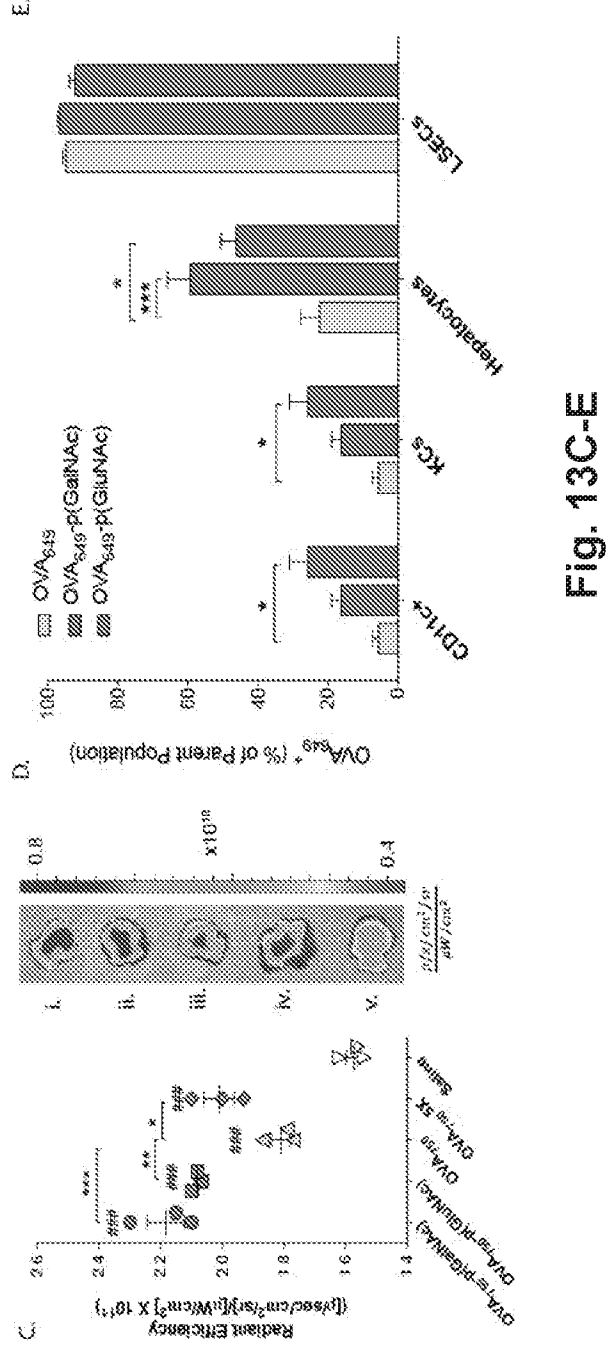


Fig. 13C-E

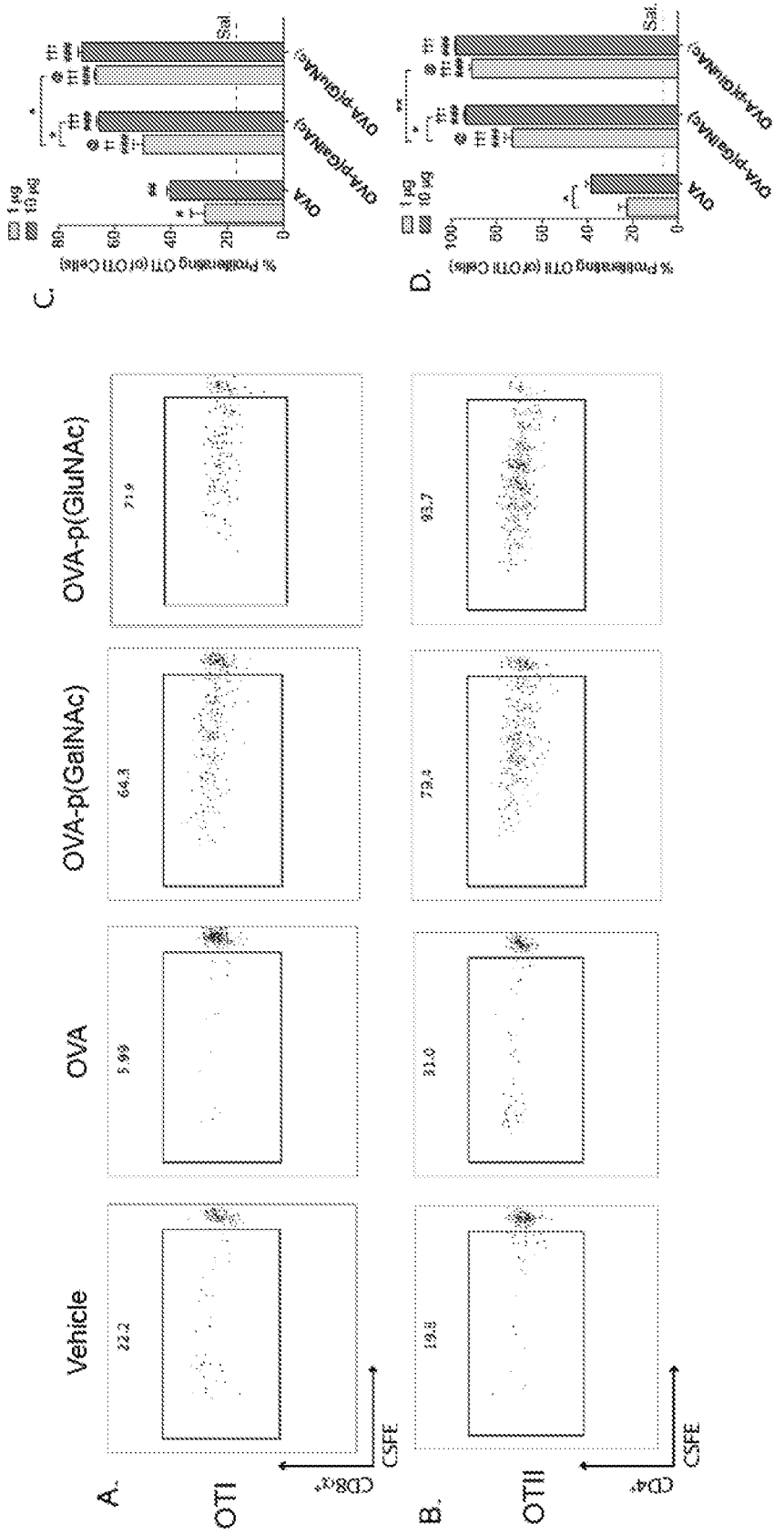

A.
OTI
Vehicle
OVA
OVA-p(GalNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc)
CD8α+
CSFE
22.2
5.99
64.3
71.9
B.
OTII
CD4+
CSFE
19.8
21.0
73.4
93.7
C.
% Proliferating OTI (of OTI Cells)
Sal.
OVA
OVA-p(GalNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc)
1 μg
10 μg
D.
% Proliferating OTII (of OTII Cells)
Sal.
OVA
OVA-p(GalNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc)

Fig. 14A-D

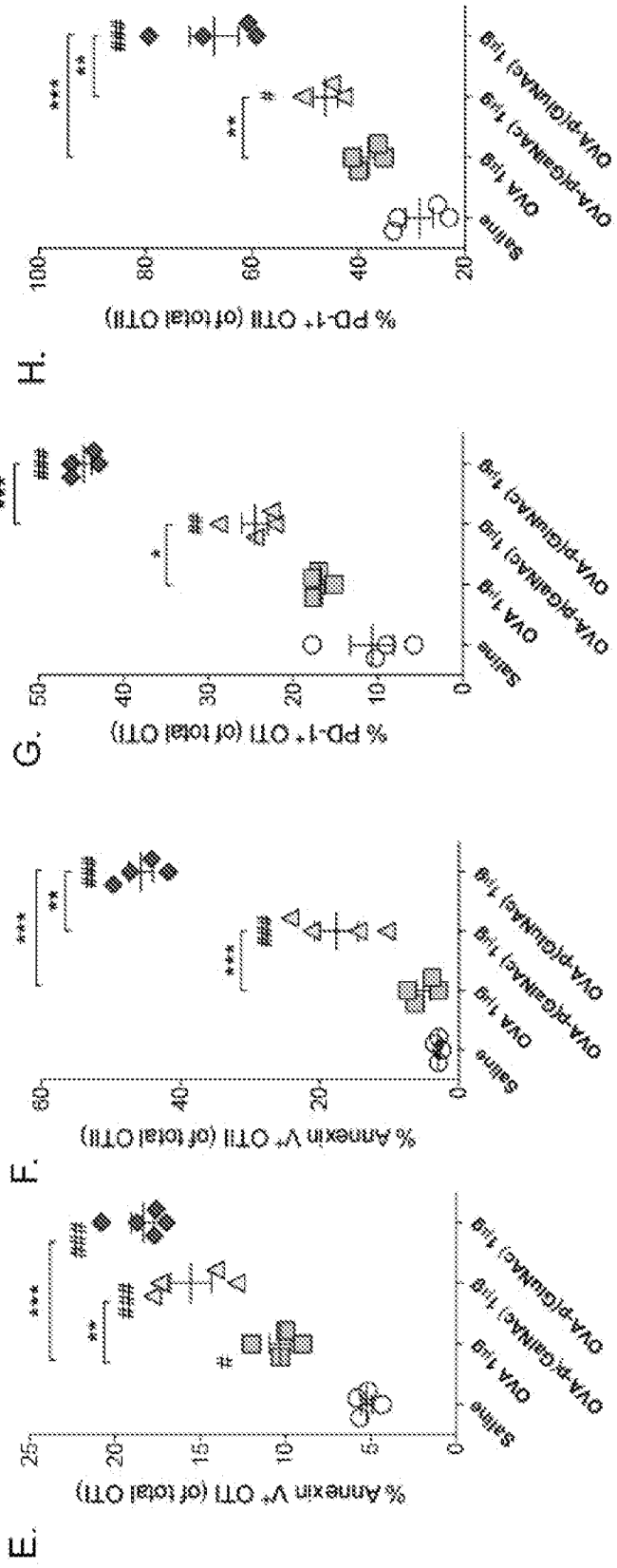

E.
% Annexin V+ OTI (of total OTI)
F.
% Annexin V+ OTII (of total OTII)
G.
% PD-1+ OTI (of total OTI)
H.
% PD-1+ OTII (of total OTII)
Saline
OVA 1µg
OVA-PEGalNAc) 1µg
OVA-pEGalNAc) 1µg
OVA-pEGlcNAc) 1µg

Fig. 14E-H

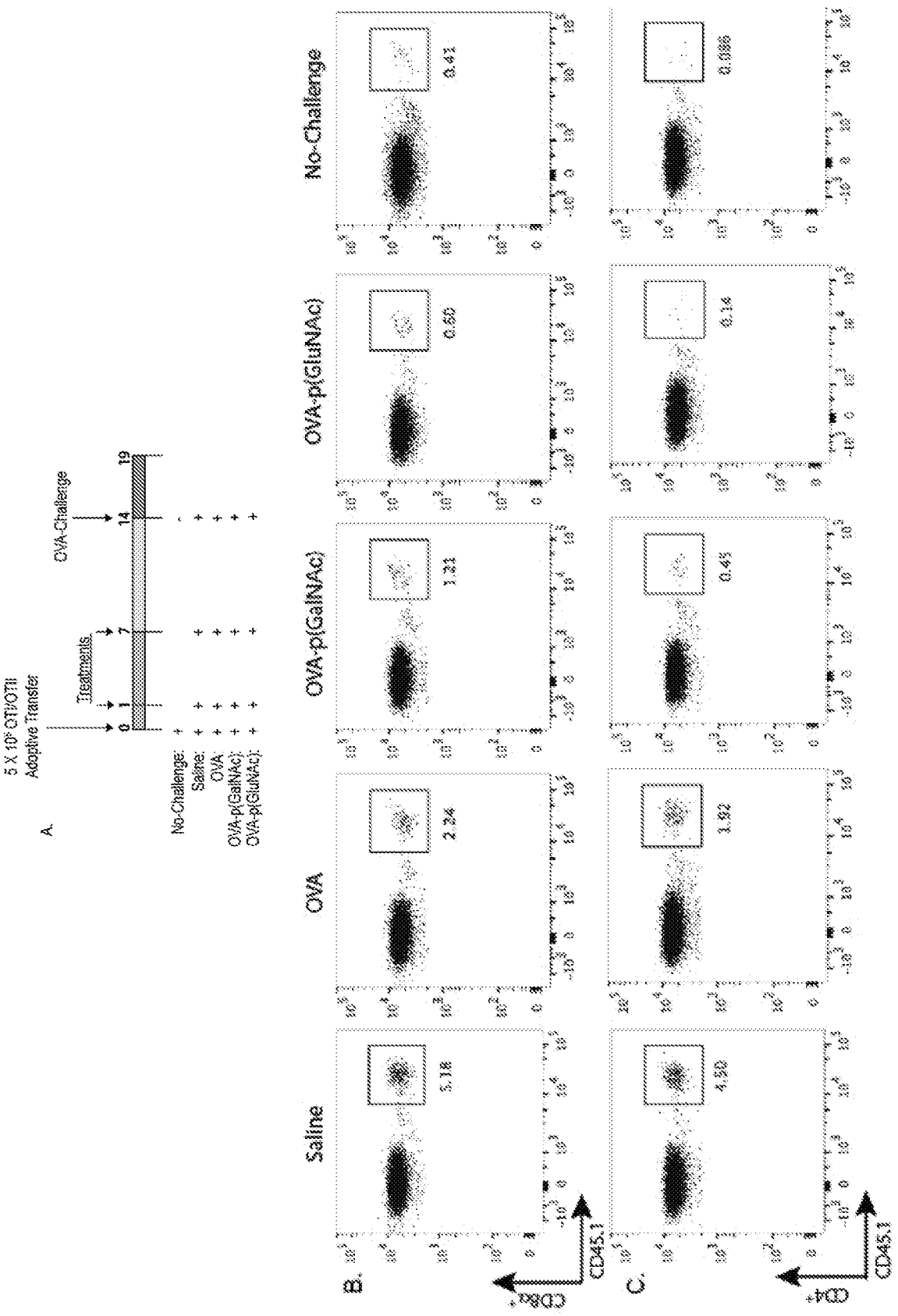

A.
5 X 10⁶ OT-I/OT-II
Adoptive Transfer
Treatments
OVA-Challenge
0
1
7
14
19
No-Challenge:
Saline:
OVA
OVA-p(GalNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc)
B.
C.
Saline
OVA
OVA-p(GalNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc)
No-Challenge
5.18
2.24
1.31
0.60
0.41
4.50
1.92
0.45
0.14
0.086
CD8+
CD4+
CD45.1

Fig. 15A-C

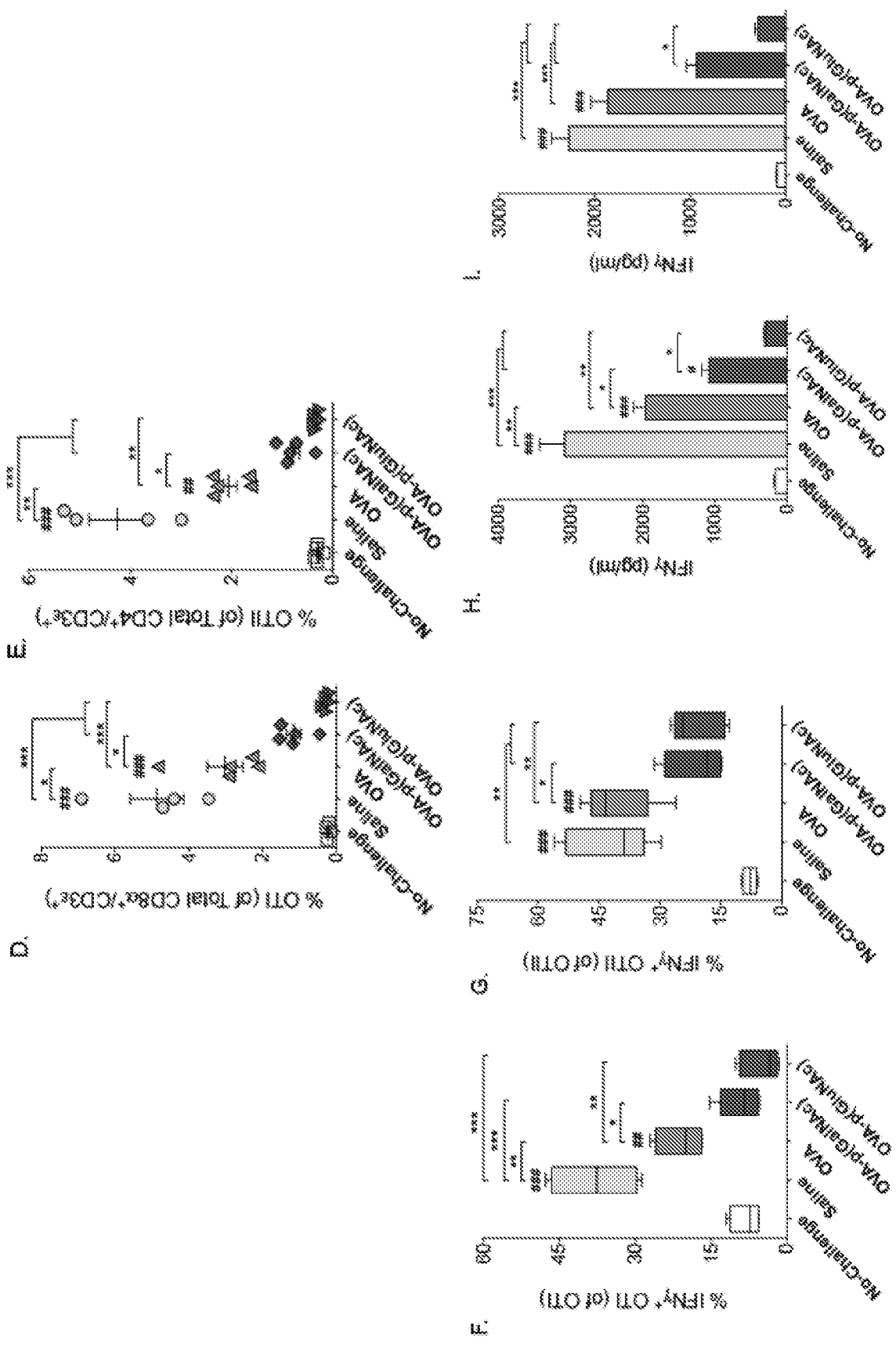

D.
% OTI (of Total CD8α+/CD3ε+)
E.
% OTII (of Total CD4+/CD3ε+)
F.
% IFNγ+ OTI (of OTI)
G.
% IFNγ+ OTII (of OTII)
H.
IFNγ (pg/ml)
I.
IFNγ (pg/ml)
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-pIC(GalNAc)
OVA-pIC(GluNAc)

Fig. 15D-I

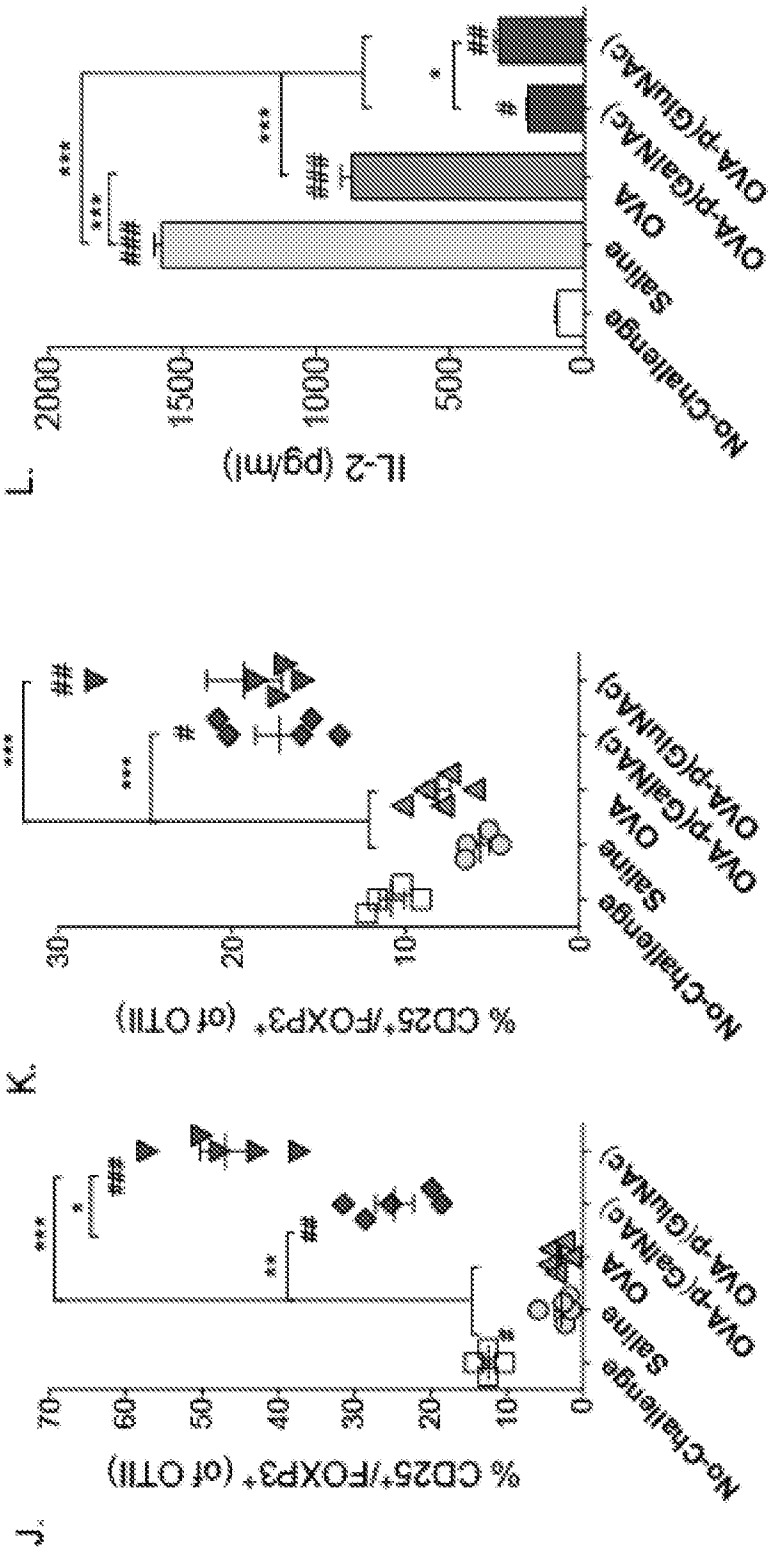

J.
% CD25+/FOXP3+ (of OTII)
70
60
50
40
30
20
10
0
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-pr(GalNAc)
OVA-pr(GluNAc)
K.
% CD25+/FOXP3+ (of OTII)
30
20
10
0
L.
IL-2 (pg/ml)
2000
1500
1000
500
0

Fig. 15J-L

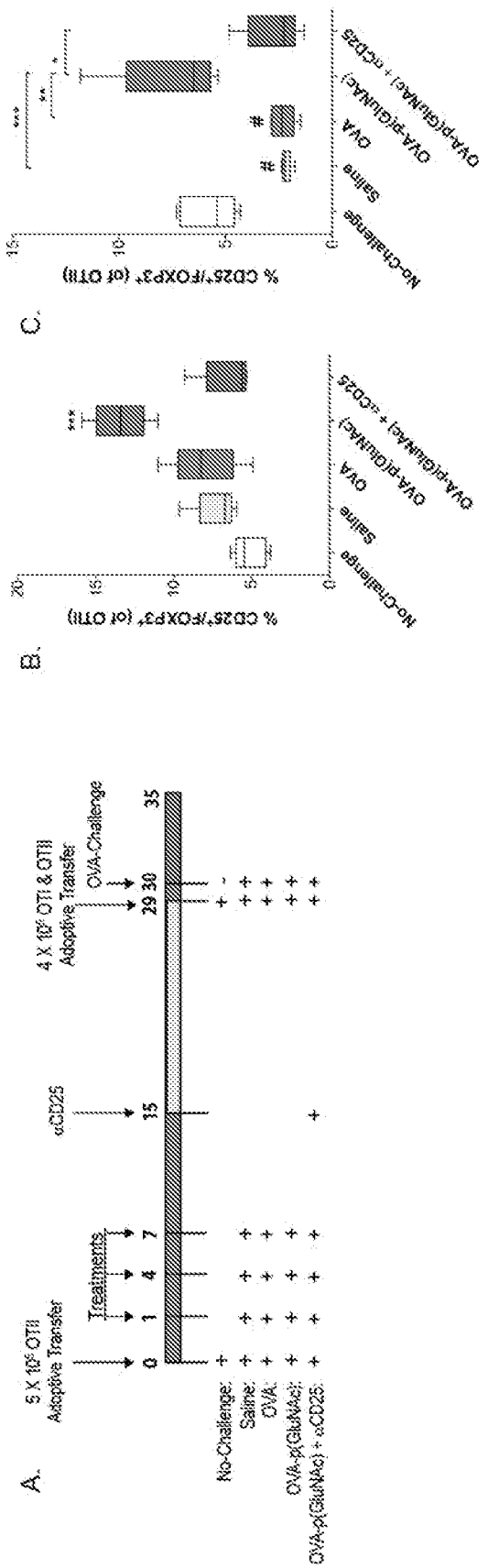

A.
5 X 10⁵ OTII
Adoptive Transfer
Treatments
αCD25
4 X 10⁵ OTI & OTII
Adoptive Transfer
OVA-Challenge
0 1 4 7 15 29 30 35
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-p(GluNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25
B.
% CD25⁺FOXP3⁺ (of OTII)
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-βGluNAc
OVA-pGluNAc + αCD25
C.
% CD25⁺FOXP3⁺ (of OTII)
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-βGluNAc
OVA-pGluNAc + αCD25

Fig. 16A-C

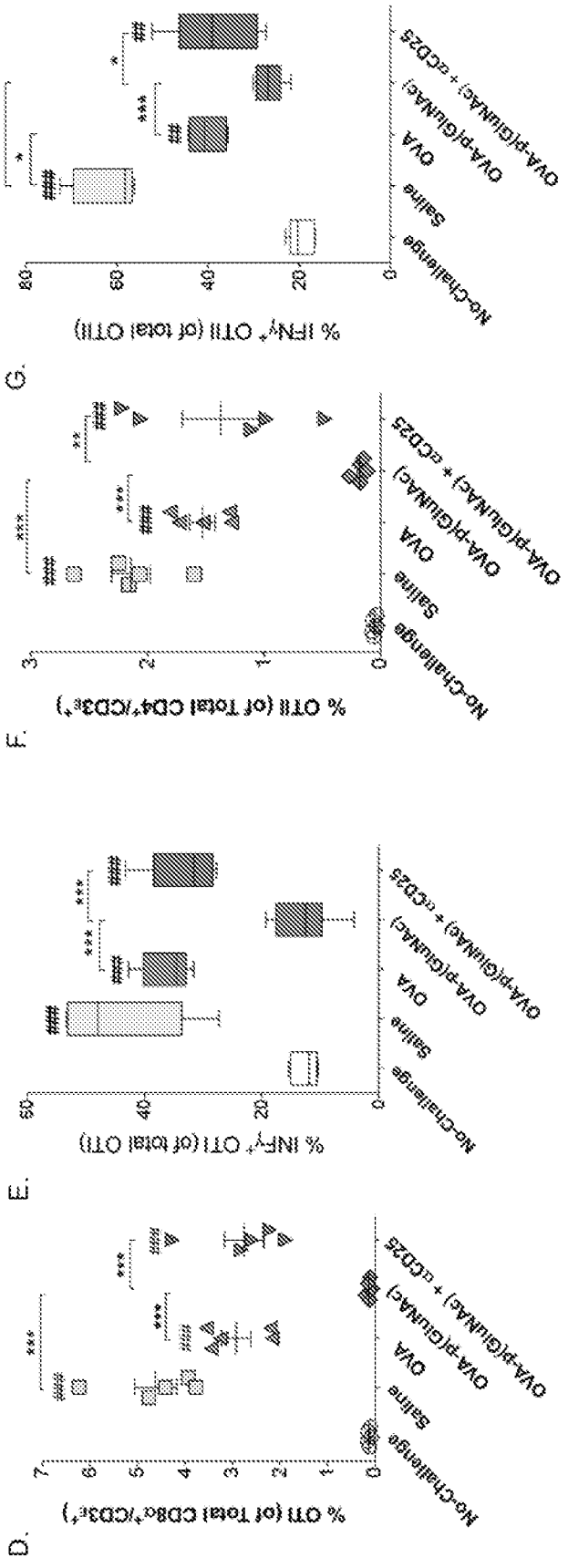

D.
% OTI (of Total CD8α+/CD3ε+)
E.
% INFγ+ OTI (of total OTI)
F.
% OTII (of Total CD4+/CD3ε+)
G.
% IFNγ+ OTII (of total OTII)
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-pGluNAc)
OVA-pGluNAc) + αCD25

Fig. 16D-G

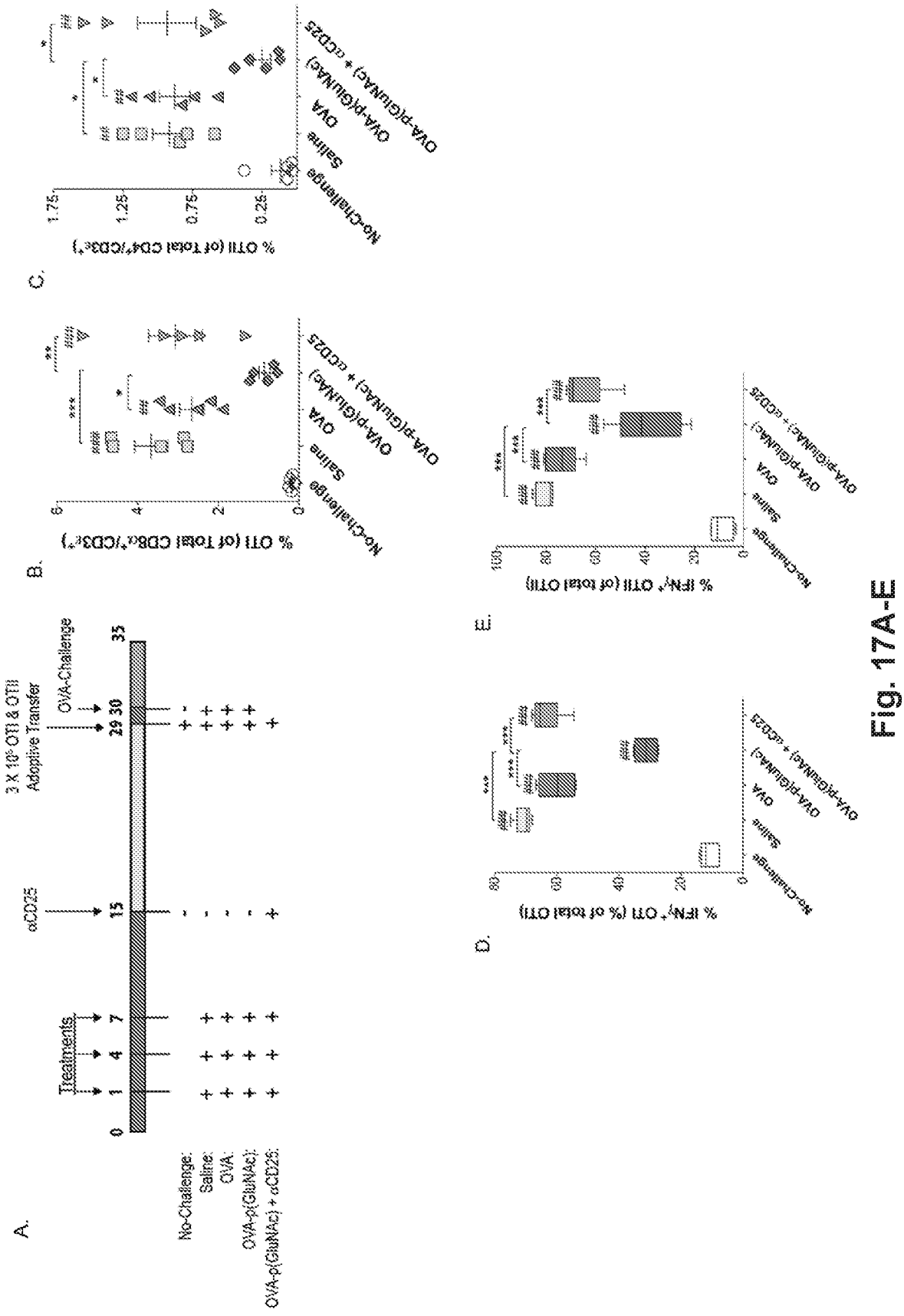

A.
3 X 10⁶ OTI & OTII
Adoptive Transfer
OVA-Challenge
αCD25
Treatments
0 1 4 7 15 29 30 35
No-Challenge:
Saline:
OVA:
OVA-p(GluNAc):
OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25:
B.
% OTII (of Total CD8α⁺/CD3ε⁺)
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-p(GluNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25
C.
% OTII (of Total CD4⁺/CD3ε⁺)
D.
% IFNγ⁺ OTI (% of total OTI)
E.
% IFNγ⁺ OTII (of total OTII)

Fig. 17A-E

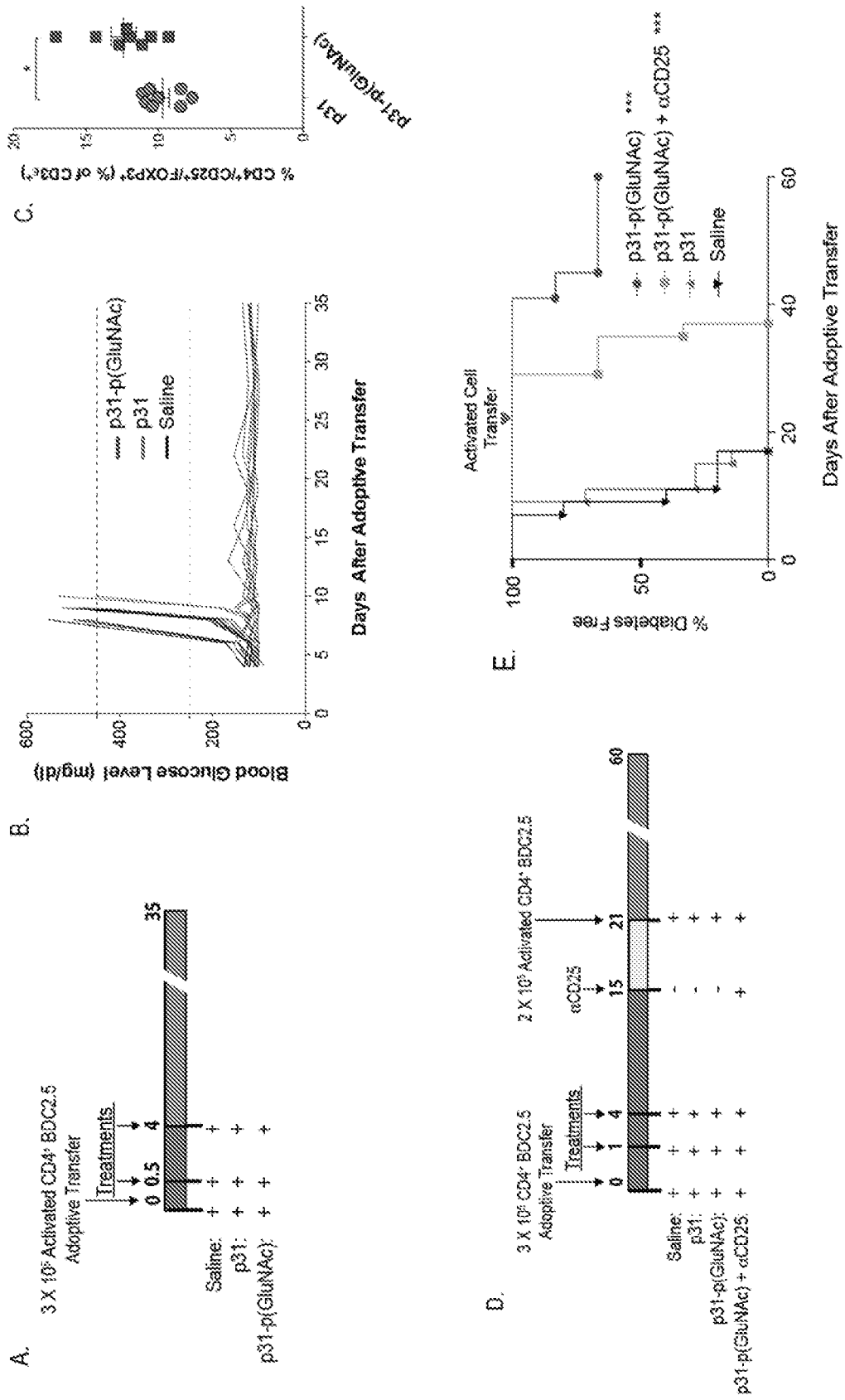

A.
3 X 10⁵ Activated CD4⁺ BDC2.5
Adoptive Transfer
Treatments
0 0.5 4 35
Saline: + + + +
p31: + + + +
p31-p(GluNAc): + + + +
B.
Blood Glucose Level (mg/dl)
600
400
200
0
0 5 10 15 20 25 30 35
Days After Adoptive Transfer
p31-p(GluNAc)
p31
Saline
C.
% CD4⁺CD25⁺FOXP3⁺ (% of CD3ε⁺)
20
15
10
5
0
*
p31
p31-p(GluNAc)
D.
3 X 10⁵ CD4⁺ BDC2.5
Adoptive Transfer
2 X 10⁵ Activated CD4⁺ BDC2.5
αCD25
Treatments
0 1 4 15 21 60
Saline: + + + - - +
p31: + + + - - +
p31-p(GluNAc): + + + - - +
p31-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 + + + + + +
E.
Activated Cell Transfer
% Diabetes Free
100
50
0
0 20 40 60
Days After Adoptive Transfer
p31-p(GluNAc) ***
p31-p(GluNAc) + αCD25 ***
p31
Saline

Fig. 18A-E

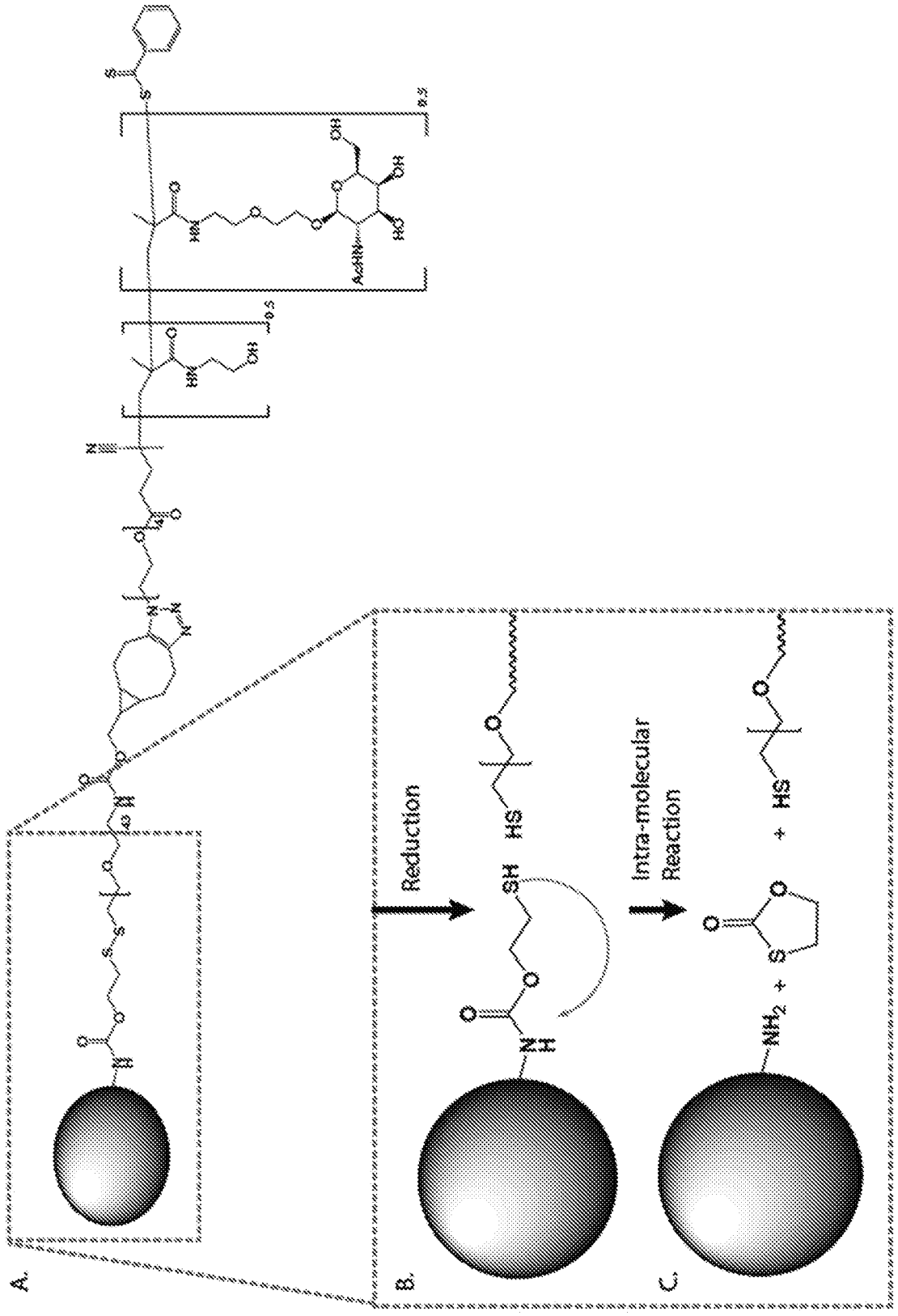


Fig. 19A-C

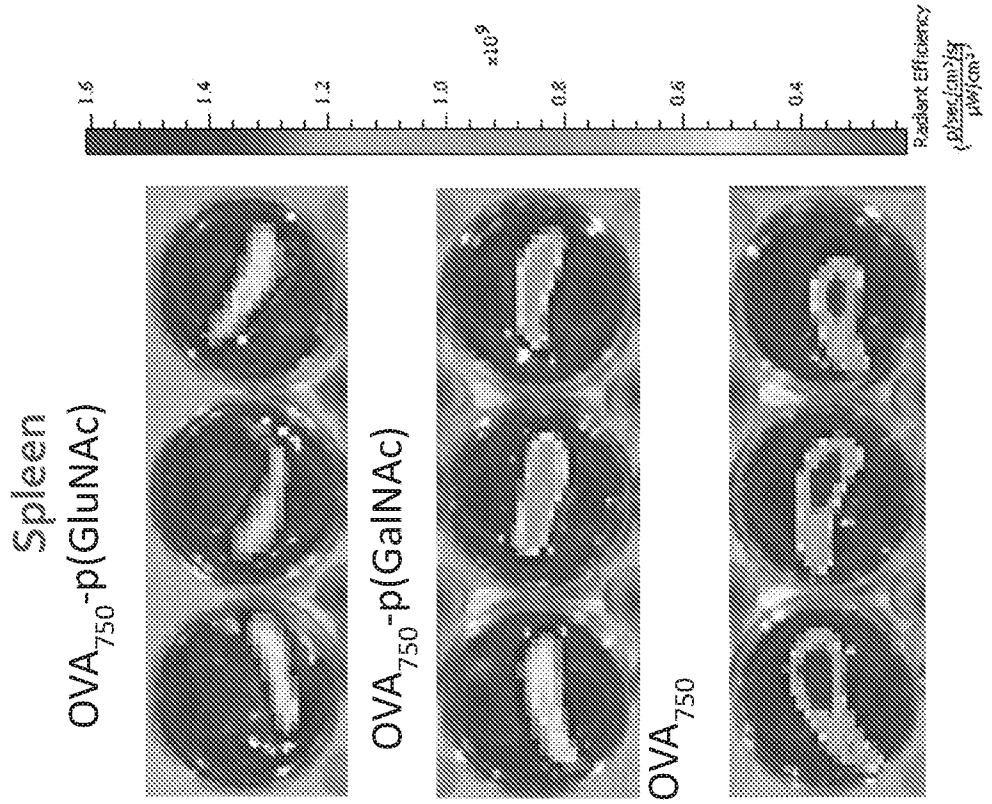

Spleen
OVA750-p(GluNAc)
OVA750-p(GalNAc)
OVA750
x10^9
1.6
1.4
1.2
1.0
0.8
0.6
0.4
Radiant Efficiency

Fig. 19D

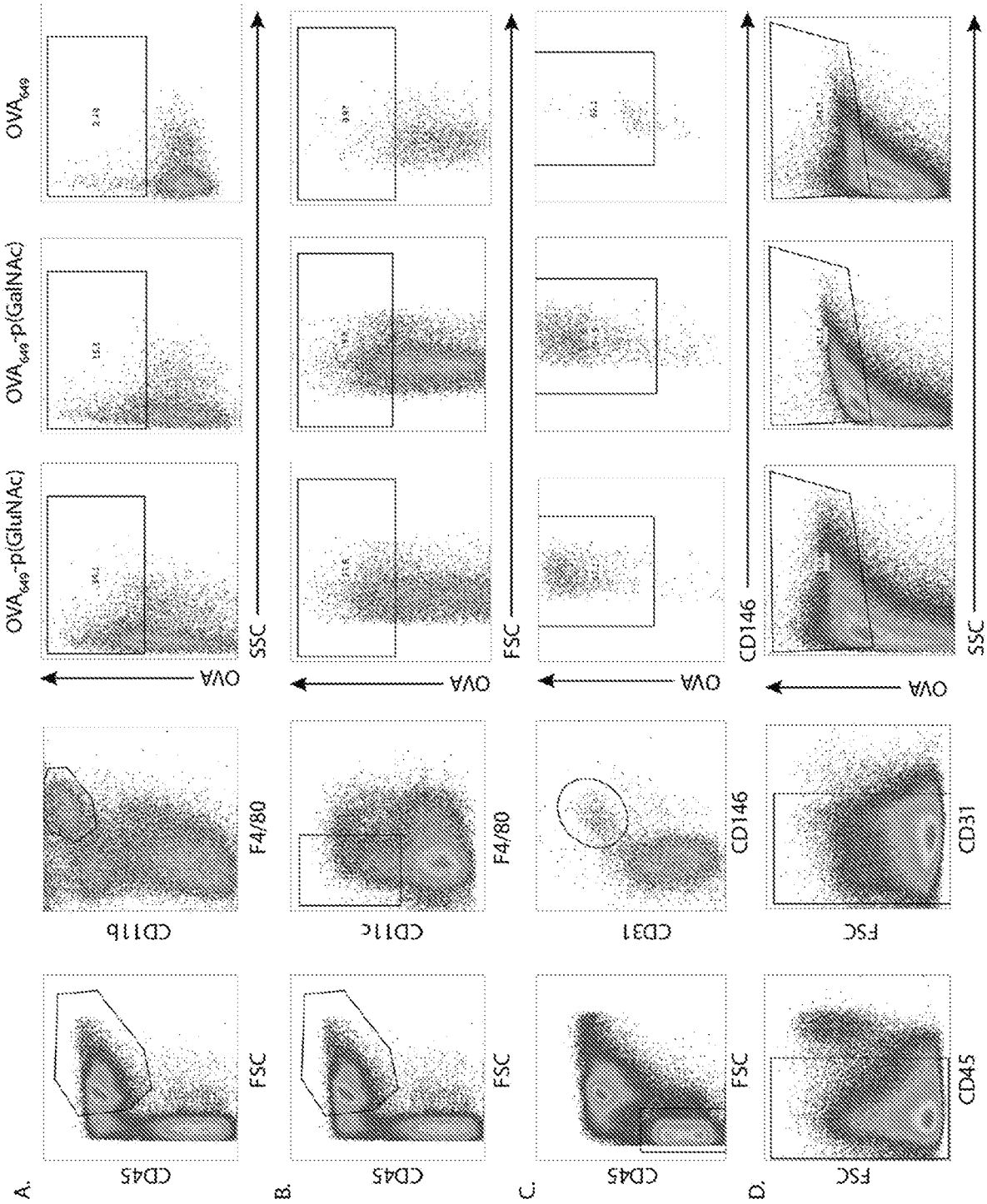

A.
B.
C.
D.
CD45
FSC
CD11b
F4/80
CD11c
CD31
CD146
FSC
CD31
OVA
SSC
FSC
CD146
OVA649-p(GluNAc)
OVA649-p(GalNAc)
OVA649

Fig. 20A-D

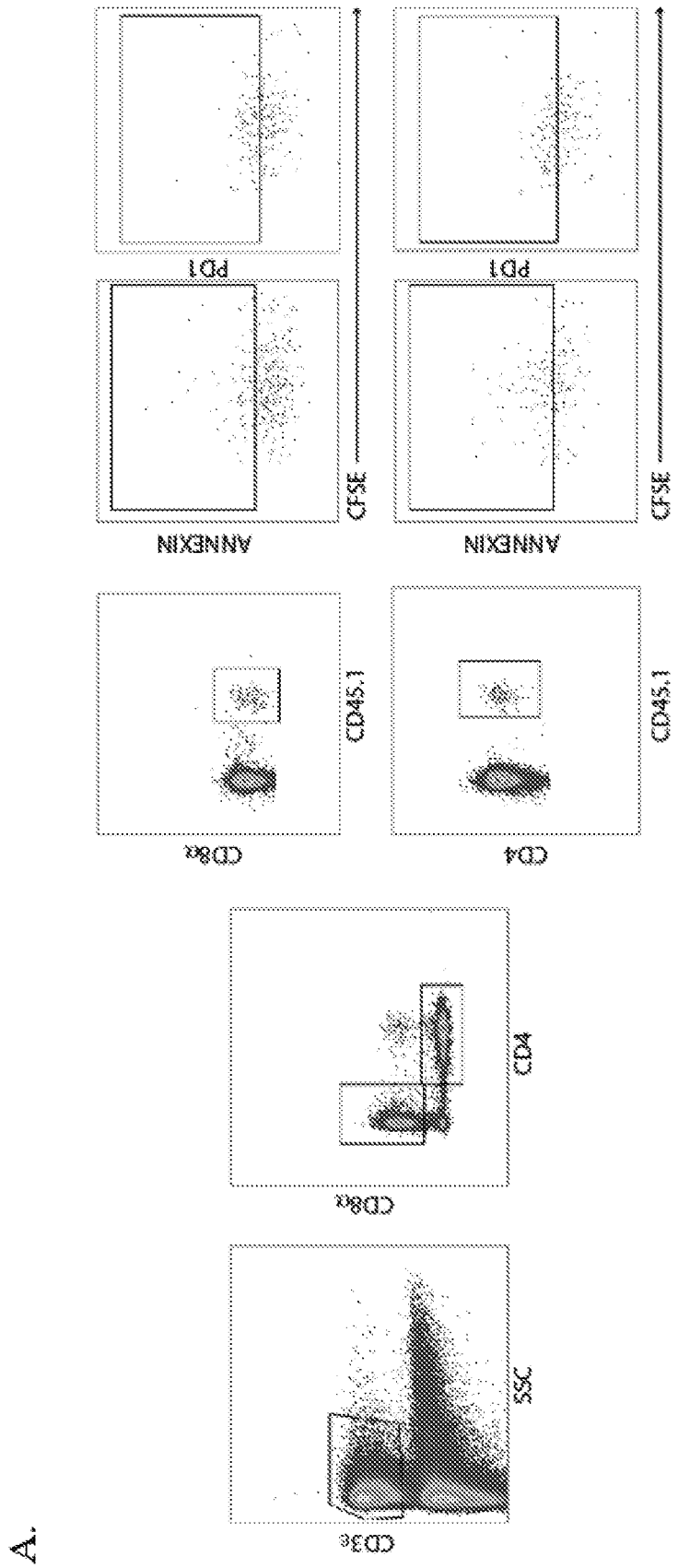

A.
CD3ε
SSC
CD8α
CD4
CD4
CD45.1
CD8α
CD45.1
ANNEXIN
CFSE
PD1
ANNEXIN
CFSE
PD1

Fig. 21A

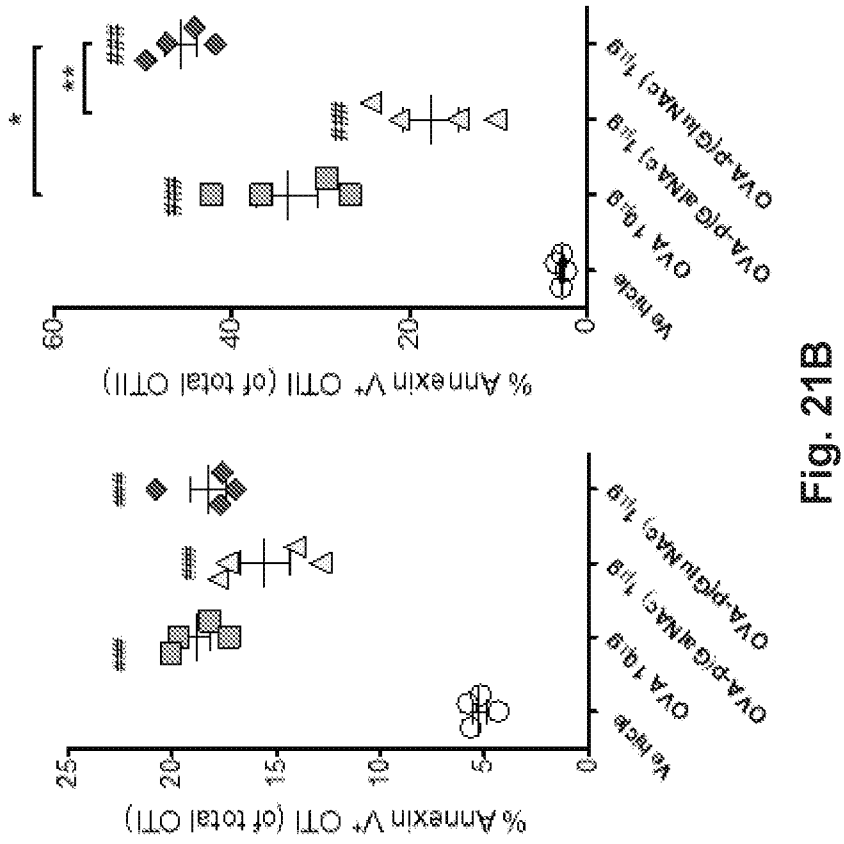

% Annexin V+ OTII (of total OTII)
60
40
20
0
*
**
###
No Rxn
OVA 1Eq9
OVA-pPGlu aNAc) 1Eq9
OVA-pPGlu NAc) 1Eq9
% Annexin V+ OTI (of total OTI)
25
20
15
10
5
0
###

Fig. 21B

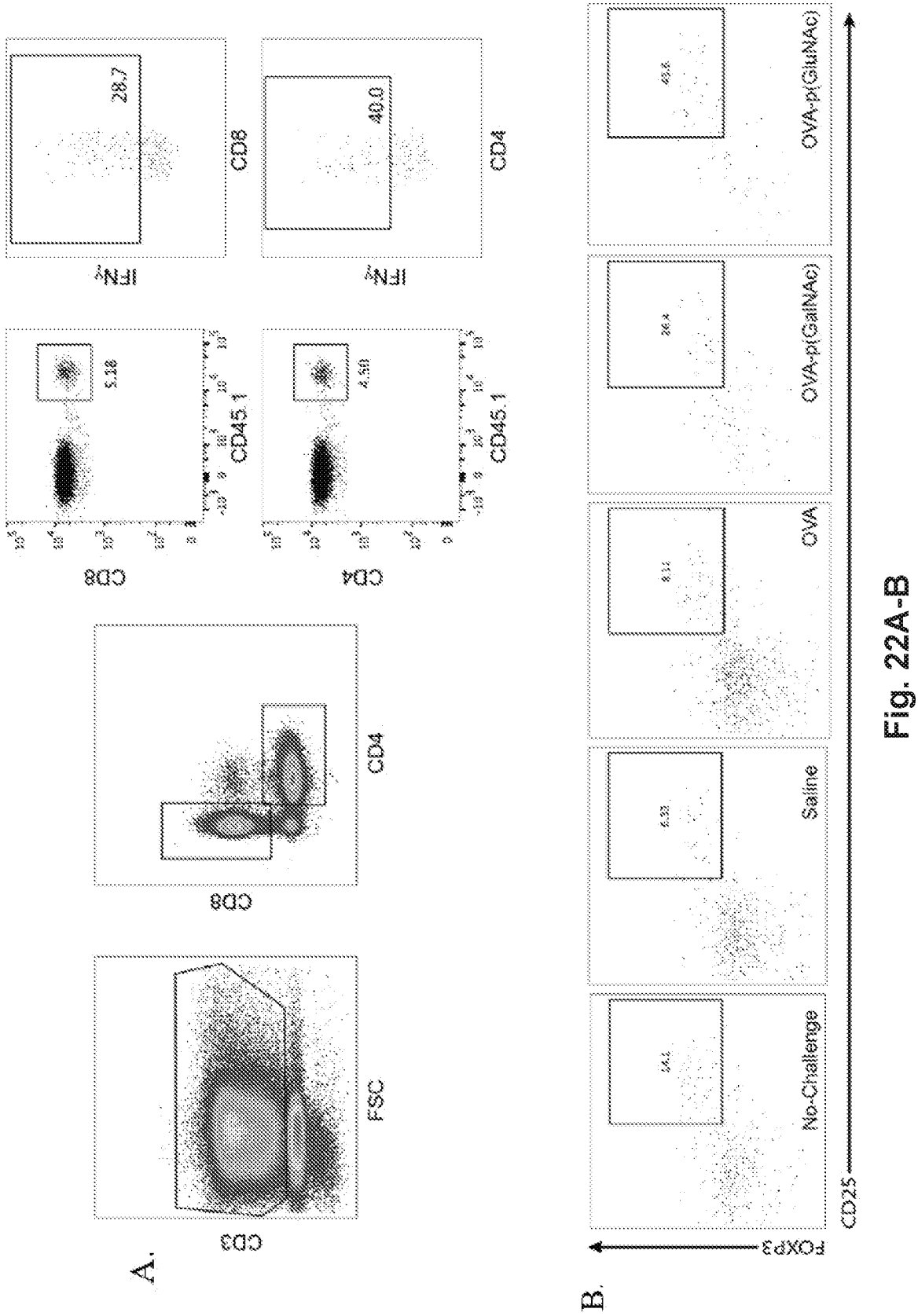

A.
CD3
FSC
CD8
CD4
CD8
CD45.1
5.18
IFNγ
28.7
CD8
CD4
CD45.1
4.56
IFNγ
40.0
CD4
B.
FOXP3
CD25
No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-p(GalNAc)
OVA-p(GluNAc)

Fig. 22A-B

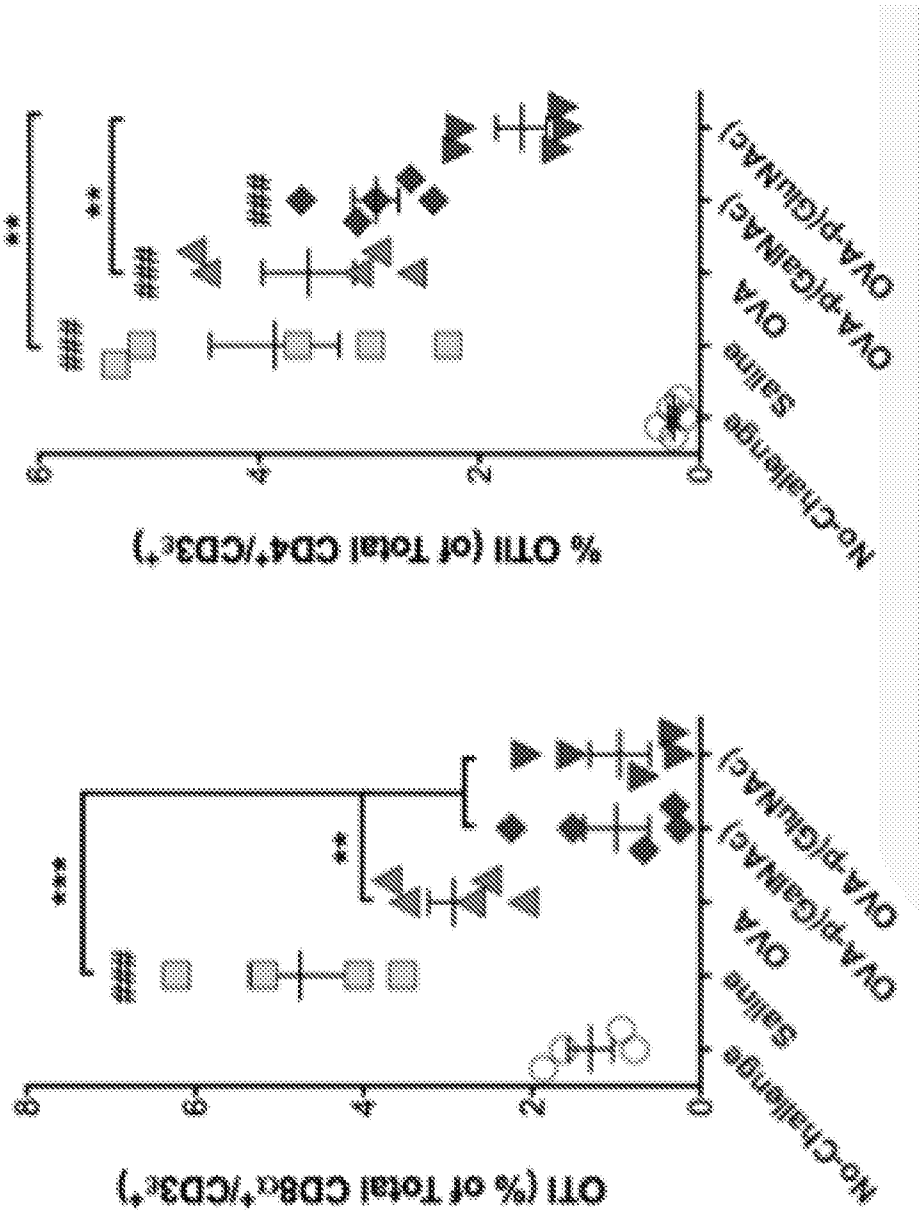

No-Challenge
Saline
OVA
OVA-PI(GalNAc)
OVA-PI(GalNAc)
OTI (% of Total CD8α+/CD3ε+)
% OTII (of Total CD4+/CD3ε+)
0
2
4
6
9
***
**
###

Fig. 22C

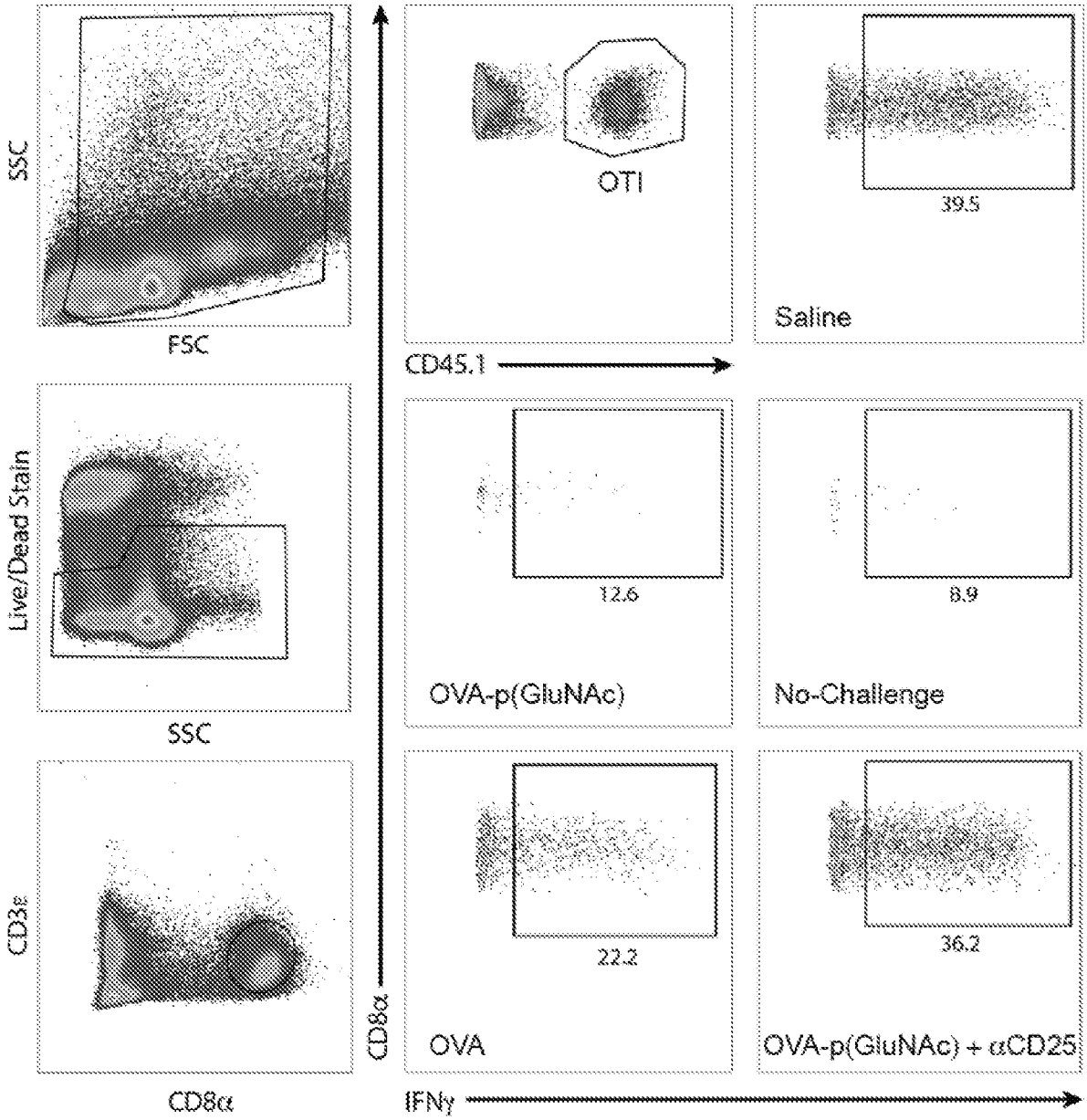

SSC
FSC
Live/Dead Stain
SSC
CD3ε
CD8α
CD8α
CD45.1
IFNγ
OTI
39.5
Saline
12.6
OVA-p(GluNAc)
8.9
No-Challenge
22.2
OVA
36.2
OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25

Fig. 23

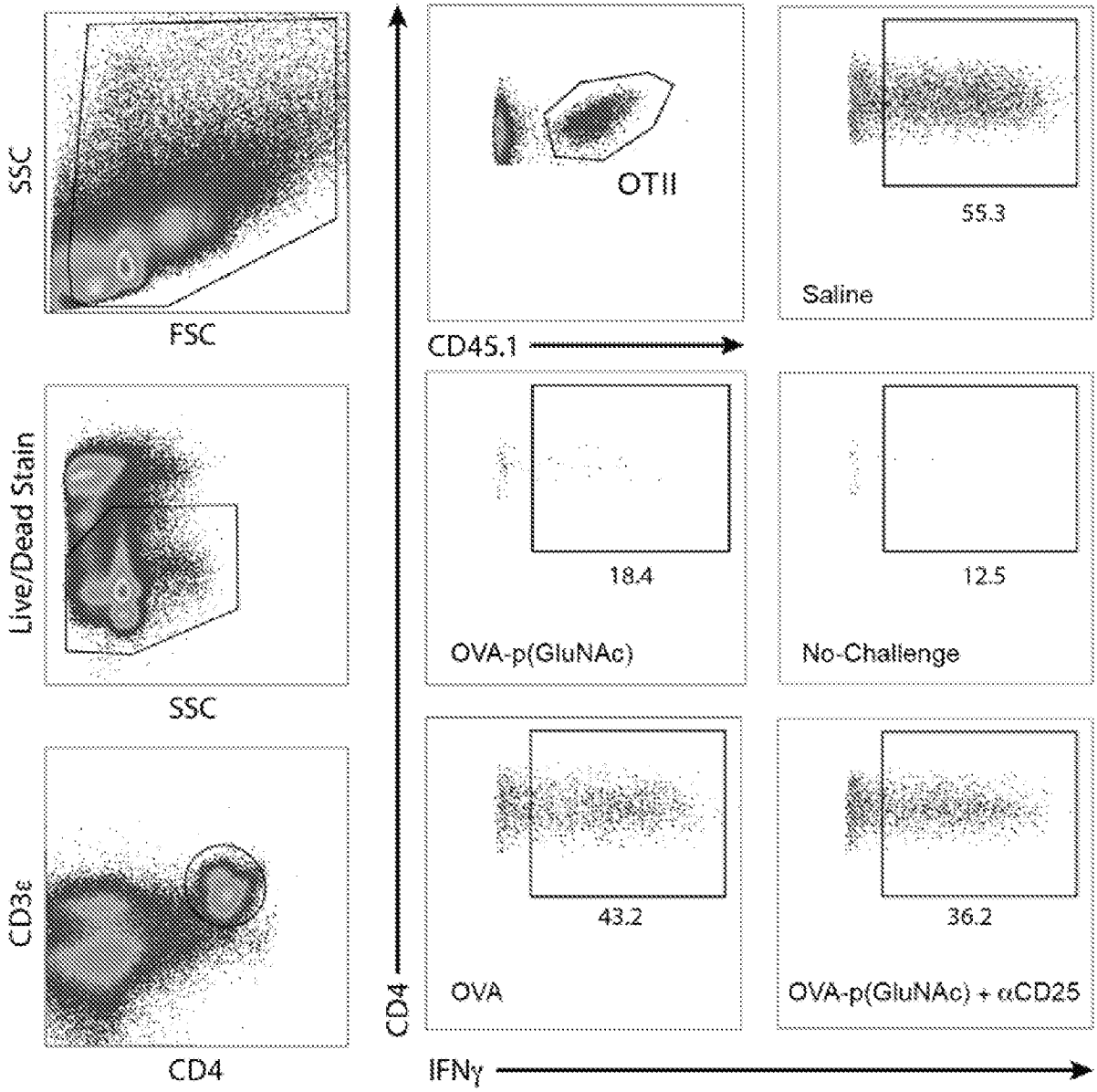

SSC
FSC
Live/Dead Stain
SSC
CD3ε
CD4
CD4
IFNγ
CD45.1
OTII
55.3
Saline
18.4
OVA-p(GluNAc)
12.5
No-Challenge
43.2
OVA
36.2
OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25

Fig. 24

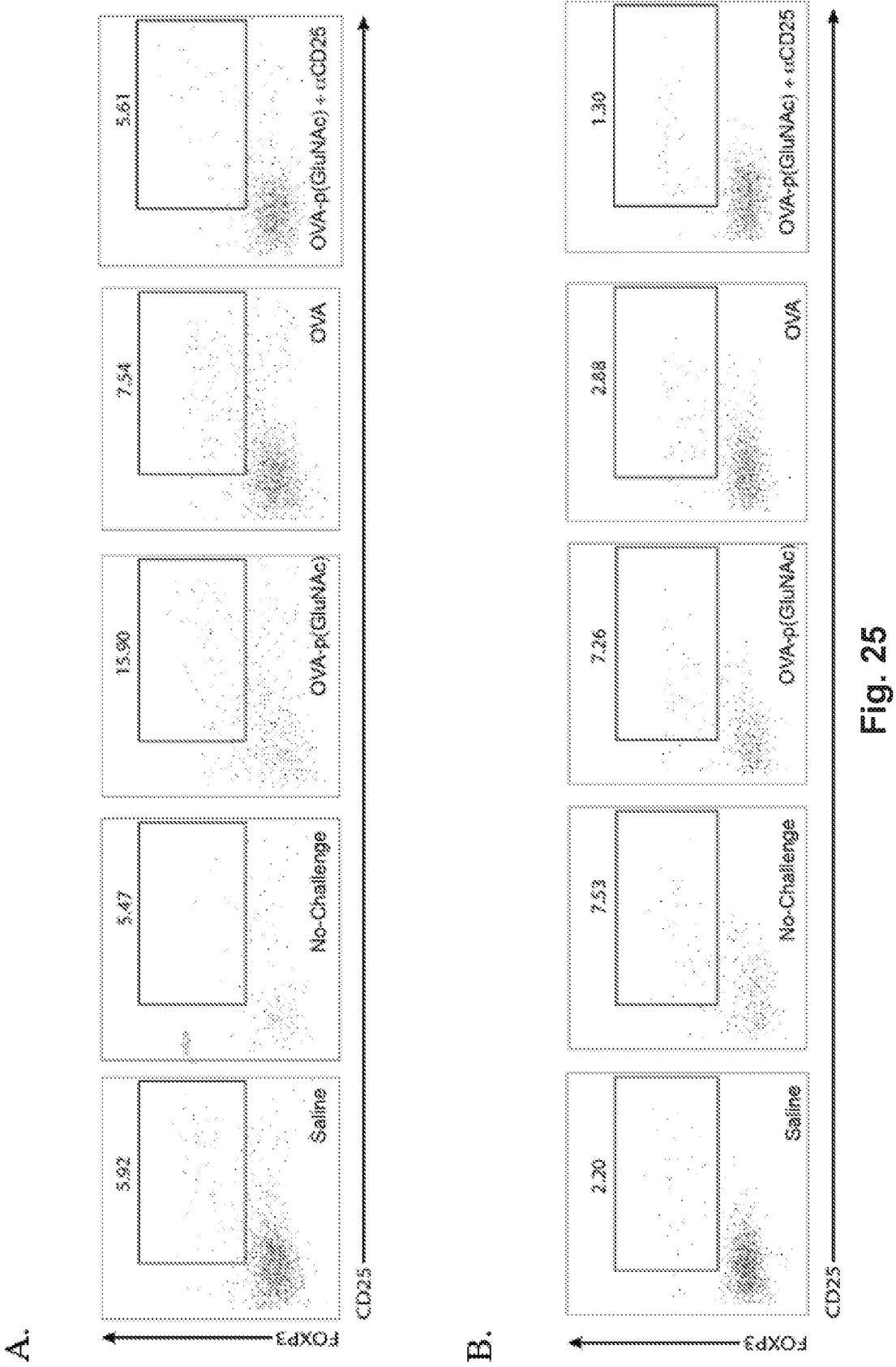

A.
B.
FOXP3
CD25
Saline
No-Challenge
OVA-p(GluNAc)
OVA
OVA-p(GluNAc) + αCD25
5.92
5.47
15.90
7.54
5.61
2.20
7.53
7.26
2.88
1.30

Fig. 25

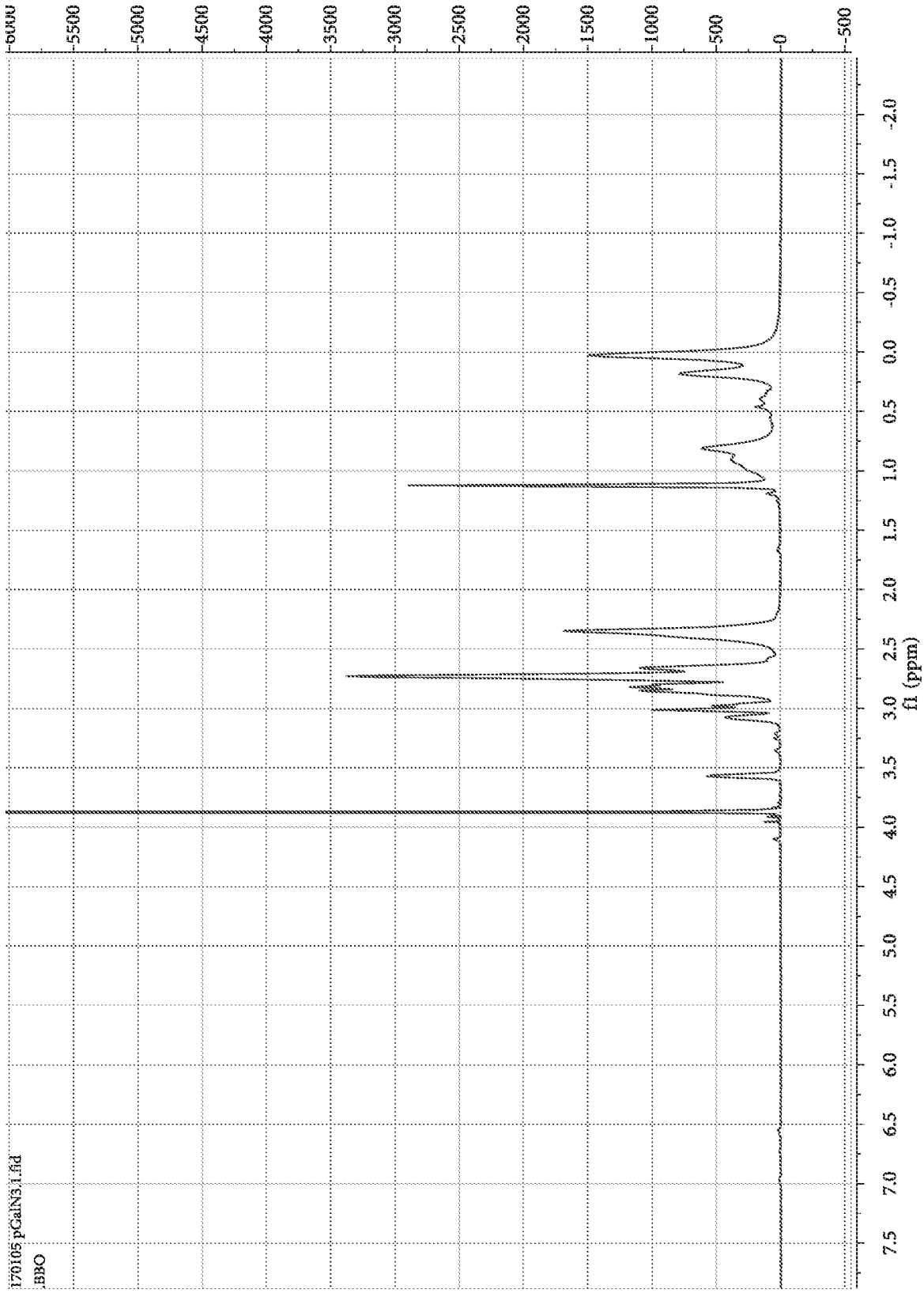


Fig. 26

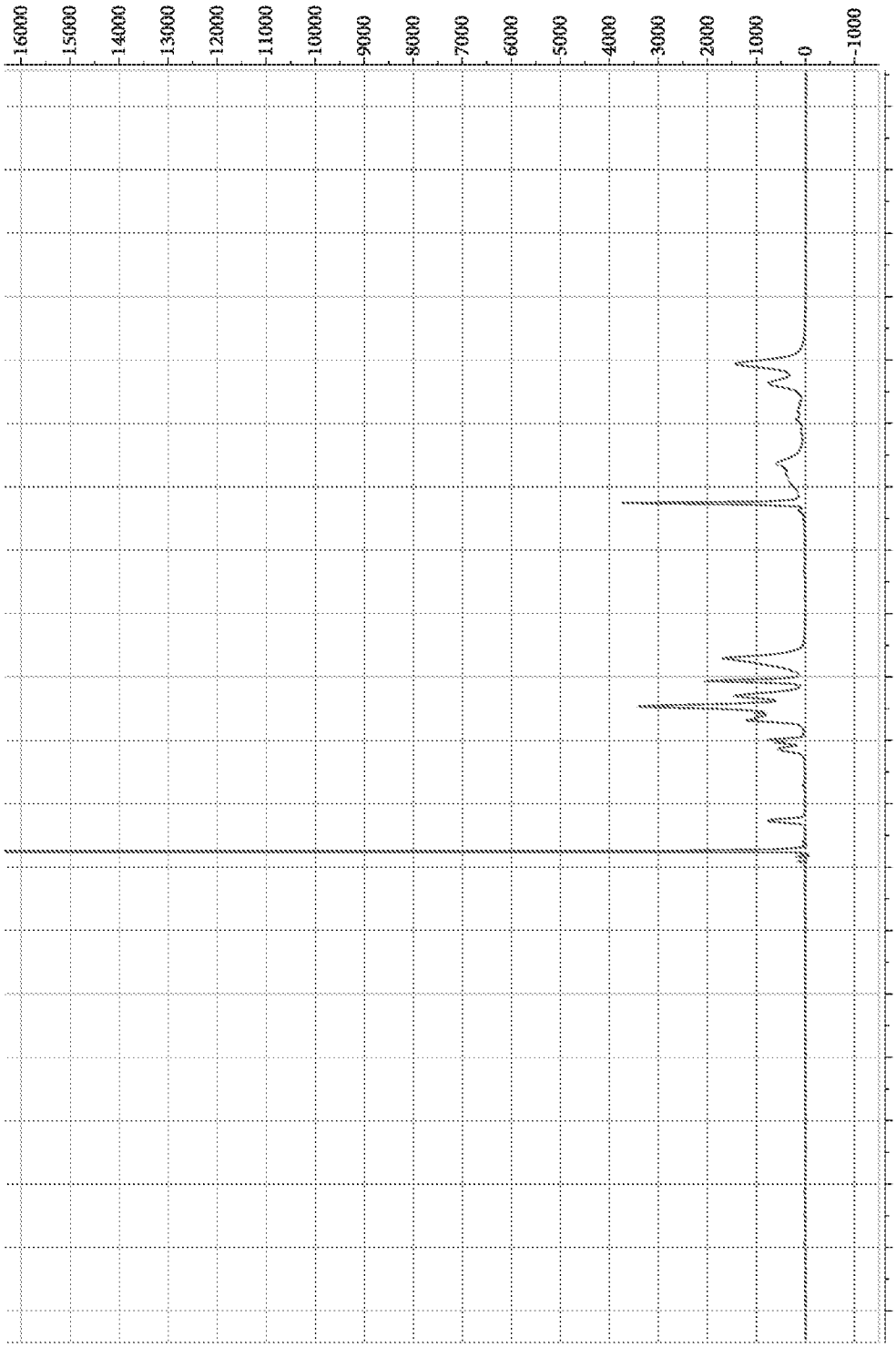

16000
15000
14000
13000
12000
11000
10000
9000
8000
7000
6000
5000
4000
3000
2000
1000
0
-1000
7.5
7.0
6.5
6.0
5.5
5.0
4.5
4.0
3.5
3.0
2.5
2.0
1.5
1.0
0.5
0.0
-0.5
-1.0
-1.5
-2.0
f1 (ppm)

Fig. 27

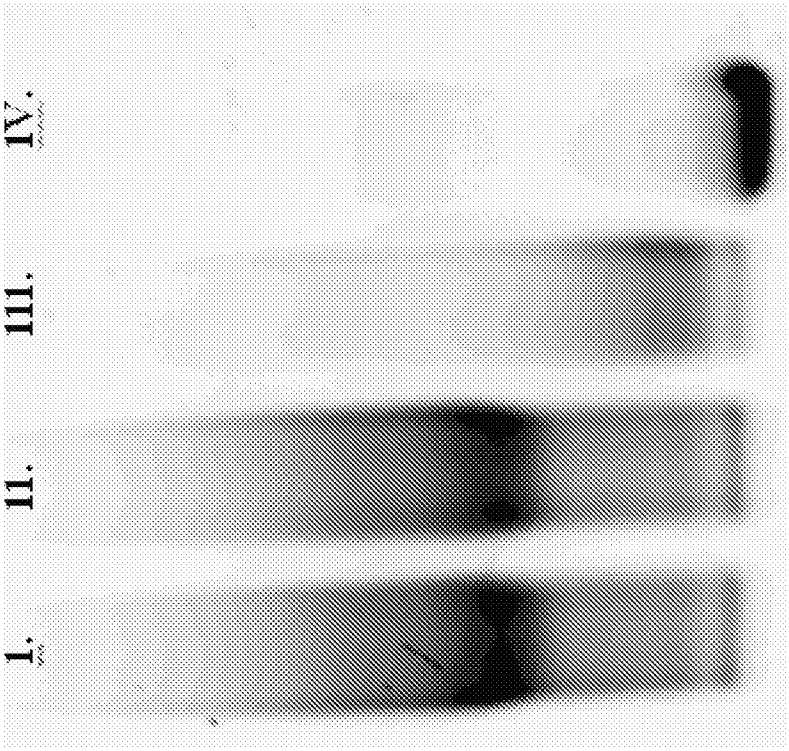


Fig. 29

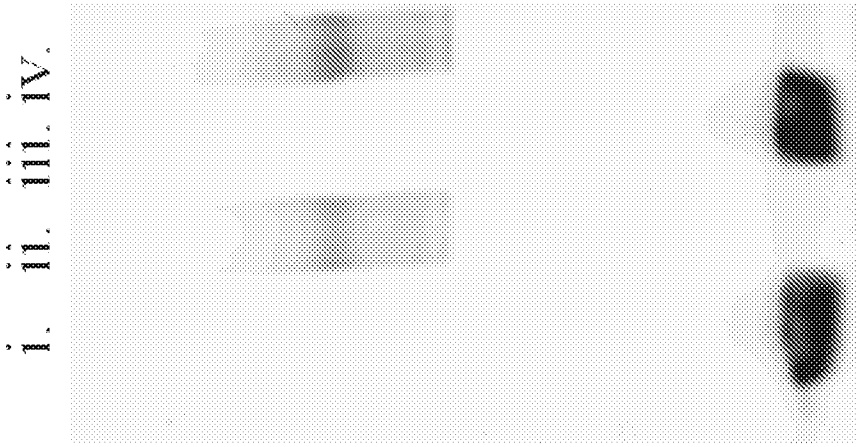


Fig. 28

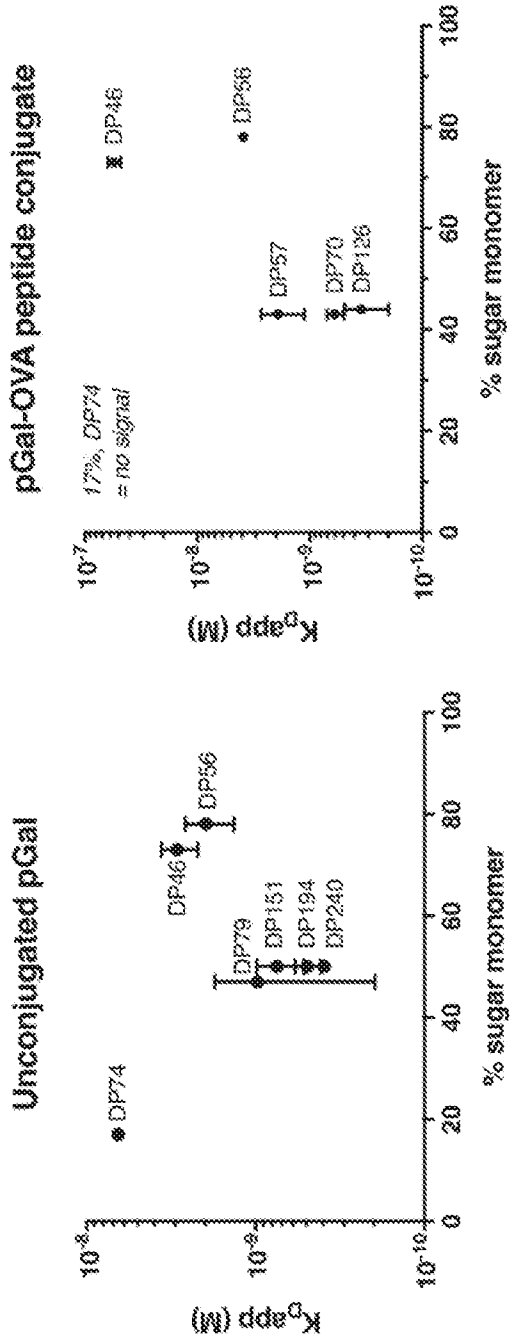


Fig. 30A

Fig. 30B

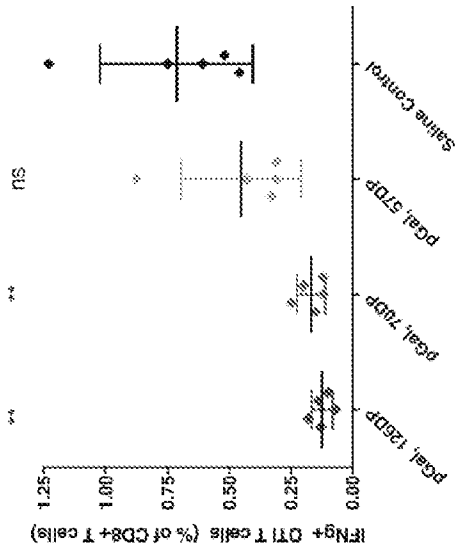


Fig. 31B

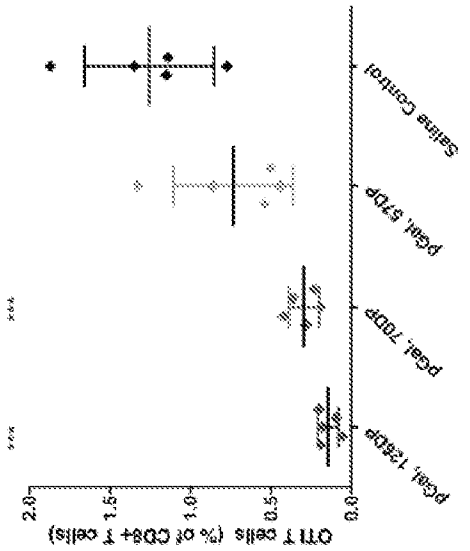


Fig. 31A

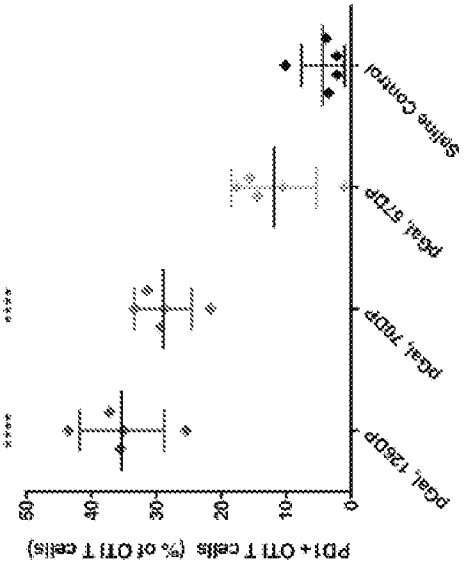


Fig. 31D

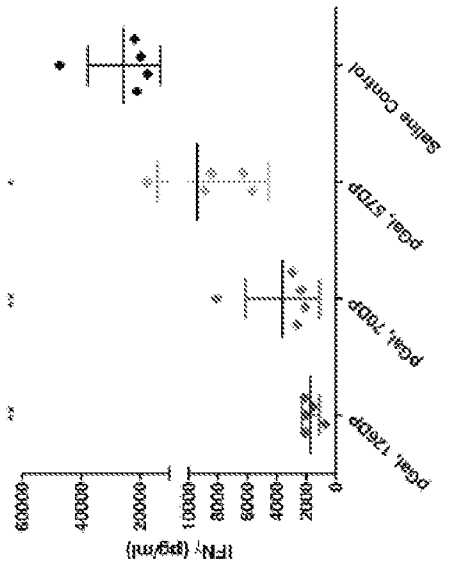


Fig. 31C

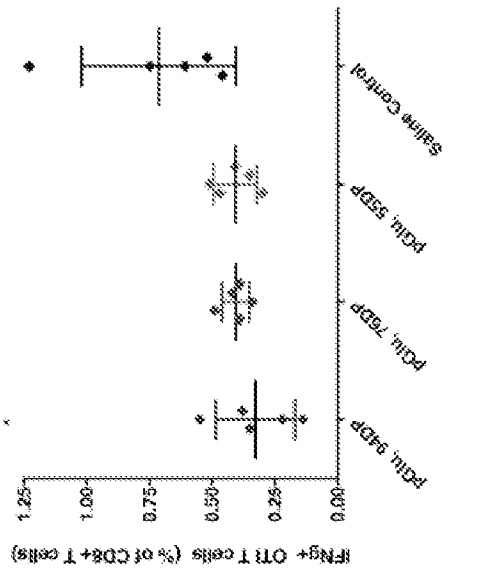


Fig. 32A

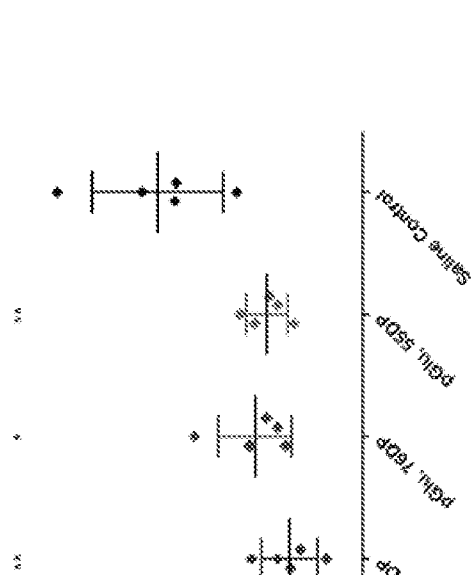


Fig. 32B

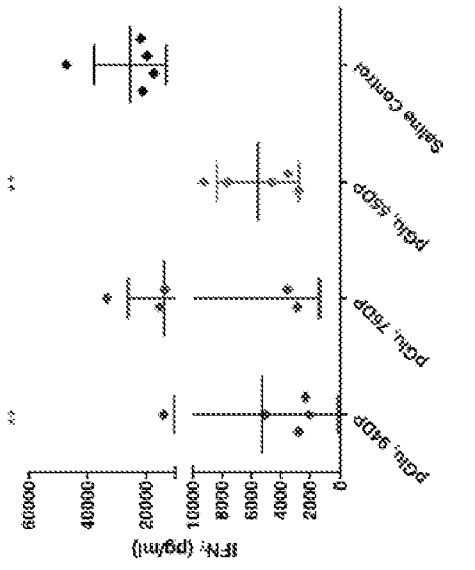


Fig. 32C

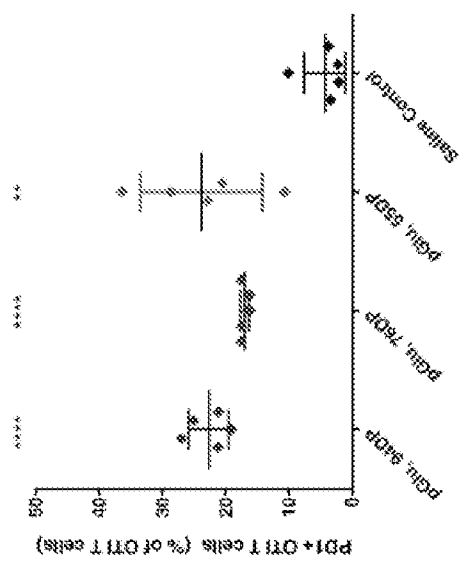


Fig. 32D

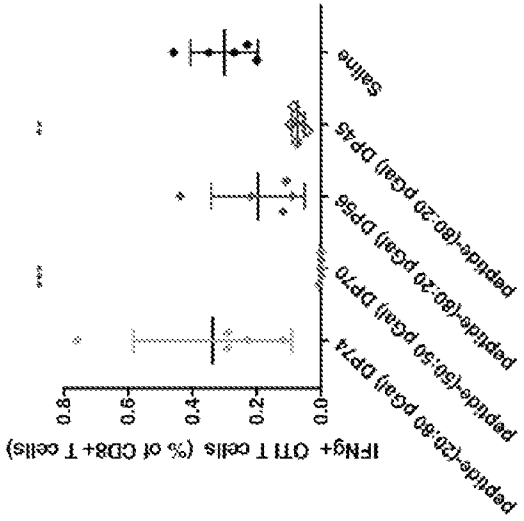


Fig. 33B

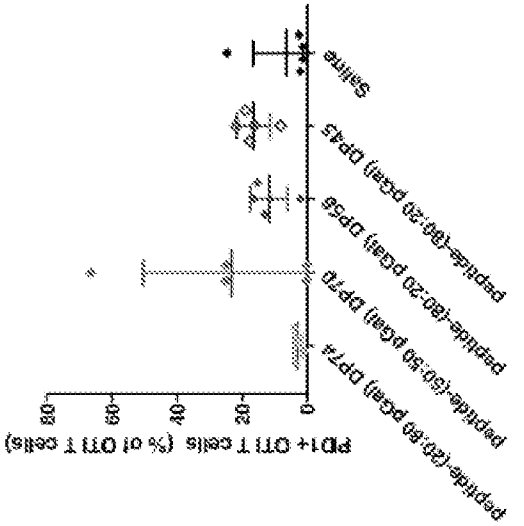


Fig. 33D

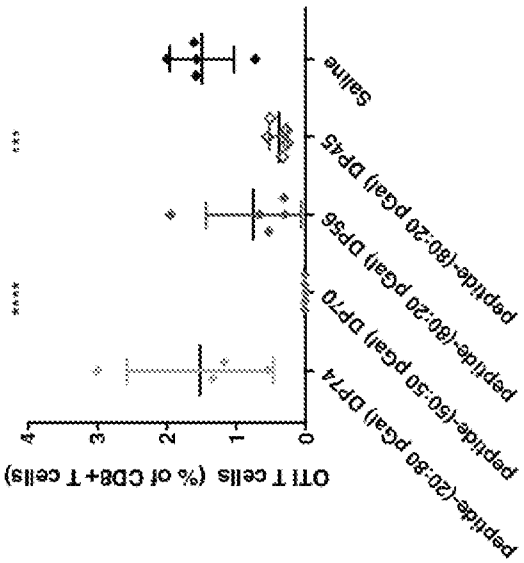


Fig. 33A

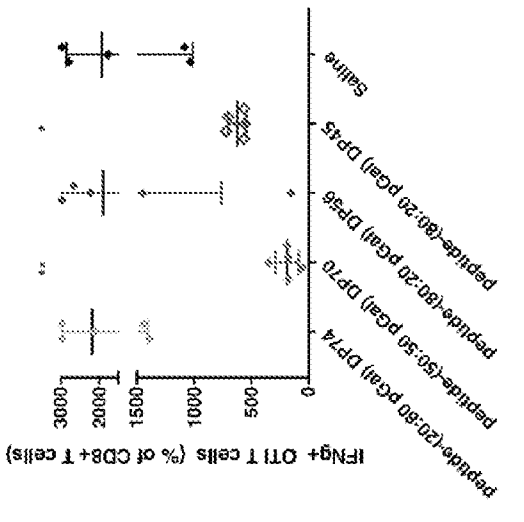


Fig. 33C

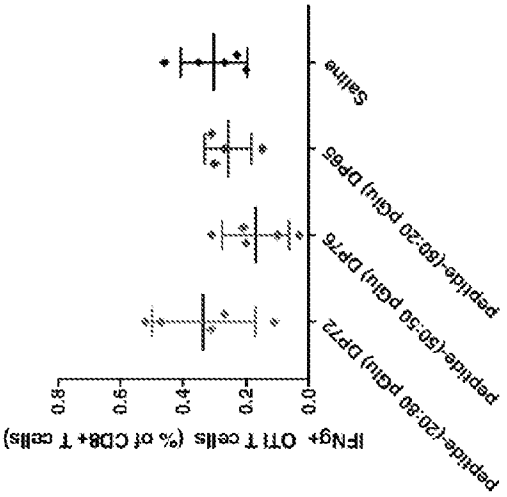


Fig. 34B

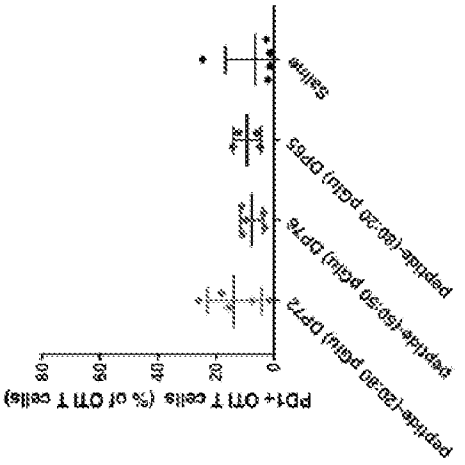


Fig. 34D

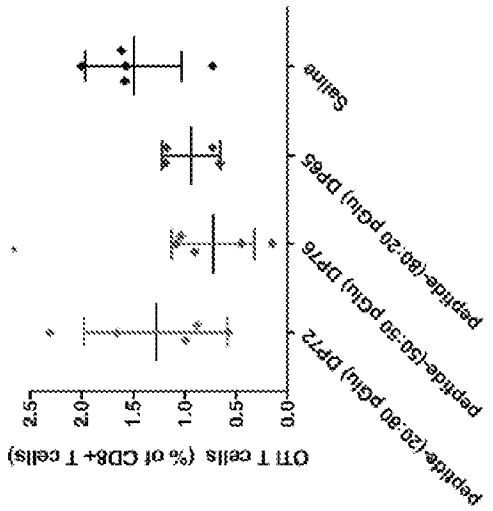


Fig. 34A

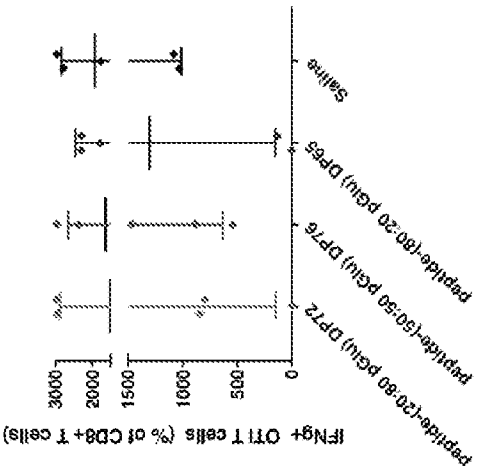


Fig. 34C

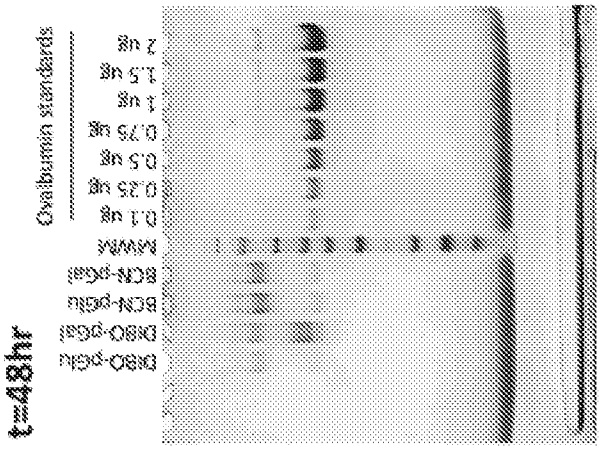


Fig. 35B

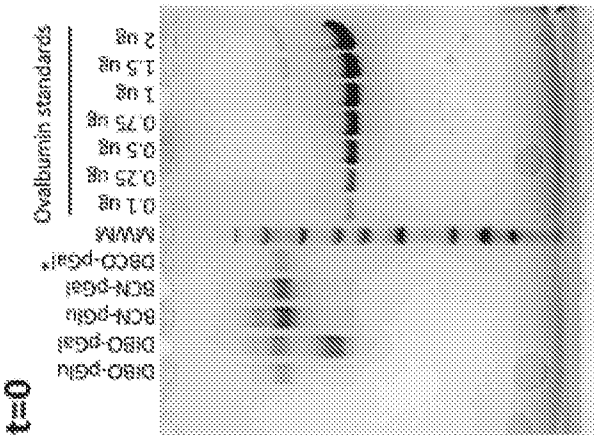


Fig. 35A

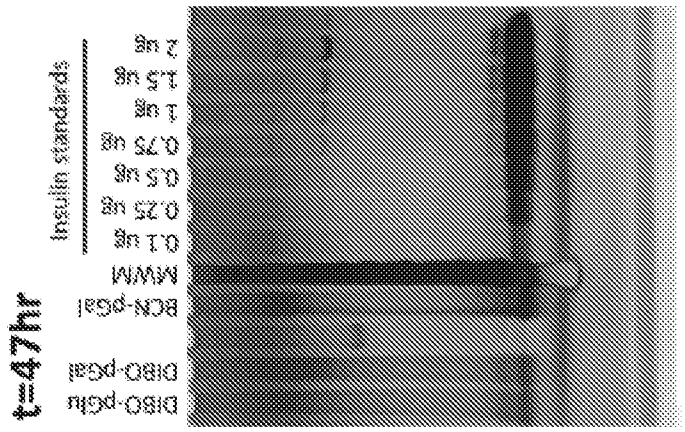


Fig. 35D

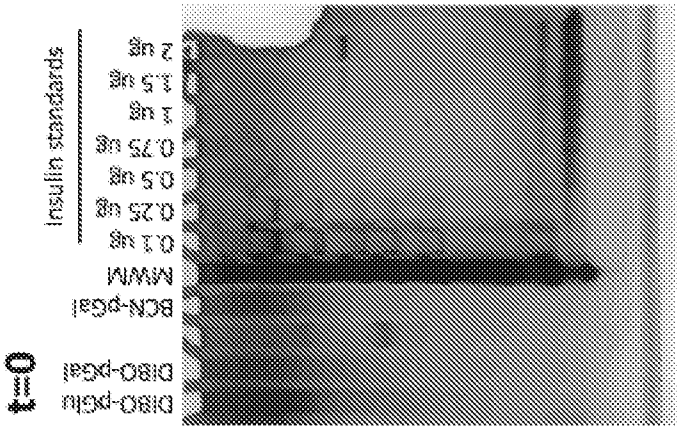


Fig. 35C

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No
PCT/US2018/037631

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER
INV. A61K39/00
ADD.

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)
A61K

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable, search terms used)
EPO-Internal, WPI Data, BIOSIS, CHEM ABS Data, Sequence Search, EMBASE

C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
X Y	WO 2017/058996 A1 (UNIV CHICAGO [US]) 6 April 2017 (2017-04-06) compound 8 on figure 6B; page 39, [00112] -----	1-4,6,8, 52 1-51, 53-65
Y	WO 2015/140648 A2 (ECOLE POLYTECNIQUE FEDERALE DE LAUSANNE EPFL EPFL TTO [CH]; ANOKION SA) 24 September 2015 (2015-09-24) pages 1-4; claims -----	5,7, 9-51, 53-65
X	WO 2017/046652 A1 (ECOLE POLYTECHNIQUE FED DE LAUSANNE [CH]) 23 March 2017 (2017-03-23) cited in the application	23-65
Y	claim 44; Page 13; pages 22-27; pages 77-85; page 130; page 142 -----	1-22
	-/--	

[X] Further documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.

[X] See patent family annex.

* Special categories of cited documents :

"A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance

"E" earlier application or patent but published on or after the international filing date

"L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)

"O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means

"P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

"T" later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention

"X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone

"Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art

"&" document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search	Date of mailing of the international search report
16 August 2018	30/10/2018

Name and mailing address of the ISA/	Authorized officer
European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2 NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016	Hennard, Christophe

1

Form PCT/ISA/210 (second sheet) (April 2005)

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No
PCT/US2018/037631

C(Continuation). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	US 2016/243248 A1 (HUBBELL JEFFREY A [US] ET AL) 25 August 2016 (2016-08-25) cited in the application claims and examples	1-65

Y	US 2017/007708 A1 (HUBBELL JEFFREY A [US] ET AL) 12 January 2017 (2017-01-12) cited in the application claims	1-65

1

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International application No
PCT/US2018/037631

Patent document cited in search report	Publication date	Patent family member(s)	Publication date
WO 2017058996 A1	06-04-2017	EP 3356371 A1	08-08-2018
		US 2018280524 A1	04-10-2018
		WO 2017058996 A1	06-04-2017
WO 2015140648 A2	24-09-2015	AU 2015233084 A1	08-09-2016
		BR 112016019274 A2	10-10-2017
		CA 2946064 A1	24-09-2015
		CN 106456743 A	22-02-2017
		EA 201691686 A1	31-03-2017
		EP 3107563 A2	28-12-2016
		HK 1232151 A1	05-01-2018
		JP 2017507180 A	16-03-2017
		KR 20160135214 A	25-11-2016
		NZ 723879 A	23-03-2018
		SG 11201606761R A	29-09-2016
		US 2016015821 A1	21-01-2016
		WO 2015140648 A2	24-09-2015
WO 2017046652 A1	23-03-2017	AU 2016325073 A1	05-04-2018
		CA 2998066 A1	23-03-2017
		CN 108430497 A	21-08-2018
		EA 201890778 A1	31-08-2018
		EP 3349784 A1	25-07-2018
		KR 20180080195 A	11-07-2018
		WO 2017046652 A1	23-03-2017
US 2016243248 A1	25-08-2016	NONE	
US 2017007708 A1	12-01-2017	NONE	

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/US2018/037631

Box No. II Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)

This international search report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:

1. ☐ Claims Nos.:
because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:

2. ☐ Claims Nos.:
because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:

3. ☐ Claims Nos.:
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).

Box No. III Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 3 of first sheet)

This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:

see additional sheet

1. ☐ As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all searchable claims.

2. ☐ As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fees, this Authority did not invite payment of additional fees.

3. ☐ As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:

4. ☒ No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:

1-65

Remark on Protest

☐ The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest and, where applicable, the payment of a protest fee.

☐ The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest but the applicable protest fee was not paid within the time limit specified in the invitation.

☐ No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

This International Searching Authority found multiple (groups of) inventions in this international application, as follows:

1. claims: 1-65

compounds, compositions, medical composition and medical uses thereof characterised in that the compounds have the groups W2 and R2 characterising them.

---

2. claims: 66-80

medical compositions for treating diseases characterised by the presence of a functional unit which does not encompass the groups W2 and R2 of the previous invention.